

THE
THERA-GÂTHÂ.
AND THE
THERI-GÂTHÂ.

92 807

Pali Text Society.

THE THERA- AND THERI-GÂTHÂ:

(STANZAS ASCRIBED TO ELDERS OF THE BUDDHIST
ORDER OF RECLUSES.)

60



EDITED BY

HERMANN OLDENBERG,

PROFESSOR AT THE UNIVERSITY OF BERLIN,

AND

RICHARD PISCHEL,

PROFESSOR OF SANSKRIT AT THE UNIVERSITY OF KIEL.



BPa3
The / O.P.

LONDON:

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,

BY HENRY FROWDE,

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, 7, PATERNOSTER ROW.

1883.

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No..... 9160

Date..... 1. 8. 57

Call No..... B Pa 3

The I.O.P.
HERTFORD:

PRINTED BY STEPHEN AUSTIN AND SONS.

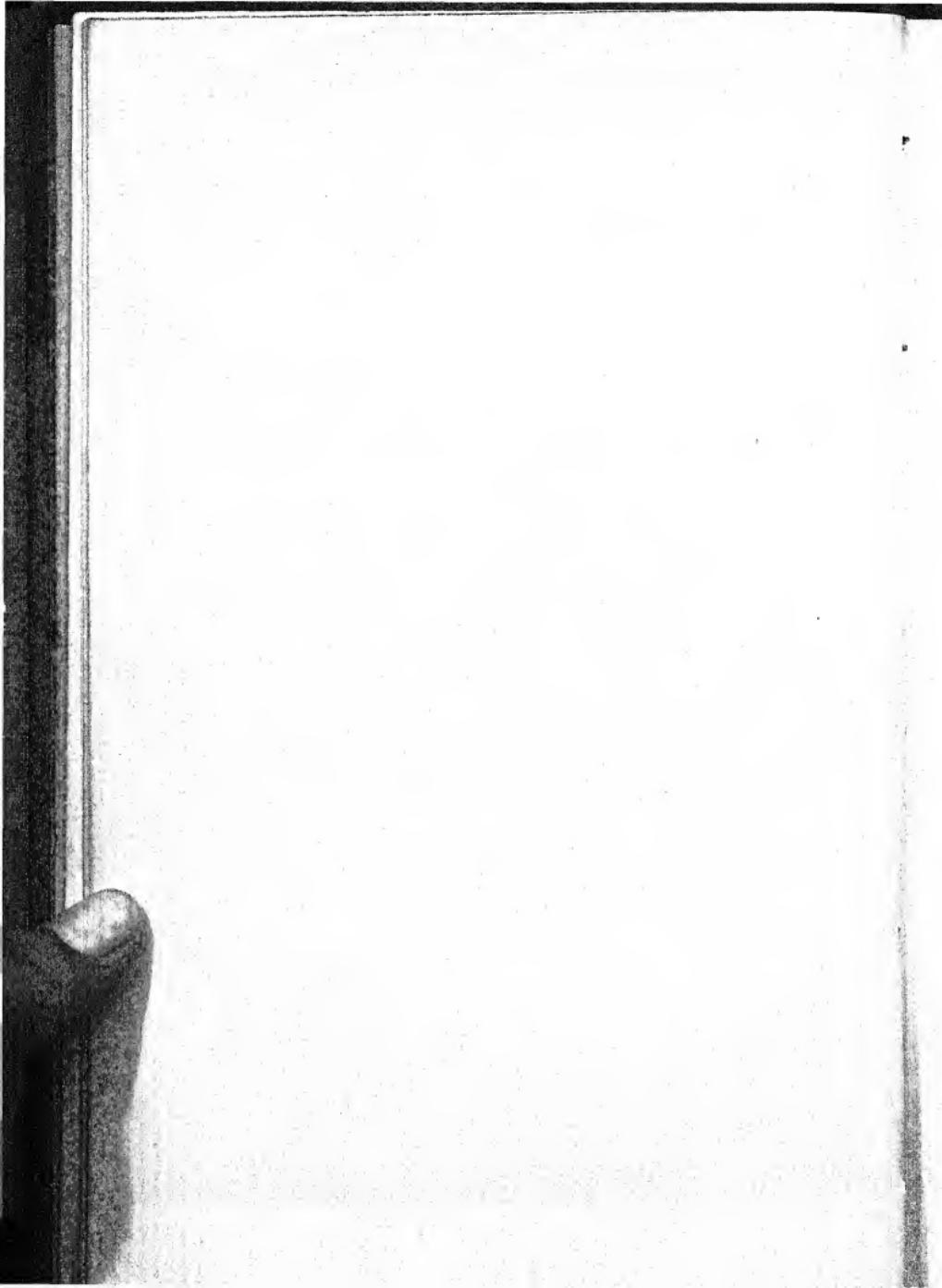
CONTENTS.

THE THERAGÂTHÂ.

	PAGE
PREFACE	ix
EKANIPÂTO	1
DUKANIPÂTO	18
TIKANIPÂTO	29
CATUKKANIPÂTO	33
PAÑCANIPÂTO	37
CHANIPÂTO	42
SATTANIPÂTO	49
ATTHANIPÂTO	52
NAVANIPÂTO	54
DASANIPÂTO	56
EKÂDASANIPÂTO	62
DVÂDASANIPÂTO	63
TERASANIPÂTO	65
CUDDASANIPÂTO	67
SOLASANIPÂTO	69
VISATINIPÂTO	71
TIMSANIPÂTO	87
CATTÂLÍSANIPÂTO	94
PAÑÑÂSANIPÂTO	97
SATTHIKANIPÂTO	104
MAHÂNIPÂTO	109

THE THERÌ-GÂTHÂ.

PREFACE	119
THE THERIGÂTHÂ	123
NOTES	175
INDEX OF THERAS AND THERIS	217

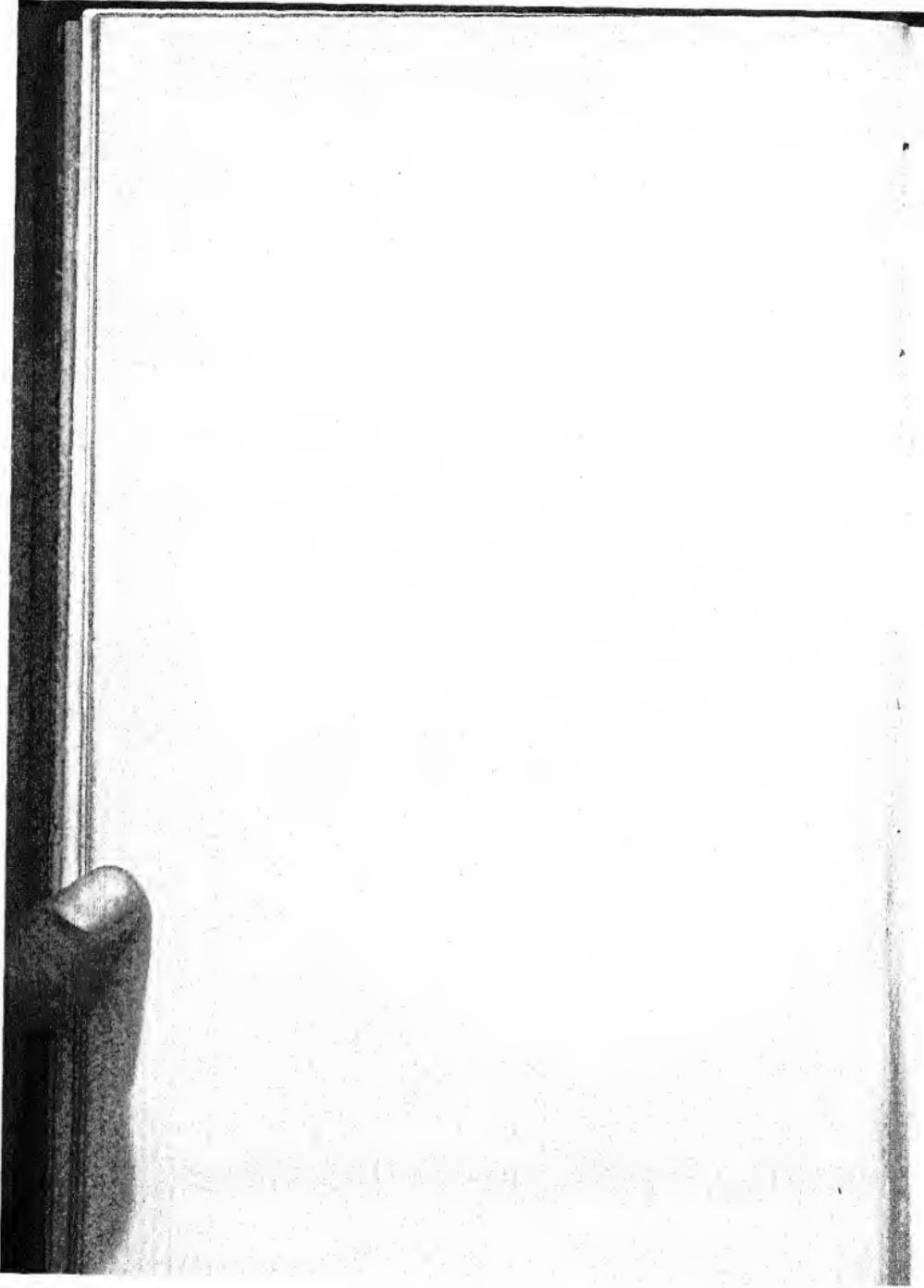


THE
THERAGÂTHÂ:

A

COLLECTION OF STANZAS IN THE PALI LANGUAGE,
ASCRIBED TO DIFFERENT BUDDHIST THERAS.

EDITED BY
HERMANN OLDENBERG.



P R E F A C E.

THE collection of THERAGÂTHÂS, or of stanzas believed to have been uttered by different ancient Theras, has found its place, together with an exactly corresponding THERIGÂTHÂ collection, in the KHUDDAKANIKÂYA, and is mentioned both in the Dîghabhâñaka and in the Majjhimabhâñaka lists of the texts which form that Nikâya.¹ The arrangement of the collection follows a system very frequently adopted in Buddhist literature, not only in shorter portions, such for instance as the sixth book of the Parivâra, but also in very extensive books, such for instance as the Jâtaka collection, and the Ânguttara Nikâya: first are placed the single stanzas, then follow the dyads, triads, etc.² The sections ascribed to the single Theras do not always form one continuous and connected whole, but in many instances gâthâs uttered at different times and on different occasions are incoherently put together. For instance, in the section belonging to Ânanda we first find verses alluding to his having obtained Ara-

¹ See Childers, s.v. nikâyo.

² In Vedic literature a similar principle, as is well known, is adhered to in the arrangement of the first seven books of the Atharva Veda.

hatship—which he was supposed to have reached a few months after the Buddha's Parinibbâna,—and perhaps also to the share he took, according to tradition, in the proceedings of the council of Râjagaha¹; and then follows the gâthâ uttered by him immediately after the Buddha's death.² Thus also the two stanzas pronounced by Anuruddha on the last-mentioned occasion³ are found in our collection amid verses with which they have no other connection than the identity of the author.⁴

As is the case with the stanzas of Ânanda and Anuruddha alluded to, a large number of Theragâthâ verses recur in the great Suttanta collections or in the Vinaya texts.⁵ It does not, however, seem probable to me that this can be said of all of them, so that the Theragâthâ collection would be only an extract made from the other Piṭaka texts. Though of course in the present imperfect state of our acquaintance with the Sutta Piṭaka it would be hazardous to try to pronounce any definite opinion about the relation in which our collection stands to the other Piṭaka texts, we may express our belief that, as is very probably the case also with

¹ See Therag. 1022, 1024; comp. 1031: *koskrakkho mahesino.*

² v. 1046, comp. *Mahâparinibbâna Sutta*, p. 62, ed. Childers.

³ vv. 905 seq., comp. *Mahâparinibb. Sutta l.l.*

⁴ Another interesting instance of verses following each other in the same section of the Theragâthâ collection, which, notwithstanding, pre-suppose an entirely different condition of things at the time when they have been uttered, is found at vv. 837, 838, to be compared with the *Selasutta* in the *Suttanipâta*.

⁵ It will suffice to call attention here to the verses of *Sopa Kolivisa* (vv. 640 seq., comp. *Mahâvagga V. 1. 15 seq.*); the verses of *Angulimâla* (vv. 866 seq., comp. the *Angulimâla Suttanta*, *Majjhima Nikâya*), the verses of *Vangisa* (vv. 1263 seq., comp. the *Kappasutta*, *Sutta Nipâta*).

regard to the Jātakas, the Udānas, etc., the Theragāthā book, besides verses repeated from other works, consists, to a very great extent, of materials entirely its own, and highly significant for the understanding both of the religious theories and of the religious feeling prevalent among the ancient Buddhist Order. While thus, on the one side, the Theragāthā collection in our opinion contains more of the verses attributed to the Theras than the other Piṭaka texts, it must be stated also that on the other side it contains less; for so much is clearly seen already now that the Suttanta and Vinaya books give a large number of verses which are attributed there to different Theras, which have not been received into our collection. So it is not surprising that also of the dicta of Theras which are quoted in the Milindapañha, only a part is found again in the Theragāthā book.¹ For a full inquiry, however, into the principles—if there were any such principles—by which the redactors of the Theragāthās were guided as to what they received or did not receive into this collection, we must await further progress in the publication of the Sutta texts.

Most of the stanzas of course are supposed to have been uttered by the Theras surrounding Buddha, during the lifetime of the Master, or at least shortly after his death. Of one of the Theras, however, viz. of the Thera Tekicchakanī, it is expressly stated in the commentary² that he lived under King Bindusāra, the father of Dhammadhoka; the

¹ See Mr. Trenckner's note at p. 429 of his excellent edition of the Milindapañha.

² See the note at v. 386.

commentary adds that his verses were received into the canon by the fathers assembled at the third convocation.—

In preparing the present edition of the Theragāthās I have made use of the following MSS. :

A : MS. of the India Office (Phayre Collection) written in Burmese characters.

B : MS. of the Bibliothèque nationale at Paris (fonds Pāli 91); Burmese writing.

C : MS. kindly lent to me by the priest Subhūti; Sinhalese characters.

D : MS. of the commentary called PARAMATTHADĪPĀNī,¹ belonging to the Royal Library at Copenhagen (see Westergaard's Codices Indici Bibliothecae Regiae Havniensis, p. 35 seq.); Sinhalese characters. The comment on each section is opened by an introduction giving an account of the Thera to whom the authorship of the section is ascribed, of the way in which he reached Arahatship, of the occasion on which he uttered his gāthā or gāthās, etc.² Then follows the text of the gāthās and the explanation or paraphrase. I designate

¹ The text of the Theragāthās adhered to in the Paramatthadīpanī—and, we may add without doubt, given in all our MSS.—rests, as is expressly stated in the introduction of the Paramatth., on the sacred tradition handed down in the Mahāvihāra; the author professes to write 'Mahāvihāravāsinap sunayam avilomayam' (thus reads the MS.; not avilocayam, as given by Westergaard). This statement is to be compared with the analogous ones in the Uddinī of the Cullavagga, book iii. (Vinaya Piṭaka, vol. ii. p. 72), and in the introductory stanzas of the Sumaṅgala Vilasīnī quoted in my 'Catalogue of the MSS. at the India Office' (Pāli Text Society's Report 1882, p. 71). Most probably the whole tradition of Piṭaka texts which has survived to this day in the Southern Buddhist countries is to be derived from the Mahāvihāra.

² It is to be remarked that these introductory stories contain very frequent quotations from the Apadāna, so that the Paramatthadīpanī may be of considerable use to a future editor of that text.

the text readings by Da, and the readings occurring in the course of the explanation by Db. Unfortunately our MS. of the comment breaks off at the second verse of the Solasaniṇipāta, so that for nearly half the extent of the Theragāthā collection I had to do without its assistance.

A large number of blunders common to ABC conclusively show that these three MSS. are derived from the same original, which is lost to us, but of which so much can be said that it did not belong to the more correct MSS. of Piṭaka texts¹; its authority is certainly much inferior to that of the comment. Of the three copies which represent to us this lost original, A is by far the most reliable; from another very incorrect copy of the *codex archetypus* descend B and C.²

It will not be surprising to any one familiar with Indian MSS. that in a number of passages readings are found which would seem to point to a connexion of our MSS. different from that which we have stated. Thus, in several instances

¹ See, for instance, v. 26: sacchabyādhīp, saccapādī, saccabyādī for paccavyādhī; v. 279: hetāni for sotāni (similarly v. 1265: hetum for sotam); v. 309: āsabhākūlam and āsakakulam for āpagākūlam; v. 348: sassato for payato; v. 412: purisāpi for sudīpāpi; v. 429: sannabbindam for pannagiudam; v. 501: passetha for sayetha; v. 528: savanti for pavanti; v. 598: paññā for saññā. Considering this very frequent interchanging of the letters s and p, we shall scarcely hesitate to correct, in the Uddāna after v. 120, Vanapavhayo into Vanasavhayo.—Other instances of blunders common to ABC are, v. 3: nisive and nisive for nisithe; v. 41 (=1167): nabha- for naga-; Uddāna after v. 90: ja for ea; v. 469: pāpīmu for pāmīmu; v. 496: paccaya- for maccassa.

² See, for instance, v. 12: cabhanarato B and cabhānarato C for jhānarato; v. 50: dhicati cāti BC for siccati vāti; v. 1128: asubham for asurā; v. 1152: bhavassa dīsam (or bh³ dīsam) BC for tava sarīram. It is manifest that these blunders point to Burmese characters.

B has readings in common with D, in which these MSS. differ from AC; in other cases blunders of ABC, or even such belonging only to the BC class have found their way to D also. The explanation of this is clearly enough that the copyist of one MS. introduced into his text different readings either from his own memory, or from other MSS., or from glosses or corrections written on the margin of the MS. he was copying. We should of course in no case allow ourselves to be led away by these *exceptions* from that judgment as to the mutual relation of our sources to which we have been led by undeniable *rule* in the grouping of the various readings.

I ought not to omit pointing out the fact that the separate *Uddānas* or *Indices*, which occur regularly at the end of each *Nipāta*, and at the end also of the whole work, and give the names and numbers of the Theras and the number of verses in each chapter, and in the whole work respectively, seem to be based on a recension or condition of the text different from that which now lies before us. In one case, at the end of the Catukka-Nipāta, the Uddāna gives one Thera more than the text (13 as against 12), and in several cases it gives more verses than the text now contains.¹ But I confess that I am not inclined to attach much weight to the statements in these Uddānas. In the only one of these instances in which I have been able to consult the commentary (that in the Catukka-nipāta), it supports the text and not the Uddāna;

¹ In the Visati-nipāta 245 as against 244, in the Timsa-nipāta 105 as against 102, and so on.

and not only so, but the statements of the Uddâna appear even to be self-contradictory. It states, indeed, that the number of Theras is thirteen, but in the preceding enumeration of the names it would be necessary to take the word *bhavati* in line 3 as a proper name (!) in order to make up that number. Then when we come to the final Uddâna at the end of the work, we find that the total number of Theras (264) agrees with that in the Text,—presupposes, that is, 12 (and not 13) Theras in the Catukka-nipâta. So, again, while the number of verses in our text is 1279, the number given in the final Uddâna is 1360, and the number arrived at by adding up the totals given in all the separate Uddânas to the various Nipâtas is 1294. Whatever may be thought then of these striking contradictions, it is clear that for the practical treatment of our text these numbers in the Uddânas must be left entirely out of sight.

In concluding these introductory remarks, I have to express my very sincere thanks to the administrations of those libraries, and to those scholars, who have most liberally aided my undertaking by placing at my disposal MSS. of the Theragâthâ as well as other materials required for my work, viz. the Royal Library at Copenhagen, the India Office Library, the Bibliothèque nationale, Subhûti Unnânsê, Professor Fausböll, the Rev. Dr. Morris, and Dr. R. Rost.

H. OLDENBERG.



THE R A · G Â T H Â .

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammâsambuddhassa.

Sihânam va nadantânam dâthînam girigabbhare
suñâtha bhâvitattânam gâthâ attupanâyikâ : ||1||
yathânâmâ yathâgottâ yathâdhammavihârino
yathâdhimuttâ sappaññâ vihariñsu atanditâ, ||2||
tattha tattha vipassitvâ phusitvâ accutam padam
katantam paccavekkhantâ imam attham abhâsisum. ||3||

E K A N I P Â T O .

Channâ me kuṭikâ sukhâ nivâtâ, vassa deva 'yathâsukham ;
cittam me susamâhitam vimuttam, âtâpî viharâmi, vassa
devâ 'ti. ||1||

ittham sudam âyasmâ Subhûti therô gâtham abhâ-
sithâ 'ti.

Upasanto uparato mantabhâni anuddhato
dhunâti pâpake dhamme dumapattam va mâluto 'ti. ||2||
ittham sudam âyasmâ Mahâkotthikathero gâtham
abhâsittha.

INTRODUCTORY STANZAS.—1, attupanâyikâ A, attup^o C, attup^o D, attupâ-
nâsikâ B. Comp. the 4th Pârâjika rule and Mahâvagga V. 1. 28.—2, yathâvi-
nuuttâ 'ti vâ pâtho D.

1 (comp. 51-53), me sâ kutikâ AD^a, me kuṭikâ BCD^b.—2 (=1006), Mahâ-
kotthikath^o A, Mahâkotthiko th^o BC, Mahâkotthitath^o D.

Paññam imam passa tathâgatânam : aggi yathâ pajjalito
 nisîthe
 alokadâ cakkhudadâ bhavanti ye âgatânam vinayanti
 kañkhan ti. ||3||
 ittham sudam âyasmâ Kañkhârevato thero gâtham
 abhâsittha.

Sabbhir eva samâsetha pâñjiteh' athadassibhi :
 atham mahantam gambhîram duddasam nipupam anum
 dhîrâ samadhipacchanti appamattâ vicakkhanâ 'ti. ||4||
 i. s. âyasmâ Puñño Mantâniputto therô g. a.

Yo duddamayo damena danto Dabbo santusito vitinna-
 kañkho
 vijitâvi apetabheravo hi Dabbo so parinibbuto thitatto 'ti. ||5||
 i. s. âyasmâ Dabbo therô g. a.

Yo Sitavanam upâgâ bhikkhu eko santusito samâhitatto
 vijitâvi apetalomahamso rakkham kâyagatâsatim dhitimâ
 'ti. ||6||

i. s. âyasmâ Sitavaniyo therô.

Yo pânudi maccurâjassa senam nañasetum va sudubbalam
 mahogho
 vijitâvi apetabheravo hi danto so parinibbuto thitatto 'ti. ||7||
 i. s. âyasmâ Bhallîyo therô.

Yo duddamayo damena danto viro santusito vitinna-kañkho
 vijitâvi apetalomahamso Viro so parinibbuto thitatto 'ti. ||8||
 Viro therô.

Svâgatam nâpagatam na yidam dummantitam mama,
 samvibhlettesu dhammesu yam settham tad upâgamini ti. ||9||
 Pilindavachathero.

3, aggî A, aggi BCD.— nisive A, nisive BC, nisîthe, sometimes nisive corrected into nisithe D (nisithe rattiyam).— 5, hi AD, pi B; deest in C.— thitatto AD, thitatto BO.— 6, upagâ ABC, upâgâ D.— rakhi AC, rakkham BD. Then ABCD agree in reading kâyagatâsatim dhitimâ (dhitimâ C). D: rakkhan ti rakkhato (rakkhanto?) kâyagatâsatim ti kâyârannapam satip kâyagatâsatim paribrahmapavasena avissajento.— In the commentary this stanza is ascribed to the Thera Sambhûta.— 7, nalañ corrected into nala^a A, dalam B, dalhâtham C, nala^b D. Comp. Suttanip. 4.—9 (comp. 885), na dûragatam A, nâ duragatam B, nâ dûragato C, nâpagatam D. Further on we find another reading dubbagatam (instead of apagatam) mentioned in the commentary (“nâpi dutthu âgatam”);— samvibhlettesu A, say^c BC, vibhlettesu (“samvibhajitvâ vattadhammesu”) D.

Vihari apekkham idha vā huram vā yo vedagū samito
yatatto
sabbesu dhammesu anupalitto lokassa jaññā udayabbayañ
cā 'ti. || 10 ||

Punnamāsathero.

Vaggo pathamo. uddānam :

Subhūti Koṭṭhiko thero Kañkhārevatasubbato
Mantāniputto Dabbo ca Sītavaniyo ca Bhalliyō
Vīro Pilindavaccho ca Pūṇamāso tamonudo 'ti. |

Pāmujiabahulo bhikkhu dhamme buddhappavedite
adhicacche padam santam sāñkhārūpasamam̄ sukhan ti. || 11 ||
Cūlagavaccho thero.

Paññābalī sīlavatūpapanno samāhito jhānarato satimā
yadatthiyam bhojanam bhuñjamāno kañkheta kālam idha
vitarāgo 'ti. || 12 ||

Mahāgavaccho thero.

Nilabbhavannā rucirā sītavārī sucindharā
indagopakasañchannā te selā ramayanti man ti. || 13 ||

Vanavacchatthero.

Upajjhāyo mām avacāsi ito gacchāmi Sīvaka.
gāme me vasati kāyo araññam̄ me gato mano
semānako pi gacchāmi; n' atthi saṅgo vijānatān ti. || 14 ||

Vanavacchassa therassa sāmanero.

Pañca chinde pañca jahe pañca c' uttari bhāvaye;
pañcasāṅgātigo bhikkhu oghatiñño 'ti vuccatāti. || 15 ||

Kuṇḍadhāno thero.

Yathāpi bhaddo ājañño nañgalāvattanī sikhī
gacchati appakasirena, evam rattindivā mama
gacchanti appakasirena sukhe laddhe nirāmise 'ti. || 16 ||

Belat̄thasiso thero.

10, vihari or viharim A, vihari C, viharati B, vīrahi and vīhārim Da, vīhārīti visesato hari apahari apanesi Db.— UDDĀNA : Koṭṭhiko AB, Kotiko C.— "subbatō C, "suppatō B, "sammato A.— 11, Culavaccho A, Cūlagavaccho C, Culagavaccho B, Cūlagavaccho D.— 12, yadatthiyam ACD, yadatthiyam B.— bhojanam C, bhojana AB.— Mahāvacchathero A, Mahāgavaccho th BC, Mahāgavacchathero D.— 13, "vārī sucindarā ABC. D gives both "vārī sucindh" and vārisucindh.— 14, upajjhā Da.— 15, comp. 633, Dhammap. 370.— cuttari ABD, vuttari C.

Middhi yadâ hoti mahagghaso ca niddâyitâ samparivattasâyî
mahâvarâho va nivâpapuñtho punappunam gabbham upeti
mando 'ti. ||17||

Dâsako thero.

Ahû buddhassa dâyâdo bhikkhu Bhesakalâvane,
kevalam atthisaññâya aphari pañhavim imam.
maññe 'ham kâmarâgam so khippam eva pahiyatiti. ||18||

Singâlapitâ thero.

Udakam hi nayanti nettikâ, usukârâ namayanti tejanam,
dârum namayanti tacchakâ, attânam damayanti subbatâ
'ti. ||19||

Kulo thero.

Marañe me bhayañ n' atthi, nikanti n' atthi jîvite,
sandeham nikkipissâmi sampajâno patissato 'ti. ||20||

Ajito thero.

Vaggo dutiyo. uddânam :

Cûlavaccho Mahâvaccho Vanavaccho ca Sivako
Kundadhâno ca Belañthi Dâsako ca tato param
Singâlapitiko thero Kulo ca Ajito dasâ 'ti. |

Nâham bhayassa bhâyâmi, satthâ no amatassa kovido.
yattha bhayañ nâvatiñhati tena maggena vajanti bhi-
kkhavo 'ti. ||21||

Nigrodho thero.

Nilâ sugîvâ sikhino morâ Kâramviyam abhinadanti,
te sitavâtakalitâ suttam jhâyañ nibodhentiti. ||22||

Cittako thero.

17, comp. Dhammap. 325.— 18, "mâñño han ti pi pâtho" D.— pahiyati A, pahiyati BC, pahissati Da. Dô: pahiyati pajahissatî maññe. Probably we should read, pahassati.— 19, comp. 877, Dhammap. 80, 145.— usâ namayanti, dârum namayanti CD, usâ damayanti, dâ damayanti AB.— Kulo AB, Kûlo C, Kundâthi and Kuddalath D.— 20, n' atthi nikanti j' D.— Uddâna: Kujo AB, Kulo C.— 22, Kâramviyam A, Kâyanviya B, Kâramviya C. D: Kâramviyan ti kâravâñ rukkham Kâraviti vâ tassa vanassa nâmam, tasnâ Kâramviyan ti Kâravâñmaka vane 'ti atto.— "kâlitâ A, kâlitâ C, kajibhâ B, kadditâ Da, sitavâtakadditâ 'ti sitena meghavâtana saffâtam kâlitâ madhuravassitan vassanto Dô.

Aham kho Veļugumbasmim bhutvāna madhupāyāsam
padakkhinam sammasanto khandhānam udāyabbayaṁ
sānum paṭigamissāmi vivekam anubrūhayan ti. ||23||

Gosālo thero.

Anuvassiko pabbajito, passa dhammasudhammatam,
tisso vijjā anuppattā, katam buddhassa sāsanān ti. ||24||

Sugandho thero.

Obhāsajātam phalagam cittam yassa abhiñhaso,
tādisam bhikkhum āsajja Kaṇha dukkham nigacchasitī. ||25||

Nandiyo thero.

Sutvā subhāsitam vācam buddhassādiccabandhuno
paccavyādhiṁ hi nipuṇam vālaggam usunā yathā 'ti. ||26||

Abhayo thero.

Dabbam kusam poṭakilam usiram muñjapabbajam
urasā panudahissāmi vivekam anubrūhayan ti. ||27||

Lomasakaṅgiyo thero.

Kacci no vatthapasuto, kacci no bhūsanārate,
kacci silamayam gandham tvam vāsi netarā pajā 'ti. ||28||

Jambugāmikaputto thero.

Samunnamayam attānam usukāro va tejanam
cittam ujum karitvāna avijjam chinda Hāritā 'ti. ||29||

Hārito thero.

Ābādhe me samuppanne sati me upapajjatha :
ābādho me samuppanno, kālo me na ppamajjituṁ ti. ||30||

Uttiyo thero.

Vaggo tatiyo. uddānam :

Nigrodho Cittako thero Gosālatthero Sugandho

Nandiyo Abhayo thero thero Lomasakaṅgiyo

Jambugāmikaputto ca Hārito Uttiyo isiti. |

24, anuvassiko AB, anuvassikan ti C, anuvassiko and anavassiko Da. D_b: anassiko (sic) 'ti anupagato vassam anuvasse va anuvassiko . . . athavā pacchato gatam anugatam vassam anuvassam tam assa atthiti anuvassiko, yassa pabbajitassa aparipunpatāya na gapapagatam so evam yutto anuvassiko 'ti vuttam hoti.—26, sačebyādhiṁ A, sačeppādhiṁ (corrected into 'dhīhi) C, sačebyādhiṁ B, paccavyādhiṁ Da, pacca'bādhinīti paṭipajji D_b.—27, Comp. 233, Apadāna fol. di (Dr. Morris's MS.)—28, kacci na vatthapasuto 'ti pi pātho D.—After pajā the following words are given in ABC: tam kincī (kacci A) na hoti yato.—29, samunnāmayan Da, "nam" A, "ddam" BC.—bhinda D.—Uddāna. It is not worth while to give the confused readings of ABC.

Phuṭṭho dāmsehi makasehi araññasmim brahâvane
nâgo samgâmasise va sato tatrâdhivâsaye 'ti. ||31||
Gahvaratîriyo bhikkhu.

Ajaram jîramânena tappamânena nibbutim
nimmissam paramam santim yogakkhemam anuttaran
ti. ||32||

Suppiyo thero.

Yathâpi ekaputtasmin piyasmim kusalî siyâ,
evam sabbesu pâñeu sabbattha kusalo siyâ 'ti. ||33||
Sopâko thero.

Anâsannavarâ etâ niccam eva vijânatâ.
gâmâ araññam âgamma tato geham upâvisim
tato utthâya pakkâmim anâmantetvâ Posiyo 'ti. ||34||

Posiyo thero.

Sukham sukhathto labhate tad âcaram, kittiñ ca pappoti,
yas' assa vadhati
yo ariyam atthângikam añjasam ujum bhâveti maggam
amatassa pattiya 'ti. ||35||

Sâmaññakâni thero.

Sâdu sutam sâdu caritakam sâdu sadâ aniketavihâro
atthapucchanam padakkhiṇakammam etam sâmaññam
akiñcanassâ 'ti. ||36||

Kumâputto thero.

Nâñjanapadam yanti vicarantâ asañnatâ
samâdhiñ ca virâdhenti, kim su raṭṭhamcariyâ karissati.
tasmañ vineyya sârambham jhâyeyya apurakkhato 'ti. ||37||

Kumâputtassa therassa sahâyako thero.

Yo iddhiyâ Sarabhûm atthapesi so Gavampati asito anejo,
tam sabbasaṅgâtigataṁ mahâmunim devâ namassanti bha-
vassa pâragun ti. ||38||

Gavampati thero.

Sattiyâ viya omaṭṭho dayhamâne va matthake
kâmarâgapahânâya sato bhikkhu paribbaje 'ti. ||39||

Tisso thero.

31, Tahûratitiriyathera, Tahûratiriyathera D.— 32, nimiyam ABC, nirâmi-
sam corrected to nimissam Da, nimissan ti parivatteyyam cetâpeyyam Db.—
34, upâvisi AC, upâvisam B.— pakkâmi AC, pakkâmin ti D, pakkami B.—
35, tad âcaram AD, tadâ varam BC Da.— 38, atthapesi Dâ Db, patth' ABC.—
devâ ADâ Db, devâpi BC.— 39 = 1162.

Sattiyā viya omaṭṭho dayhamāne va matthake
bhavarāgapahānāya satto bhikkhu paribbaje 'ti. ||40||

Vaddhamāno therō.

Vaggo catuttho. uddānam :

Gahvaratīriyo Suppiyo Sopāko ca Posiyo ca
Sāmaññakāni Kumāputto Kumāputtasahāyako
Gavampati Tissatthero Vaddhamāno mahāyaso 'ti.

Vivaram anupatanti vijjutā Vebhārassa ca Pañḍavassa ca,
nagavivaragato ca jhāyati putto appaṭimassa tādino 'ti. ||41||

Sirivadḍho therō.

Cāle Upacāle Sisūpacāle patissatikā nu kho viharatha,
āgato vo vālam viya vedhīti. ||42||

Khadiravaniyo therō.

Sumuttiko sumuttiko sāhu sumuttiko mhi tīhi khujjakehi,
asitāsu mayā naṅgalāsu mayā khuddakuddālāsu mayā.
yadi pi idham eva idham eva athavāpi alam eva alam eva ;
jhāya Sumangala jhāya Sumangala, appamatto vihara
Sumaṅgalā 'ti. ||43||

Sumaṅgalo therō.

Matam vā amma rodanti yo vā jīvam na dissati.
jīvantam mam amma dissantī kasmā mam amma roda-
siti. ||44||

Sānu therō.

Yathāpi bhaddo ājañño khalitvā patitiṭṭhati
evam dassanasampannam sammāsambuddhasāvakan ti. ||45||

Ramaṇiyavihāri therō.

Saddhāyāham pabbajito agārasmā anagāriyam,
sati paññā ca me vuḍḍhā cittañ ca susamāhitam.
kāmam karassu rūpāni, n' eva mam byādhayissasiti. ||46||

Samiddhi therō.

40 = 1163.— Uddāna : Gahvatīriyo A, Gahatirīyo B, Gahavatīriyo C.—
41 (= 1167), nabhaviv^o ABC, 'nagav' Da Db.—43, khuddakuddālāsu mayā
(khuddh^o A) ABC, uddhaudhāsu mayā Da, uddhakuddālāsu mayā . . . khudda-
kuddālāsu tī pi kunda- (or, kucca-) kuddālāsa tī pi pāli Db.—idham eva idham
eva ABC, idam eva Da, idam eva 'tī makāro padasandhikarō . . . gāmake thi-
tattā tām asitādīni kiṭcāpi imam (corrected into im) eva mama samipē yeva tathāpi
alam eva tehtī atthe Db.—44, dissanti A, dissanti BC, dissati Da. The word is
explained by passanti (*i.e.* passanti). Comp. Dhammap. Atth. p. 404.

Namo te buddhavīr' atthu, vippamutto 'si sabbadhi.
tuyh' āpadāne viharāmī viharāmī anāsavo 'ti. ||47||

Ujjayo thero.

Yato aham pabbajito agārasmā anagāriyam
nābhijānāmi sāmkappam anariyam dosasāmhitam ti. ||48||

Sañjayo thero.

Vihavīhābhīnādite sippikābhīrutehi ca
na me tam phandati cittam, ekattaniratam hi me. ||49||

Rāmaṇeyyako thero.

Dharanī ca siccati vāti māluto vijjutā carati nabhe,
upasammanti vitakkā, cittam susamāhitam mamā 'ti. ||50||

Vimalo thero.

Vaggo pañcamo. uddānam :

Sirivaddho Revato thero Sumanigalo Sānusavhayo
Ramaṇeyyavīhārī ca Samiddh'-Ujjaya-Sañjayo
Rāmaṇeyyo ca so thero Vimalo ca rānañjayo 'ti.

Vassati devo yathā sugitam, channā me kuṭikā sukhā nivātā,
cittam susamāhitāñ ca mayham, atha ce patthayasi pavassa
devā 'ti. ||51||

Godhiko thero.

Vassati devo yathā sugitam, channā me kuṭikā sukhā nivātā,
cittam susamāhitāñ ca kāye, atha ce patthayasi pavassa
devā 'ti. ||52||

Subāhu thero.

Vassati devo yathā sugitam, channā me kuṭikā sukhā nivātā,
tassam viharāmī appamatto, atha ce patthayasi pavassa
devā 'ti. ||53||

Valliyo thero.

47, tuyhāpadāne vihāre ABC, tuyhāpadāne viharim D_a, tuyhāp padāne viharām . . . tuyhāp tava spadāne ovādēna gatamagge patipatticariyā viharām yathābalam patipajjanto D_b.—49, cihacībhāb^o A, vihavīhāb^o BCD (vihavīhā 'ti abhipham pavattaadatātāya [sic] vihavīhā 'ti laddhanāmānam parillakānam abhinādānanimittam virāvirāvaheti ti attho).—sappik^o ACD_a, sippik^o B. sappikābhīrutehi vā 'ti yippikā vuuccanti devakāparānāmakā gelamīsenajjhakittati (or: "kittaki- P) sadārakākārī sākhāmīgā, mahākalākāndakā 'ti keci. sippikānam abhīrutehi mahāviravehi D.—sandati BCD; phandati A.—Uddāna: rāpañjāho AB, rānañjāho C.—51, comp. 1 and 325 seq.—53, Valliyo D, Valliko ABC.

Vassati devo yathâ sugîtam, channâ me kuṭikâ sukhâ nivâtâ,
tassam viharâmi adutiyo, atha ce patthayasi pavassa devâ
'ti. ||54||

Uttiyo thero.

Āsandim kuṭikam katvâ ogayha Añjanam vanam
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ katam buddhassa sâsanam ti. ||55||

Añjanâvaniyo thero.

Ko kutikâyam. bhikkhu kuṭikâyam vitarâgo susamâhi-
tacitto.

evam jânâhi âvuso amoghâ te kuṭikâ katâ 'ti. ||56||

Kuṭivihârî thero.

Ayam âhu purâniyâ kuṭi, aññam patthayase navam kuṭim.
âsam kuṭiyâ virâjaya, dukkhâ bhikkhu puna nayâ ku-
titi. ||57||

Kuṭivihârî thero.

Ramaṇiyâ me kuṭikâ saddhâdeyyâ manoramâ.
na me attho kumârihi. yesam attho tahiñ gacchatha
nâriyo 'ti. ||58||

Ramaṇiyakuṭiko thero.

Saddhâyâham pabbajito, araññe me kuṭikâ katâ,
appamatto ca âtâpî sampajâno patissato 'ti. ||59||

Kosallavihârî.

Te me ijjhîmsu samkappâ yadattho pâvisim kuṭim,
vijjâ vimuttim paccessam mânârusayam ujjahan ti. ||60||

Sîvalitthero.

Vaggo chattho. uddânam :

Godhiko ca Subâhu ca Valliyo Uttiyo isi
Añjanâvaniyo thero duve Kuṭivihârino
Ramaṇiyakuṭiko ca Kosallavhaya-Sîvaliti.

Passati passo passantam apassantañ ca passati;
apassanto apassantam passantañ ca na passatîti. ||61||

Vappo thero.

55, Añjanam v° ACDA, Añjanâv° BD. — Añjanâvaniyo BC, Añjanavaniyo A. D has both readings.—57, purâniyâ ABD (“purâtanaaddhagatâ”), purâniyâ C. I think we ought to read purânikâ.—59, ca deest C Da Db. — Kosalavihârî A, Kosallavihârî BC, Kosallavihâratthera and Kosallatthera D.—Uddâna : Kosalî A, Kosali BC.—Añjanav° A, Añjanâv° BC.

Ekakâ mayam araññe viharâma apaviddham va vanasmi
dârukam ;
tassa me bahukâ pihayanti nerayikâ viya saggagâminan
ti. ||62||

Vajjiputto thero.

Cutâ patanti patitâ giddhâ ca punar âgatâ.
katam kiccam ratam rammam sukhena' anvâgatañ sukhan
ti. ||63||

Pakkho thero.

Dumavhayâya uppanno jâto pañdaraketunâ
ketuhâ ketunâ yeva mahâketum padhamsayîti. ||64||

Vimalakonðañño thero.

Ukkhepatakavacchassa samkalitam bahûhi vassehi
tam bhâsatî gahañhânam sunisinno ulârapâmujo 'ti. ||65||

Ukkhepatakavaccho thero.

Anusâsi mahâviro sabbadhammâna pâragu ;
tassâham dhammam sutvâna vihâsim santike rato ;
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, katam buddhassa sâsanan ti. ||66||

Meghiyo thero.

Kilesâ jhâpitâ mayham, bhavâ sabbe samûhatâ,
vikkhîno jâtisamsâro, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ||67||

Ekadhammasavanîyo thero.

Adhicetaso appamajjato munino monapathesu sikkhato
sokâ na bhavanti tâdino upasantassa sadâ satimato 'ti. ||68||

Ekuddâniyo thero.

Sutvâna dhammam mahato mahârasam sabbaññutaññâpa-
varena desitam

maggam papajjim amatassa pattiyyâ ; so yogakkhemassa
pathassa kovidâ 'ti. ||69||

Channo thero.

62, apavitham ABC, apaviddham and apavitham D.—panvanasmi corrected to
smim A, panvanasmi BC, va vanasmi D.—dâruñam A, dârukam BCDa.
Db : anapekkhabhâvena vane chajditâdârukanda viya.—64, D : Dumavhayâ ti
dumena ambeva avhatthabhyâ Ambapâliyâ ti attho . . . vaddhavattham dhujagâ
pandaraketu ti paññatena Bimbisârâññâ hetubhûtona jâto . . . ketuhâ ti
mânappahayî . . . ketunâ yevâ ti paññâya eva . . . mahâketu Mâro pâpimâ.—65,
Ukkhepât D—samkalitam ABC, samkalikam Da; Db : samkalitam bahûhi
vassehi ti (“ sampindanavasena hadaye thapitam ”) . . . samkhaliyan ti pi pâtho,
samkhaliyan viya katam ekâbaddhavasena vacugatam katam buddhavacanan ti
vacanaseso, tan ti pariyattiidhammam bhâsatî kathesi gahañhânam.—68 = Vinaya
Pitaka, vol. iv. p. 54.

Silam eva idha aggam, paññavā pana uttamo ;
 manussesu ca devesu sīlapaññāṇato jayan ti. ||70||
 Puṇṇo thero.

Vaggo sattamo. uddānam :

Vappo ca Vajjiputto ca Pakkho Vimalakonḍaňño
 Ukkhepakatavaccho ca Meghiyo Ekadhammiko
 Ekuddāniya-Channo ca Puṇṇathero mahabbalo 'ti.

Susukhumanipūnatthadassīnā matikusalena niyātavuttinā
 samsevitabuddhasīlinā nibbānam na hi tena dullabhan
 ti. ||71||

Vacchāpālo thero.

Yathā kalīro susu vadḍhitaggo dunnikkhamo hoti pasā-
 khajāto,
 evam aham bhariyāyānītāya; anumañña mām pabbajito
 'mhi dānīti. ||72||

Ātumo thero.

Jinnañ ca disvā dukkhitañ ca byādhitam matañ ca disvā
 gatam āyusamkhayam
 tato aham nikhamitūna pabbajim pahāya kāmāni mano-
 ramānīti. ||73||

Māṇavo thero.

Kāmacchando ca byāpādo thīnamiddhañ ca bhikkhuno
 uddhaccam vicikicchā ca sabbaso 'va na vijjatī. ||74||

Suyāmano thero.

Sādhu suvihitāna dassanam, kañkhā chijjati, buddhi
 vadḍhati,
 bālam pi karonti pañditam, tasmā sādhu satam samāgamo
 'ti. ||75||

Susārādo thero.

Uppatantesu nipate, nipatantesu uppate,
 vase avasamānesu, ramamānesu no rame 'ti. ||76||

Piyañjaho thero.

70 = 619. — 71, comp. 210. — 72, dunnikkhamo hoti ABC, dunnikkhaso ti D^a, dunnikkhamo 'ti velugumbato nikhametum niharitum asakkueyyo D^b. — 73, nikhamitūna ABC, nikhamituna Da, nikhamitūnā 'ti nikhamitvā ayam eve vā pātho D^b. — 76, Piyañjayo ABC, Piyañjhāththera and Piyañjayatth^c D. Compare the Uddāna.

Idam pure cittam acâri cârikam yen'icchakam yathakâmam
yathâsukham ;
tad ajj' ahám niggahissâmi yoniso hatthippabhinnam viya
añkusaggaho 'ti. ||77||

Hatthârohaputto thero.

Anekajâtisamsâram sandhâvissam anibbisam,
tassa me dukkhajâtassa dukkhakkhandho aparaddho
'ti. ||78||

Menâdasiro thero.

Sabbo râgo pahîno me, sabbo doso samûhato,
sabbo me vigato moho ; sitibhûto 'smi nibbuto 'ti. ||79||

Rakkhito thero.

Yam mayâ pakatam kammam appam vâ yadi vâ bahu
sabbam etam parikkhînam, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo
'ti. ||80||

Uggo thero.

Vaggo atthamo. uddânam :

Vacchapâlo ca yo thero Âtumo Mânavo isi
Suyâmano Susârado theroyo ca Piyañjabo
Ârohaputto Menâdasiro Rakkhito Uggasavhayo 'ti.

Yam mayâ pakatam pâpam pubbe aññâsu jâtisu,
idh' eva tam vedaniyan, vatthu aññam na vijjatiti. ||81||

Samitigutto thero.

Yena yena subhikkhâni sivâni abhayâni ca
tena puttaka gacchassu, mâ sokâ pahato bhavâ 'ti. ||82||

Kassapo thero.

Sih' appamatto vihara rattindivam atandito,
bhâvehi kusalam dhammadam, jaha sîgham samussayan
ti. ||83||

Sihô thero.

77, Comp. 1130, Dhammap. 326.—78, aparaddho AC, avarado B, paraddhatto Da, aparaddho 'ti . . . paribbañño euto Da.—Uddâna : Piyañjayo A, "jaho BC.—82, sokapahato A, sokâ pahato BCD (sokâ pahato 'ti vuttugunarahitâni ratthâni gantvâ dubbhikkhabhayâdijanitena sokena pahato mâ bhavâ mâ hoshti attho).

Sabbarattim supitvâna divâ samganike rato
kudâsu nâmâ dummedho dukkhass' antam karissatîti. || 84 ||

Nîto therô.

Cittanimittassa kovido pavivekarasam vijâniya
jhâyam nipako patissato adhigaccheyya sukham nirâmisan
ti. || 85 ||

Sunâgo therô.

Itobahiddhâ puthuaññavâdinam maggo na nibbânagamo
yathâ ayam,
iti ssu samgham bhagavânusâsati satthâ sayam pânitale va
dassayan ti. || 86 ||

Nâgito therô.

Khandhâ ditthâ yathâbhûtam, bhavâ sabbe padâlità,
vikkhîno jâtisamsâro, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. || 87 ||

Pavîthho therô.

Asakkhiñ vata attânam uddhâtum udakâ thalam,
vuyhamâno mahoghe va saccâni pativijjh' ahan ti. || 88 ||

Ajjuno therô.

Uttinñâ pañkâ palipâ, pâtâlâ parivajjita,
mutto oghâ ca ganthâ ca, sabbe mâna visamhatâ 'ti. || 89 ||

Devasabho therô.

Pañca kkhandhâ pariññâtâ tiñhanti chinnamâlakâ,
vikkhîno jâtisamsâro, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. || 90 ||

Sâmidatto therô.

Vaggo navamo. Uddânam :

Thero Samitigutto ca Kassapo Sihasavhayo
Nîto Sunâgo Nâgito Pavîthho Ajjuno isi
Devasabho ca yo thero Sâmidatto mahabbalo.

Na tathâmatam satarasam sudhannam yam may' ajja pari-
bhuttam

aparimitadassinâ Gotamena buddhena desito dhammo 'ti. || 91 ||

Paripunñako therô.

84, Nîto AB, Nîto C, Ninath° and Nipâth° D.—85, Nâgath° D.—88,
asakkhi ABCD_a, asakkhiñ ti sakkosin D_b.—89, gandha A, kanthâ B, ganjhâ C,
ganthâ D_a D_b.—Uddâna : Nîto AB, Nîto C.—ja (instead of ca) ABC.—
91, Commentary : tathâ ti tena pakârena, matan ti abhimataq.

Yassâsavâ parikkhînâ âhâre ca anissito,
suññato animitto ca vimokkho yassa gocaro,
âkâse va sakuntânam padan tassa durannayan ti. ||92||

Vijayo thero.

Dukkhâ kâmâ Eraka na sukhâ kâmâ Eraka,
yo kâme kâmayati dukkham so kâmayati Eraka,
yo kâme na kâmayati dukkham so na kâmayati Erakâ
'ti. ||93||

Erako thero.

Namo hi tassa bhagavato Sakyaputtassa sirimato,
tenâyam aggupattena aggadhammo sudesito 'ti. ||94||

Mettaji thero.

Andho 'ham hatanetto 'smi, kantâraddhâna pakkhanno,
sayamâno pi gacchissam na sahâyena pâpenâ 'ti. ||95||

Cakkhupâlo thero.

Ekapuppham cajitvâna asiti vassakoṭiyo
saggesu paricâretvâ sesaken' amhi nibbuto 'ti. ||96||

Khaṇḍasumano thero.

Hitvâ satapalam kamsam sovaṇṇam satarâjikam
aggahim mattikâpattam, idam dutiyâbhiseccanam ti. ||97||

Tisso thero.

Rûpam disvâ sati muṭṭhâ piyanmittam manasikaroto,
sârattacitto vedeti tañ ca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati,
tassa vadḍhanti âsavâ bhavamûlopagâmino 'ti. ||98||

Abhayo thero.

Saddam sutvâ sati muṭṭhâ piyanmittam manasikaroto,
sârattacitto vedeti tañ ca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati,
tassa vadḍhanti âsavâ samsâramupagâmino 'ti. ||99||

Uttiyo thero.

Sammappadhânasampanno satipatṭhânagocaro
vimuttikusumasañchanno parinibbissaty anâsavo 'ti. ||100||

Devasabho thero.

92, comp. Dhammap. 93.—95, comp. Dhammap. Atṭhak. p. 86 ed. Fausböll.
—pakkhando A, pakkhamno BC, pakkhanto D.—miyamâno A, miy^o C, viy^o B,
sayamâno ("sayante [sic] pi pádesu avahantesu") D.—96, asiti the MSS.—
97 = 862.—98, comp. 794, bhavamîlâ bhavagâmino A, bhavamûlo bhavag^o C,
bhavamûlopagâmino BD^o Db.—Tisso Abhayo ca Uttiyo A, Tisso Ayo ca Ut^o C,
Tisso ca Ayo thero Uttiyo ca B. It is impossible to restore the original text.

Vaggo dasamo. Uddānam :

Paripuṇṇako ca Vijayo Erako Mettajī muni
Cakkhupālo Khaṇḍasumano Tisso Abhayo ca
Uttiyo mahāpañño thero Devasabho pi cā 'ti.

Hitvā gihitvam anavositatto mukhanaṅgalī odariko kusīto
mahāvarāhō va nivāpaputṭho punappunam gabbham upeti
mando 'ti. ||101||

Belaṭṭhakāni therō.

Mānena vañcitāse saṃkhāresu saṃkilissamānāse
lābhālābhena mathitā samādhīm nādhigacchantī. ||102||

Setucchatthero.

Nāham etena athiko sukhito dhammarasena tappito,
pītvāna rasaggam uttamam na ca kāhāmi visena santhavan
ti. ||103||

Bandhuro therō.

Lahuko vata me kāyo phuṭṭho ca pītisukhena vipulena,
tūlam iva eritam mālutena pilavati va me kāyo 'ti. ||104||

Khitako therō.

Ukkaṇṭhito pi na vase ramamāno pi pakkame,
na tv evānatthasahitam vase vāsam vicakkhaṇo 'ti. ||105||

Malitavambho therō.

Satalīṅgassa athassa satalakkhaṇadadhārino
ekaṅgadassī dummedho satadassī ca pañḍito 'ti. ||106||

Suhemanto therō.

Pabbajīm tulayitvāna agārasmā anagāriyam ;
tisso vijjā anuppattā, katam buddhassa sāsanān ti. ||107||

Dhammasavo therō.

Savīsañvassasatiko pabbajīm anagāriyam ;
tisso vijjā anuppattā, katam buddhassa sāsanān ti. ||108||

Dhammasavapituthero.

101, Beladdhakāni ABC.—103, pītvā AC, vitvā B, pītvāna D_a D_b.—
Bandhuratthera D, Bandhano A, Sandhoyo B, Sandhavo C.—104, pilarati and
pilavati D, silavati AC, silavati B.—105 "saṃhitam and "sahitam D, "saṃhitam"
ABC.—106, ca D_a D_b, va ABC.—Susomantath^o D.—107, Dhammasavo A,
"savāna BC, savāro D.—108, Dhammasatipituth^o D, Dhammasāp^o BC.

Na nûnâyam paramahitânukampino rahogato anuviganeti
sâsanam ;
tathâ h' ayam viharati pâkatindriyo migî yathâ tarunajâtikâ
vane 'ti. ||109||

Samgharakkhito therô.

Nagâ nagaggesu susamvirûlhâ udaggameghena navena sittâ
vivekakâmassa araññasaññino janeti bhiyyo Usabhassa
kalyatan ti. ||110||

Usabho therô.

Vaggo ekâdasamo. uddânam :

Belañthakâni Setuccho Bandhuro Khitako isi
Malitavambho Suhemanto Dhammasavo Dhammasavapitâ
Samgharakkhithathero ca Usabho ca mahâmuni.

Duppabbajjam ve, duradhvâsâ gehâ, dhammo gambhîro,
duradhigamâ bhogâ ;
kicchâ vutti no itarîtaren' eva; yuttam cintetum satatam
aniccatan ti. ||111||

Jento therô.

Tevijjo 'ham mahâjhâyi cetosamathakovido ;
sadattho me anuppatto, katam buddhassa sâsanatî. ||112||

Vacchagotto therô.

Acchodikâ puthusilâ gonañgulamigâyutâ
ambusevâlasañchannâ te selâ ramayanti man ti. ||113||

Vanavacchathero.

Kâyadutthullagaruno hiyyamânamhi jîvite
sarîrasukhagiddhassa kuto samanâsâdhatû 'ti. ||114||

Adhimutto therô.

Es' âvahiyyase pabbatena bahukuṭajasallakikena
Nesâdakena girinâ yasassinâ paricchedanâ 'ti. ||115||

Mahânâmo therô.

109, tarunavijjâtikâ ti vâ pâtho Dâ.—110, janetiti (sic Dâ Dâ) uppâdenti
puthute hi idam ekavacanam, keci pana janentiti pâthanti.—Uddâna : Bandhano
A, Mandayo B, Mandaro C.—111, Jetatthâ D.—113 = 601.—115, "sallakikena
A, "sallarikena BCD ("sallakthi indasâlarukkhhehi vâ samannâgatena")—
paricchedanâ ti AB, paricchedâ CD.

Cha phassāyatane hitvā guttadvāro susamvuto
aghamūlam vanitivāna patto me āsavakkhayo. ||116||

Pārāpariyo thero.

Suvilitto suvasano sabbābharaṇabhbhūsito
tisso vijjā ajjhagamim, katam buddhassa sāsanān ti. ||117||

Yaso thero.

Abhisattho va nipatati vayo, rūpam aññam iva tath' eva
santam ;
tass' eva sato avippavasato aññasseva sarāmi attānan ti. ||118||

Kimbilo thero.

Rukkhamūlagahanam pasakkiya nibbānam hadayasmīm
osiya
jhāya Gotama mā ca pamādo; kin te bilibiliikā karissa-
tīti. ||119||

Vajjiputto thero.

Pañca kkhandhā pariññātā titthanti chinnamūlakā ;
dukkhakkhayo anuppatto, patto me āsavakkhayo 'ti. ||120||

Isidatto thero.

Dvādasamo vaggo. tatr' uddānam bhavati :

Jento ca Vacchagotto ca Vaccho ca Vanapavhayo
Adhimutto Mahānāmo Pārāpariyo Yaso pi ca
Kimbilo Vajjiputto ca Isidatto mahāyaso 'ti.
vīsuttarasatam therā katakiccā anāsavā
Ekake 'va nipātamhi susamgītā mahesibhīti.|

niṭṭhito Ekanipāto.

117, ajjhāgamim A, ajjhāgamini B, ajjabhāsi C, ajjhāgamim corrected to ajjhag^o D^a, ajjhagamini ti D^b.—118, abhisatto va nipatī (corr. to nipatati) A, abhisatto va nipatati B, abhisitto dha nipatti C, abhisatho vinipatī Da. D^b: abhisatho vā 'ti tvam sīgham gacchamāna titthati devebi anusītū āpattō viya: abhisatho vā 'ti pi pātho, tvam bahu gacchatī kenaci abhilāpako viyā 'ti attho. nipatīti atipatī abhidhāvati na titthati khape khape khayavasam pāpūnātīti attho.—tathē AC, tathēva BD.—Kimilo AC, Kimmilo B, Kimmilatth^o and Kimbilatth^o D.—119, opiya Da, opiyā 'ti . . . nibbutim hadaye thapetvā D^b.—bijibijīti saddappavatī yathā nirathakā D^b.—Uddāna: Kimilo AC, Kimmilo B.

DUKANI PÂTO.

N' atthi koci bhavo nicco sañkhârâ vâpi sassatâ,
 uppajjanti ca te khandhâ cavanti aparâparam. ||121||
 etam adinavam fiatvâ bhaven' amhi anaththiko,
 nissato sabbakâmehi, patto me âsavakkhayo 'ti. ||122||
 ittham sudam âyasmâ Uttaro therô gâthâyo
 abhâsitthâ 'ti.

Na idam anayena jîvitam, nâhâro hadayassa santiko,
 âhâratthitiko samussayo, iti disvâna carâmi esanam. ||123||
 pañko 'ti hi nam avedayum yâyam vandanapûjanâ kulesu,
 sukhumam sallam durubbhañ, sakkâro kâpurisena dujjaho
 'ti. ||124||

ittham sudam âyasmâ Piñdolabhâradvâjo therô
 gâthâyo abhâsitthâ 'ti.

Makkaño pañcadvârâyam kuñkâyam pasakkiya
 dvârena anupariyeti ghatayanto muhun muhun. ||125||
 tiñtha makkâta mâ dhâvi, na hi te tam yathâ pure;
 niggahito 'si paññâya, neto dûrañ gamissasiti. ||126||

Valliyo therô.

Tiñnam me tâlapattanam Gañgâtire kuñ katâ,
 chavasitto va me patto, pañsukûlañ ca cîvarañ. ||127||
 dvinnam antaravassânam ekâ vâcâ me bhâsita;
 tatiye antaravassamhi tamokhandho padâlito 'ti. ||128||

Gañgâtiryo bhikkhu.

Api ce hoti tevijjo macceuhâyi anâsavo,
 appaññato 'ti nam bâlâ ayajânanti ajânatâ. ||129||

123, na yidam Da Db.—santike 'ti pi pañthanti Db.—pavedayum A, averassum C, avedasum B, avedayum Da Db.—126, neto ABC, neva Da. Db: neva dûrañ gamissasi ito attabhbâvato dûrañ dutiyâdiattabhbâvam n' eva gamissasi. nete [sic] dûran ti pi pâtho, so ev' attho.—127, tâlapattinan ti pi pâtho Db.—chavasitto va ADa, ch' ca BC; chavasitto va me patto ca chavasittasadio matânam khirasecanam. [sic] kuñdasasdiso 'ti attho Db.—129, ajânaka Db, ajânatâ or 'kâ Da.

yo ca kho annapānassa lābhī hoti 'dha puggalo,
pāpadhammo pi ce hoti, so nesañ hoti sakkato 'ti. ||130||

Ajino thero.

Yadāhañ dhammad assosim bhāsamānassa satthuno,
na kañkham abhijānāmi sabbaññu aparājite ||131||
satthavāhe mahāvire sārathīnam varuttame :
magge pañipadāyam vā kañkhā mayhañ na vijjatīti. ||132||

Melajino thero.

Yathā agāram ducchannam vuṭṭhi samativijjhati,
evam abhāvitam cittam rāgo samativijjhati. ||133||
yathā agāram suechannam vuṭṭhi na samativijjhati,
evam subhāvitam cittam rāgo na samativijjhati. ||134||

Rādho thero.

Khīñā hi mayhañ jāti, vusitam jinasāsanam,
pahīno jālasañkhāto, bhavanetti samūhatā. ||135||
yass' athāya pabbajito agārasmā anagāriyam,
so me attho anuppatto sabbasamyojanakkhayo. ||136||

Surādho thero.

Sukhañ supanti munayo ye ithīsu na bajjhare
sadā ve rakkhitabbāsu yāsu saccam sudullabham. ||137||
vadham carimha te kāma, anaññā dāni te mayam,
gacchāma dāni nibbānam yattha gantvā na socatīti. ||138||

Gotamo thero.

Pubbe hanati attānam pacchā hanati so pare ;
suhatamp hanti attānam vitampseneva pakkhimā. ||139||
na brāhmaṇo bahivāṇo, antovāṇo hi brāhmaṇo ;
yasmim pāpāni kammāni sa ve kañho Sujampatīti. ||140||

Vasabho thero.

Vaggo pañhamo. uddānam :

Uttaro c' eva Piñdolo Valliyo Tīriyo isi
Ajino ca Melajino Rādho Surādho Gotamo
Vasabhena ime honti dasa therā mahiddhikā 'ti.

Sussûsâ sutavadâhanî, sutam paññâya vadâhanam,
 paññâya attham jânâti, nâto attho sukhâvaho. ||141||
 sevetha pantâni senâsanâni, careyya samyojanavippa-
 mokkham :
 sace ratîn nâdhigaccheyya tattha, samghe vase rakkhitatto
 satimâ 'ti. ||142||

Mahâcundo thero.

Ye kho te veghamissena nânatthena ca kammunâ
 manusse uparundhanti pharusupakkamâ janâ,
 te pi tath' eva kîranti, na hi kammam panassati. ||143||
 yam karoti naro kammam kalyânam yadi pâpakam,
 tassa tass' eva dâyâdo yam yam kammam pakubbatî-
 ti. ||144||

Jotidâsathero.

Accayanti ahorattâ, jivitam uparujjhati,
 âyu khîyati maccânam kunnadînam va odakam. ||145||
 atha pâpâni kammâni karam bâlo na bujjhati ;
 pacchâssa katukam hoti, vipâko hi 'ssa pâpako 'ti. ||146||

Herañnakâni thero.

Parittam dârum âruyha yathâ sîde mahapñave,
 evam kusitam âgamma sâdhujîvî pi sîdati ;
 tasmâ tam parivajjeyya kusitam hînavîriyam. ||147||
 pavivittehi ariyehi pahitattehi jhâyîhi
 niccam âraddhaviriyehi pânditehi sahâvase 'ti. ||148||

Somamitto thero.

Jano janamhi sambaddho, janam ev' assito jano,
 jano janena heñhiyati, heñheti ca jano janam. ||149||

141, sudhavaddhini A, sutavadhanam B, sututani C, sutavadhanti D, sutu (corrected to sutam) vadhanî D.—143, veghamissena A, veghamiyena BC, veghamissena D, veghamissena 'ti eva varattakhandâdinâ sifâdisu veghadâne. vegamissenâ 'ti pi pâli, so ev' attho. Comp. Dr. Rhys Davids's note on Mahâ-Parinibbâna Sutta II, 32 (Sacred Books, vol. xi, p. 37).—nânatthrena AC, nânatenâ BD, nânatenâna DA.—uparundhanti A, uparundhanti BCD, uparundhantti vibâdhamti D.—tattheva A, tattheva BCD ("tattheva kirantî ea pâtho.")—144, Jotipâlatthi D.—148, jhâyîhi A, "hi BCD.—149, janasmin D.—sambandho ABCD ("patibaddho, ayam eva vâ pâtho.")—bâdhiyati bâdheti A, sodhi^u sodhi^u B, sodhi^u sodheti C, hethayati sodheti D; heñhiyati heñheti ("heñhiyati bâdhiyati ta yidam mayham eva upari heñhanaphalavasena upari patissati ajâmantu sodheti jano janam") D.

ko hi tassa janen' attho janena janitena vā.
janam ohāya gacchan tam heṭhayitvā bahum janan ti. ||150||
Sabbamitto therō.

Kālī itthi brahati dhañkarūpā satthiñ ca bhettvā aparañ ca
satthiñ
bāhāñ ca bhettvā aparañ ca bāhum sīsañ ca bhettvā dadhi-
thālakam va esā nisinnā abhisaddahitvā. ||151||
yo ve avidvā upadhim karoti punappunam dukkham upeti
mando.
taṣmā pajānam upadhim na kayirā māham puna bhinnasiro
sayissan ti. ||152||

Mahākālo therō.

Bahū sapatte labhati muṇḍo saṅghātipāruto
lābhī annassa pānassa vatthassa sayanassa ca. ||153||
etam ādīnavam īatvā sakkāresu mahabbhayam
appalābho anavassuto sato bhikkhu paribbaje 'ti. ||154||

Tisso therō.

Pācīnavamsadāyamhi Sakyaputtā sahāyakā
pahāy' anappake bhoge uñchāpattāgatē ratā ||155||
āraddhaviriyā pahitattā niceam dañhaparakkamā
ramanti dhammaratiyā hitvāna lokikam ratin ti. ||156||

Kimbilo therō.

Ayonisomanasikārā mañḍanam anuyuñjisam,
uddhato capalo cāsim kāmarāgena aṭṭito. ||157||
upāyakusalenāham buddhenādiccabandhunā
yoniso paṭipajjivtā bhave cittam udabbhin ti. ||158||

Nando therō.

Pare ca nam pasamsanti attā ce asamāhito :
mogham pare pasamsanti, attā hi asamāhito. ||159||
pare ca nam garahanti attā ce susamāhito :
mogham pare garahanti, attā hi susamāhito. ||160||

Sirimā therō.

150, bādhayitvā A, sodhayitvā BC, heṭhayitvā Da; sodhayitvā bahūjanan ti
yasmā samśre carato jumanasse ayam evarūpā paṭipatti taṣmā tam janam tassa
ca sodhikā yā sā tanhā yo ca so evam bahūjanam sodhayitvā thitam tañ ca
ohāya . . . pariccajivtā gaccha tehi anupaddutāñ thānam gaccheyya pāpueyyan
ti attho Db.—151, abhisandahitvā Da Db.—152, comp. Sutta Nipāta 728—1050.
—156, lokiyam D.—Kimbilatth° D, Kimilo A, Kimmilo BC.—157, capalo
aśim D.—160, Sirimo AC, Sirimo B, Sirimath° D.

Vaggo dutiyo. uddânam :

Cundo ca Jotidâso ca thero Heraññakâni yo
Somamitto Sabbamitto Kâlo Tisso ca Kimbilo
Nando ca Sirimâ c' eva dasa therâ mahiddhikâ 'ti.

Khandbâ mayâ pariññâtâ, tañhâ me susamûhatâ,
bhâvitâ mama bojjhañgâ, patto me âsavakkhayo. ||161||
so 'ham khandhe pariññâya abbahitvâna jâlinim
bhâvayitvâna bojjhañge nibbâyissam anâsavo 'ti. ||162||

Uttaro thero.

Panâdo nâma so râjâ yassa yûpo suvannayo
tiriyañ solasapabbedho ubbham âhu sahassadhâ. ||163||
sahassakandu satabhendu dhajâlu haritâmayo;
anaccum tattha gandhabbâ cha sahassâni sattadâ 'ti. ||164||

Bhaddaji thero.

Satimâ paññavâ bhikkhu âraddhabalavîriyo
pañca kappasatâ' âham ekarattim anussariñ. ||165||
cattâro satipatâhâne satta atâha ca bhâvayam
pañca kappasatân' âham ekarattim anussarin ti. ||166||

Sobhito thero.

Yam kiccam dañhaviriyena yam kiccam boddhum icchatâ
karissam nâvarajjhissam, passa viriyaparakkamam. ||167||
tvañ ca me maggam akkhâhi añjasam amatogadham;
aham monena monissam Gañgâsoto va sâgaran ti. ||168||

Vallîyo thero.

Kese me olkhissan ti kappako upasamkami,
tato âdâsam âdâya sarîram paccavekhhisam. ||169||

Uddâna : Kîmilo A, Kîmmilo B.C.—Sîrimâ AC, Sîrimo B.—162, sabbuhitvâna corr. to abb^o A, sabba^o B, appa^o C, abbahitvâna ("uddharitvâ") Da Db.—163, suvannamayo A, suvannayo BCD, "nâyâgo Da.—solasubbedho AD, solasamubbedho C, solasamuppedho B. Prof. Faustbôl no doubt is right in reading solasapabbedho (Jâtaka, vol. ii. p. 334).—164, The first hemistich frequently occurs in the Apâdâna collection; see the 310th Apâdâna (the story of Pabbâradâyaka), the Apâdâna of Tiñakutijâyakathera (fol. jhî' of Dr. Morris's MS.), the Apâdâna of Tiñamutthijâyakathera (ibid. fol. jhû), etc. The Apâdâna MS. constantly reads sahassakandu. The readings of my MSS. are : sahassakando AD ("sahassakando ti sahassabhumako"), sahassakando C, sahassakopodo B. Comp. Jât. I.I.—satabhendu CD, which the comment explains by " anekasataniyyâhâho " (read, "niyyâhâho"), satagendu AB. The Apâdâna MS. has always satabhendu.—167, nâvarajjhissam A, nâvarajjh^o BC, na virajjhissam Da Db.—169, olkhianti AB, olkhîyan ti C, olkhissan ti D (" mama kese olkhissam kappenuti ").

tuccho kāyo adissittha, andhakāre tamo byagā ;
sabbe colā samucchinnā, n' athi dāni punabbhavo 'ti. || 170 ||
Vitasoko thero.

Pañca nīvaraṇe hitvā yogakkhemassa pattiyā
dhammādāsam gahetvāna nāpadassanam attano || 171 ||
paccavekkhim imam kāyam sabbañ santarabāhiram,
ajjhattañ ca bahiddhā ca tuccho kāyo adissathā 'ti. || 172 ||

Punnamāso thero.

Yathāpi bhaddo ājañño khalitvā patitiñhati,
bhiyyo laddhāna samvegam adino vahate dhuram, || 173 ||
evam dassanasampannam sammāsambuddhasāvakam
ājāniyam mām dhāretha puttam buddhassa orasan ti. || 174 ||

Nandako thero.

Ehi Nandaka gacchāma upajjhāyassa santikam,
sīhanādam nadissāma buddhaseṭṭhassa sammukhā. || 175 ||
yāya no anukampāya amhe pabbājayī muni,
so no attho anuppatto sabbasamyojanakkhayo 'ti. || 176 ||

Bharato thero.

Nadanti evam sappaññā sīhā va girigabbhare
virā vijitasamgāmā jetvā Māram savāhanam. || 177 ||
satthā ca paricinno me, dhammo samgho ca pūjito,
ahañ ca vitto sumano puttam disvā anāsavan ti. || 178 ||

Bhāradvājō thero.

Upāsitā sappurisā, sutā dhammā abhiñhaso ;
sutvāna paṭipajjissam añjasam amatogadham. || 179 ||
bhavarāgahatassa me sato bhavarāgo puna me na vijjati
na cāhu na ca me bhavissati na ca me etarahi pi
vijjatīti. || 180 ||

Kaṇhadinno thero.

Vaggo tatiyo. uddānam :

Uttaro Bhaddaji thero Sobhito Valliyo isi
Vitasoko ca so thero Punnamāso ca Nandako
Bharato Bhāradvājō ca Kaṇhadinno mahāmunīti.

172, santarabāhiram AD_a, antarabāhiram BCDA.—173, vahato AB, vahate C,
vahane D_a, vahite ubbahati D_b.—176, Bharato ABD_b, Bhārato C, Bhāratth^b
D_a.—177, dhīrā D_a D_b.—178, ci (corrected to ca) vitto A, ca citto BC, ca citto
(corr. to vitto) D_a, ca vitto D_b ("aham pi vitto nirāmisaya pitiyā tutṭho.")—180,
pi deest AD.

Yato aham pabbajito sammâsambuddhasâsane,
vinuccamâno uggacchim, kâmadhâtum upaccagam. ||181||
Brahmuno pekkhamânassa tato cittam vimuci me;
akuppâ me vimuttîti sabbasamyojanakkhayâ 'ti. ||182||

Migasiro thero.

Aniccâni gahakâni tattha tattha punappunam,
gahakâram gavesanto dukkhâ jâti punappunam. ||183||
gahakâraka dîtho 'si, puna geham na kâhasi;
sabbâ te pâsukâ bhaggâ thûnirâ ca vidâlitâ;
vipariyâdikatam cittam idh' eva vidhamissatiti. ||184||

Sivako thero.

Araham sugato loke vâteh' âbâdhito muni;
sace uñhodakam atthi munino dehi brâhmañâ. ||185||
pûjito pûjaneyyânam sakareyyâna sakato
apacito apacineyyânam tassa icchâmi hâtave 'ti. ||186||

Upavâno thero.

Dîthâ mayâ dhammadharâ upâsakâ kâmâ aniccâ iti bhâ-
samânâ
sârattarattâ manikuñdalesu puttesu dâresu ca te
apekkhâ. ||187||
addhâna jânanti yathâva dhammam, kâmâ aniccâ iti câpi âhu,
râgañ ca tesam na bal' atthi chettum, tasmâ sitâ puttadâ-
ram dhananî câ 'ti. ||188||

Isidinno thero.

Devo ca vassati devo ca galagalâyati ekako câham bherave
bile viharâmi:
tassa mayham ekakassa bherave bile viharato n' atthi bha-
yam vâ chambhitattam vâ lomahamso vâ. ||189||
dhammatâ mam' esâ yassa me ekakassa bherave bile viharato
n' atthi bhayam vâ chambhitattam vâ lomahamso vâ 'ti. ||190||

Sambulakaccâno thero.

181, upajjhagam A, upaccagam BCD.—182 seq. comp. Dhammap. 153 seq.—
183, gahakâram BC.—184, tunirâ va A, mûlhâbhava B, dhuâlbha C, dhuñirâ
ca D, dhuñirâ va padâlitâ 'ti . . . avijjâsañkhatâ kapnikâ pablinna Dâ.—vîpa-
riyâdikatam (kahan) C ACDâ, vîparidik B, vîpariyâdikam D—vîhamiyatiti
C, vîhamiyatiti B.—186, icchâma h° Da, tassa vâtâbâdhavâpasamañthat-
manhânave [sic] upanetum gacchântî D.—Upâdhannathâ D.—188, addhânam D.
—yathâ A, yathâva B, yathâ ca C, yato ca D. Dâ: yato ti yasmâ te . . . tasmâ
idha imasmim buddhasâsane dhammam yathâvato addhâ ekanpsena na jânanti.—
190, Sampulakâ A, Sampulakâ C, Sambulakâ BD.

Kassa selūpamam cittam thitam nānupakampati
virattam rajaṇīyesu kuppenīye na kuppatti.
yass' evam bhāvitam cittam kuto tam dukkham essa-
ti. ||191||

mama selūpamam cittam thitam nānupakampati
virattam rajaṇīyesu kuppenīye na kuppatti.
mam' evam bhāvitam cittam kuto mama dukkham essa-
tī. ||192||

Khitako thero.

Na tāva supitum hoti ratti nakkhattamālinī,
paṭijaggitum ev esā ratti hoti vijānatā. ||193||
hatthikkhandhāvapatitam kuñjaro ce anukkame
samgāme me matam seyyo yañ ce jive parājito 'ti. ||194||

Sopo Poṭiriyaputto.

Pañca kāmaguṇe hitvā piyarūpe manorame
saddhāya abhinikkhamma dukkhass' antakaro bhave. ||195||
nābhinandāmi marañam nābhinandāmi jīvitam
kālañ ca paṭikañkhāmi sampajāno patissato 'ti. ||196||

Nisabho thero.

Ambapallavasamkāśam amse katvāna cīvaram
nisinno hatthigivāyam gāmam pindāya pāvisim. ||197||
hatthikkhandhato oruhyā samvegam alabhin tadā,
so 'ham ditto tadā santo, patto me āsavakkhayo 'ti. ||198||

Usabho thero.

Ayan iti kappaṭo Kappaṭakuro. acchāya atibharitāya
amataghaṭikāyam dhammakatamatto, katapadam jhānāni
ocetum. ||199||

194, Comp. Padhānasutta (Suttanipāta), v. 16.—Poṭiryo A, Pojiriputto B, Poṭirito C, setthiputtassa ("Segirisam nāma bhojakassautto huivā") D.—198, ditto A, citto BC, nibbho Da, ditto ("dappito") Db.—199, pi A, piti B, pīti C, iti Da.—acchāya (acchabha BC) atibharyā ABC, accampbharāya Da.—dhammakatapatto AC, dhammaplik B, dhammakatamatto Da. Db: ayan iti kappaṭo Kappaṭakuro 'ti Kappaṭakuro bhikkhu ayan mama kappaṭo imam pari-
dahitvā yathātathā jīvāmi iti evam uppañnam icchāvitakko. accampbharāya atibharitāya amataghaṭikāyam mama amataghate taham taham vissavante
amatam adhigatam ahām anusāsāmi [Mahāvagga I. 6. 12] . . . "tiādinā¹ ghosetvā mayā dhammātāte pavassiyamāne; akapadam (corr. to akatapadan) jhānāni oetum . . . jhānāni upacetum bhāvetum katapadam katamagga
vihitabhāvanāmaggam idam mama sāsanam; tathāpi dhammakatamago mama
sāsanadhammadmo ukkañthacitto apagatamānaso Kappaṭakuro 'ti tam codetvā . .

mâ kho tvam Kappaṭa pacâlesi mâ tam upakanṇakamhi
tâlessam; ;
na ha tvam Kappaṭa mattam aññâsi saṅghamajjhhamhi
pacalâyamâno 'ti. ||200||
Kappaṭakuro thero.

Vaggo catuttho. uddânam :

Migasiro Sivako ca Upavâno ca pañđito
Isidinno ca Kaccâno Khitako ca mahâvâsi
Poñiriyutto Nisabho Usabho Kappaṭakuro 'ti.

Aho buddhâ aho dhammâ aho no satthu sampadâ
yattha etâdisam dhammapâ sâvako sacchikâhiti. ||201||
asamkheyyesu kappesu sakkâyâdhigatâ ahum,
tesam ayam pacchimako, carimo 'yam samussayo
jâtimarañasamsâro, n' athi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ||202||

Kumârakassapo thero.

Yo have daharo bhikkhu yuñjati buddhasâsane,
jâgaro patisuttessu, amoghan tassa jîvitam. ||203||
tasmâ saddhañ ca sîlañ ca pasâdam dhammadassanam
anuyuñjetha medhâvî saram buddhâna sâsanam ti. ||204||

Dhammapâlo thero.

Kass' indriyâni samatham gatâni assâ yathâ sârathinâ
sudantâ,
pahînamânassa anâsavassa devâpi tassa pihayanti tâ-
dino. ||205||
mayh' indriyâni samatham gatâni assâ yathâ sârathinâ
sudantâ,
pahînamânassa anâsavassa devâpi mayham pihayanti tâdino
'ti. ||206||

Brahmâli thero.

200, câlesi A.—tvam ABC, tam D.—upakanṇamhi A.—tâlessam A, tâleyam C, târalayam B, tâlesa D.—na vâ ABC, na ha Da, na hiñ Db.—Uddâna : Poñiriyutto A, Soñiriputto BC.—202, ahu ABCDa, ahun ti Di.—203, comp. Dhammap. 382.—sa hi suttessu D, patis^a A, satiputtessu BC.—205, comp. Dhamm. 94.

Chavipāpaka cittabhaddaka Mogharāja satataṁ samāhito,
hemantikasitakālarattiyō, bhikkhu tvam̄ 'si, katham
karissasi. || 207 ||

sampannasassā Magadhā kevalā iti me sutam̄ ;
palālacchannako seyyam̄ yath' aññe sukhajīvino 'ti. || 208 ||
Mogharājā thero.

Na ukkhipe no ca parikkhipe pare, na okkhipe pāragatam
na eraye,
na cattavaṇṇam̄ parisāsu byāhare anuddhato sammitabhāpi
subbato. || 209 ||
susukhumanipuṇatthadassinā matikusalena nivātavuttinā
samsevitabuddhasilinā nibbānam̄ na hi tena dullabhan
ti. || 210 ||

Visākho Pañcālīputto thero.

Nadanti morā susikhā supekuṇā sunīlagīvā sumukhā
sugajjino,
susaddalā cāpi mahāmahī ayam̄ subyāpitambu, suvalā-
hakam̄ nabham̄. || 211 ||
sukallarūpo sumanassa jhāyitam̄ sunikkhamo sādhu subud-
dhasāsane ;
susukkasukkam̄ nipuṇam̄ sududdasam̄ phusāhi tam̄ uttamam
accutam̄ padan ti. || 212 ||

Cūlako thero.

Nandamānāgatam̄ cittam̄ sūlam̄ āropamānakam̄,
tena ten' eva vajasi yena sūlam̄ kalingaram̄. || 213 ||
tāham̄ citta kalim̄ brūmi tam̄ brūmi cittaḍubbhakam̄ ;
satthā te dullabho laddho ; mānatthe mām̄ niyojayī-
ti. || 214 ||

Anūpamo thero.

Samsaram̄ dīgham addhānam̄ gatisu parivattisam
apassam̄ ariyasaccāni andhabhūto puthujjano. || 215 ||

207, hemantikakālarattiyō ("yā A) AC, hemantikasitakālarattiko B, hemanti-
kasitakālarattiyō Dā Db (hemantikā sitakālarattiyō 'ti pi pāṭhō).—209, na
okkhipe . . . na ukkhipe 'ti keci pathantī D.—210 = 71.—Pañcalaputto ABC.—
211, suvāpātambū 'ti pi pāṭhō suvisuddhajālo 'ti attho D.—212, jhāyitam̄
ACDā, caṭhāritam̄ B, jhāyitum̄ and jhāyitam̄ Db.—sunikkhamo ACDā, sunikkamo
B, sunikkhamo Db.—213, āropamānakā AB, āropahānakā C, āropamānakām̄
Dā Db ("āropiyamānam̄).—214, kali AB, kalf C, kalf, kali, kaliq D.—
cittadubbhagā 'ti pi pāṭhauti D.

tassa me appamattassa samsârâ vinalikatâ,
sabbâ gâtî samuechinnâ, n'atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ||216||
Vajjito thero.

Assatthe haritobhâse sañvirûlhamhi pâdape
ekam buddhagatañ saññam alabhittham patissato. ||217||
ekatîmpe ito kappe yam saññam alabhin tadâ,
tassâ saññâya vâhasâ patto me âsavakkhayo 'ti. ||218||
Sandhito thero.

Pañcamo vaggo. uddânam :

Kumârakassapo thero Dhammapâlo ca Brahmâli
Mogharâjâ Visâkho ca Cûlako ca Anûpamo
Vajjito Sandhito thero kilesarajavâhano 'ti. |
gâthâ Dukanipâtamhi navuti c' eva atîha ea,
therâ ekûnapaññâsam bhâsitâ nayakovidâ. |

Dukanipâto.

217 = Apadâna fol. jî' (Dr. Morris's MS.).—alabhi ham corrected to alabhim
ham A, alabhitap BC, abhilathap D_a, alathûpapissato ti D_b, alabhissa
Apadâna.—218, Satthitath^o, Satthipatth^o D.

TIKANIPÂTO.

Ayonisuddhim̄ anvesam̄ aggim̄ paricarim̄ vane,
suddhimaggam̄ ajânanto akâsim̄ amaram̄ tapam̄. ||219||
tam̄ sukhena sukhamp̄ laddham̄; passa dhammasudhamma-
tam :

tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, katañ buddhassa sâsanam̄. ||220||
brahmabandhu pure âsim̄, idâni kho 'mhi brâhmaño,
tevijjo nhâtako c' amhi sotthiyo c' amhi vedagû 'ti. ||221||

Āṅgapanikabhâradvâjo therô.

Pañcâhâham̄ pabbajito sekho appattamâna, so,
vihâram̄ me paviñthassa cetaso pañidhî ahû : ||222||
nâsisanam̄ na pivissâmi vihârato na nikkhame
na pi passam̄ nipâtessam̄ tamhâsalle anûhate. ||223||
tassa mevam̄ viharato passa viriyaparakkamam̄,
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, katañ buddhassa sâsanam̄ ti. ||224||

Paccayo therô.

Yo pubbe karañiyâni pacchâ so kâtum icchatî,
sukhâ so dhamsate thâna pacchâ cam anutappati. ||225||
yañ hi kayirâ tañ hi vade, yañ na kayirâ na tam vade.
akarontam̄ bhâsamânam̄ parijânanti pañditâ. ||226||
susukham̄ vata nibbânam̄ sammâsambuddhadesitam̄
asokam̄ virajam̄ khemam̄ yattha dukkham̄ nirujjhati. ||227||

Bâkulathero.

Sukhañ ce jivitum icche sâmaññasmim̄ apekkhvâ,
samghikam̄ nâtimaññeyya cîvarañ pânabhojanam̄. ||228||
sukhañ ce jivitum icche sâmaññasmim̄ apekkhvâ,
ahimusikasobbham̄ va sevetha sayanâsanam̄. ||229||

219, paricare ABC, paricare, which is several times corrected to paricarin. D. The mistake paricare seems to have been caused by Dhammap. 107.—amaram̄ BD, paravâ C, mama tam A.—tapam̄ AD, vâsam B, savam C.—223=313, vihârato ABCD. The correct reading no doubt is vihârâ 'ca (see v. 313); vihârato offends against the metrical laws (compare, however, Prof. Fausbills note, Dhammap. v. 124).—225, ca ABC, cam ("makâro padasandhi-karo") D.

sukhañ ce jîvitum icche sâmaññasmîñ apekkhvavâ,
itarîtarena tusseyya ekadhammañ ca bhâvaye 'ti. ||230||

Dhaniyo thero.

Atisitam atiunham atisâyam idam ahû,
iti vissaññhakammante khanâ accenti mânave. ||231||
yo ca sîtañ ca uñhañ ca tiñâ bhiyyo na maññati
karam purisakiccâni, so sukhâ na vihâyati. ||232||
dabbam kusam poñakilam usîram muñjapabbajam
urasâ panudahissâmi vivekam anubrûhayan ti. ||233||

Mâtañgaputto thero.

Ye cittakathî bahussutâ samanâ Pâtaliputtavâsino
tes' aññataro 'yam âyuvâ dvâre tiññhati Khujjasobhito. ||234||
ye cittakathî bahussutâ samanâ Pâtaliputtavâsino
tes' aññataro 'yam âyuvâ dvâre tiññhati mâluterito. ||235||
suyuddhena suyiññena samgâmavijayena ca
brahmaçariyânucinñena evâyam sukham edhati. ||236||

Khujjasobhito thero.

Yo 'dha koci manussesu parapânâni himsatî,
asmâ lokâ paramhâ ca ubhayâ dhampate naro. ||237||
yo ca mettene cittena sabbapân' ânukampati,
bahum hi so pasavati puññam tâdisako naro. ||238||
subhâsitassa sikkhetha samanupâsanassa ca
ekâsanassa ca raho cittavûpasamassa cå 'ti. ||239||

Vârañathero.

Eko pi saddho medhâvî assaddhân' idha fiñtinam
dhammatîho silasampanno hoti atthaya bandhunam. ||240||
niggayha anukampâya coditâ fiñtayo mayâ
ñâtibandhavapemena kâramp katvâna bhikkhusu. ||241||
te abbhatitâ kâlakatâ pattâ te tidivam sukham,
bhâtaro mayham mâtâ ca modanti kâmakâmino 'ti. ||242||

Passikathero.

Kâlâpabbañgasamkâso kiso dhamanisantato
mattaññu annapânânamhi adînamanaso naro ||243||

Verses 231 and 232 recur in the Siglovâdasutta ap. Grimblot, Sept Suttas, p. 302, except that for *khorâ* the reading there is *attâ*. The last clause recurs in Mahâvagga VIII. 15. 8.—233=27.—243, kâlâpabbañgasamkâso A, kâlâsabbañgasamkâso B, kâlâsabbañgasamkâyo C, kâlâpasâñgasamkâso D, kâlâpasâñgasamkâso ti marupacayâvîgamena kisadusaññhitasarîrvayavatâya dantilatâpabbasadisango Dâ.

phuṭṭho dāmsehi makasehi araññasmim brahāvane
nāgo samgāmasise va sato tatrādhivāssaye. ||244||
yathā Brahmā tathā eko, yathā devo tathā duve,
yathā gāmo tathā tayo, kolāhalam tat' uttarin ti. ||245||

Sātījathero.

Ahū tuyham pure saddhā, sā te ajja na vijjati.
yam tuyham tuyham ev' etam; n' atthi duccaritam
mama. ||246||

aniccā hi calā saddhā evam diṭṭhā hi sā mayā;
rajjanti pi virajjanti, tattha kim jiyyate muni. ||247||
paccati munino bhattam thokam thokam kule kule;
piṇḍikāya carissāmi, atthi jainghabalam mamā 'ti. ||248||

Sātīmatiyathero.

Saddhāya abhinikkhamma navapabbajito navo
mitte bhajeyya kalyāṇe suddhājīve atandite. ||249||
saddhāya abhinikkhamma navapabbajito navo
samghasminpi viharāpi bhikkhu sikkhetha vinayam
budho. ||250||

saddhāya abhinikkhamma navapabbajito navo
kappākappesu kusalo careyya apurakkhato. ||251||

Upāli therō.

Panditam vata mam santam alamatthavicintakam
pañca kāmaguṇā loke sammohā pātayimsu mam. ||252||
pakkhanno Māravisiye daṭṭhasallasamappito
asakkhipi Maceurājassa aham pāsā pamuccitum. ||253||
sabbe kāmā pahinā me, bhavā sabbe padalitā,
vikkhīṇo jātisamsāro, n' atthi dāni punabbhavo 'ti. ||254||

Uttarapālo therō.

Suṇātha īātayo sabbe yāvant' ettha samāgatā,
dhammam vo desayissāmi; dukkhā jāti punappunam. ||255||
ārabhatha nikhamatha yuñjatha buddhasāsane
dhunātha Maccuno senam nalāgāram va kuñjaro. ||256||
yo imasmim dhammavinaye appamatto vihessati,
pahāya jātisamsāram dukkhass' antam karissatīti. ||257||

Abhibhūtathero.

248, thokathokam Da Db.—Sātīmatī AB, Sātīmatth C, Sāvimatth and Sāvimatti D.—253, pakkhando A, "nto BC, "nno Da Db.—256 = Milindapañha, p. 245.—257, comp. Mahāparinibb. Sutta, p. 37.

Samsaram hi nirayam agacchisam, petalokam agamam
 punappunam,
 dukkhamamhi pi tiracchânavonyâ nekadhâ hi vusitam
 ciram mayâ. ||258||
 mânuso pi ca bhavo 'bhirâdhito, saggakâyam agamam
 sakim sakim,
 rûpadhâtusu arûpadhâtusu n'evasañnisu asañnisu tthi-
 tam. ||259||
 sambhavâ suviditâ asârakâ samkhâtâ pacalitâ sad' eritâ ;
 tam viditvâ maham attasambhavañ santim eva satimâ
 samajjhagan ti. ||260||

Gotamo thero.

Yo pubbe karanîyâni . . . (261-263=225-227) ||261-263||

Hârito thero.

Pâpamitte vivajjetvâ bhajeyy' uttama puggale
 ovâde c' assa tiñheyya patthento acalam sukham. ||264||
 parittam dârum . . . (265, 266=147, 148.) ||265-266||

Vimalo thero.

Uddânam :

Añganiko Bhâradvâjo Paccayo Bâkulo isi
 Dhaniyo Mâtañgaputto Sobhito Vârañgo isi
 Passiko ca Yasojo ca Sâtîmatti' Upâli ca |
 Uttarapalo Abhibhûto Gotamo Hârito pi ca
 thero Tikanipâtamhi nibbâne Vimalo kato ;
 atthatalisa gâthâyo, therâ soñasa kittitâ 'ti.

Tikanipâto nitthito.

260, suderitâ AC, saderitâ (=sadâ eritâ) Da Db, saderikâ B.—261, cam ABCD.—264, "puggale Da Db, "puggalañ ABC.—cassa A, vassa BCD.—266, jhâyibhi A.

CATUKKANIPATO.

Alamkata suvasanā mālinī candanussadā
majjhe mahāpathe nārī turiye naccati naṭṭaki. ||267||
piṇḍikāya paviṭṭho 'ham gacchanto namī udikkhisam
alamkataṃ suvasanaṃ maceupāsam va odditam. ||268||
tato me manasikāro yoniso udapajjatha,
ādīnava pāturaḥū, nibbidā samatiṭṭhata, ||269||
tato cittam vimucci me, passa dhammasudhammatam :
tisso vijjā anuppattā, katham buddhassa sāsanāti. ||270||

Nāgasamālathero.

Aham middhena pakato vihārā upanikkhamiṃ ;
caṅkamam abhirūhanto tath' eva papatiṃ chamā. ||271||
gattāni parimajjītvā puna pāruyha caikamam
caṅkame caṅkamī so 'ham ajjhattam susamāhito. ||272||
tato me . . . (273, 274=269, 270.) ||273-274||

Bhagu thero.

Pare ca na vijānanti mayam ettha yamāmase ;
ye ca tattha vijānanti, tato sammanti medhagā. ||275||
yadā ca avijānanta iriyanty amarā viyā,
vijānanti ca ye dhammaṃ ātiresu anāturā. ||276||
yam kiñci sithilam kammam samkiliṭṭhañ ca yam vatam
samkassaram brahmacariyam, na tam hoti mahappha-
lam. ||277||

yassa sabrahmacārīsu gāravo n' ūpalabbhaṭi,
ārakā hoti saddhammā nabham puthaviyā yathā 'ti. ||278||

Sabhiyo thero.

Dhir atthu pūre duggandhe Mārapakkhe avassute ;
navā sotāni te kāye yāni sandanti sabbadā. ||279||

275, see 498; Dhammap. 6, Mahāvagga x, 3.—pare va D.—276, iriyantamāra
viyā A, iriyantamabhairissa ("vissati Ā") Bc, iriyanty amarā viyā Da Db.—
277, see Dhammap. 312.—279 (see 1150), pūre Da Db ("atīviya jegucchehi
nānākuṇapehi nānāvidhaasūcīhi sampuṇṇo" [sic]), pure ABc.—navā
hetāni ABC.

mâ purânam amaññittho, mâsâdesi tathâgate ;
 sagge pi te na rajjanti kim aṅga pana mânuse. ||280||
 ye ca kho bâlâ dummedhâ dummantî mohapârutâ,
 tâdisâ tattha rajjanti Mârakhittasmi bandhane. ||281||
 yesamî râgo ca doso ca avijjâ ca virâjita,
 tâdî tattha na rajjanti chinnasuttâ abandhanâ 'ti. ||282||

Nandako thero.

Pañcapaññâsa vassâni rajojallam adhârayim,
 bhuñjanto mâsikam bhattam kesamassum alocayim, ||283||
 ekapâdena atthâsim, âsanam parivajjayim,
 sukkhagûthâni ca khâdiñ, uddesañ ca na sâdiyim. ||284||
 etâdisam karitvâna bahum duggatigâminam
 vuyhamâno mahoghena buddham sarañam âgamam. ||285||
 sarañagamanam passa, passa dhammasudhammatam :
 tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, katam buddhassa sâsanau ti. ||286||

Jambuko thero.

Svâgatam vata me âsi Gayâyam Gayaphagguyâ
 yam addasâsim sambuddham desentam dhammam utta-
 mam ||287||

mahappabham gañâcariyam aggapattam vinâyakam
 sadevakassa lokassa jinam atuladassanam ||288||
 mahânâgam mahâvîram mahâjutim anâsavam
 sabbâsaparikkhiñam satthâram akutobhayam. ||289||
 cirasanâkilittham vata mam diñthisandânâsanditam
 vimocayî so bhagavâ sabbaganthehi Senakan ti. ||290||

Senako thero.

Yo dandhakâle tarati tarâñye ca dandhaye,
 ayonisosamvidhânena bâlo dukkham nigacchatî, ||291||
 tass' attâ parihâyanti kâlapakkhe va candimâ,
 âyasakyâñ ca pappoti mittehi ca virujjhâtiti. ||292||
 yo dandhakâle dandheti tarâñye ca târaye,
 yonisosamvidhânena sukham pappoti paññito, ||293||
 tass' attâ paripûranti sukkapakkhe va candimâ,
 yaso kittiñ ca pappoti, mittehi na virujjhâtiti. ||294||

Sambhûto thero.

286, sarañagamanam?—287, yam addasâsi AC, yam adasâsi B, anuddâsimasim corrected to "ssasim D", yan ti . . . anuddasâsin tâ Dâ.—290, diñthisantânaban-dhitam A, "nasandhitam B, diñhasantânam sanitam C, diñhisandânâsanditam D.—294, paripûrenti, paripurenti the MSS.

Ubhayen' eva sampanno Rāhulabhaddo 'ti mam̄ vidu,
yañ c' amhi putto buddhassa, yañ ca dhammesu cak-
khumā, ||295||

yañ ca me āsavā khīnā, yañ ca n' atthi punabbhavo.
arahā dakkhiṇeyyo 'mhi tevijjo amataddaso. ||296||
kāmandhā jālasaṅchannā taṇhāchadanachādītā
pamattabandhunā baddhā maechā va kumināmukhe. ||297||
tam̄ kāmam aham ujjhitvā chetvā Mārassa bandhanam
samūlam taṇham abbuyaḥ sītibhūto 'smi nibbuto 'ti. ||298||

Rāhulo thero.

Jātarūpena pacchannā dāsigaṇapurakkhatā
aṅkena puttam ādāya bhariyā mam̄ upāgami. ||299||
tañ ca disvāna ḥyantim sakaputtassa mātarām
alampatam suvasanam maccupāsām va odditam, ||300||
tato me . . . (301, 302 = 269, 270) ||301-302||

Candano thero.

Dhammo have rakkhati dhammacārim, dhammo sucinno
sukham āvahāti :
es' ānisamso dhamme sucinne, na duggatim gacchati dham-
macāri. ||303||
na hi dhammo adhammo ca ubho samavipākino;
adhammo nirayam neti, dhammo pāpeti suggatim. ||304||
tasmā hi dhammesu kareyya chandam iti modamāno
sugatena tādinā ;
dhamme thitā sugatavarassa sāvakā niyyanti dhīrā sarana-
varaggagāmino. ||305||

vippothito gaṇḍamūlo, taṇhājalo samūhato ;
so khīnasamāsāro na c' atthi kiñcanam cando yathā dosinā-
punṇamāsiyā 'ti. ||306||

Dhammadiko thero.

Yadā balākā sucipāṇḍaracchadā kālassa meghassa bhayena
tajjita
palehitī ālayam ālayesinī, tadā nadī Ajakaranī rameti
mam̄. ||307||

296, comp. 336.—297, jālapacehannā Da Db.—299, sacchannā AC, sañch²
B, pacchannā Da Db.—306, vippothito A, vippovito B, vippothito C, vighātito
Da, vippātito ti vidhuto Db—307, palehitī AB, palehitī C, phalehitī Da,
palehitītī gocarabbhūmito uppatitvā gamissati Db.

yadâ balâkâ suvisuddhapanâdarâ kâlassa meghassa bhayena
tajjitatâ
pariyesati lenam alenadassini, tadâ nadî Ajakaranî rameți
mam. || 308 ||

kan nu tattha na ramenti jambuyo ubhato tahim,
sobhenti âpagâkûlam mahâlenassa pacchato. || 309 ||
tâmatamadasamg hasuppahinâ bhekâ mandavatî panâdayanti.
nâjja girinadhi vippavâsasamayo; khemâ Ajakaranî sivâ
surammâ 'ti. || 310 ||

Sappako thero.

Pabbajim jîvikattho 'ham, laddhâna upasampadan
tato saddham pañilabhim, dañhaviryo parakkamim. || 311 ||
kâmam bhijjatu 'yam kâyo mamsapesi visiyarum,
ubhojanukasandhihi jañghâyo papatantu me; || 312 ||
nâsisso na pivissâmi vihârâ ca na nikkhame
na pi passam nipâtessam tañhâsalle anûhate. || 313 ||
tassa mevam . . . (=224) || 314 ||

Muditô thero.

Uddânam :

Nâgasamâlo Bhagu ca Sabhiyo Nandako pi ca
Jambuko Senako thero Sambhûto Râhulo pi ca
bhavati Candano thero, das' ete buddhasâvakâ.||
Dhammadiko Sappako thero Mudito cäpi te tayo.
gâthâyo dve ca paññâsa therâ sabbe pi terasâ 'ti.

Catukkanipâto niññhito.

309, âsabâkûlam A, âsakakulam BC, apagâkûlam D, âpagâkûlam Ajakanâdiyâ ubhotiram Db.—310, "madas" Da, "matus" ABC.—"suppahitâ A,
"suppatiâ B, suppati C, "suppahinâ D, suppahinâ Db.—mandavatî ("tin" A)
ABC, manavatî Da. Db : tamadasamg hasuppahinâ 'ti amatam vuucati agadan,
tena ramentiti amatamâda sappâ nesam samgho amatamadasamgho ; tato suñhû¹
pahinâ apagatâ tâ bhekâ mandûtiyo (read, "kiyo) manavatî manâsaravaniyo (or
"vatîyo?) panâdayanti tam thânanup madhurena vassitena nimâdayanti.—Sappa-
katthi D, Sappako thi² B, Sabbako thi³ AC.—312, visiyantu A, visiyanti B, visi-
yanti C, visiyarun Da, visiyarun ti . . . imasmâ kâyo mamsapesi visiyant
ti ce visiyantu ito e' ito viddhamsantu.—man ti pi pâtho, so ev' attho D.—
313, comp. 223.—nikkhame D, "min" A, "mi" BC.—Uddâna : Should Bhavati be
the name of a Therâ whose stanzas are not found in our MSS.?—Sabbako ABC.

PĀṄCA-NIPĀTO.

Bhikkhu sīvathikam gantvā addasam itthim ujjhitam
 apaviddham susānasmin khajjantīm kimihi phuṭam. ||315||
 yam hi eke jigucchanti matam disvāna pāpakam,
 kāmarāgo pāturaḥū, andho va savatī ahum. ||316||
 oram odanapākamhā tamhā thānā apakkamī ;
 satimā sampajāno 'ham ekamantam upāvisim. ||317||
 tato me . . . (318, 319 = 269, 270) ||318-319||

Rājadatto thero.

Ayoge yuñjam attānam puriso kiccam icchato
 caram ce nādhigaccheyya, tam me dubbhagalakkhaṇam.
 ||320||

abbūlham aghatam vijitam ekañ ce ossajjeyya kali va siyā ;
 sabbāni pi ce. ossajjeyya andho va siyā samavisamassa
 adassanato. ||321||

yañ hi kayirā . . . (=226) ||322||
 yathāpi ruciram puppham vanṇavantam agandhakam,
 evam subhāsitā vācā aphalā hoti akubbato. ||323||
 yathāpi ruciram puppham vanṇavantam sagandhakam
 evam subhāsitā vācā saphalā hoti sakubbato 'ti. ||324||

Subhūto thero.

315, comp. 393.—apaviddham D_a D_b, “ttham ABC.—putam D.—316, vasati AB_a, vasavati C. D_b: yena andho vasati aham tasmin kalebare tasmin kalebare (sic) vasitvā navahi dvārehi asuciṁ vasati sandante asucibhāvassa adassanena andho viya ahosī.—The reading which the commentator tries to explain, was evidently: andho va savatī ahum. The commentary then goes on: keci pan' ettha takārāgamam katvā kilesparivutthānena avasavatī kilesassa vā vasantīti (sic) attham vadanti; apare andho va asatī ahun ti pālin vatvā kāma-rāgena andho eva hutvā satirahito ahosī ti attham vadanti. tad ubhayam pāliyam n' athi.—320, ichito AC, achito B, icchato D_a, ichako (“icchanto”) D_b. Comp. my note at Dīpavamsa 21, 2.—321, aghatam AB, asatam C, agghatam D_a. D_b: vibādhanasabbhāvatiya aghāni nāmā rāgādayo aghāni eva agghatam agghatānam (corr. agghagatānam) vijitam samsārapappavatti tesam vijayo kusaladhammābhīhavo agghatam (corr. agghagatam) vijitan ti unnāśiklopam akatvā vuttam; anuddhatam yena tam abbūlhāghagatam vijitam katvā evambhūto hutvā kilese asamuchchinditvā 'ti atho.—kali ca ABC, kali va D_a, kali va . . . kālakānī viya D_b.—323, 324=Dhammap. 51, 52.

Vassati devo yathâ sugîtam, channâ me kuṭikâ sukhâ nivâtâ,
tassam viharâmi vûpasanto, atha ce patthayasi pavassa
deva. ||325||

vassati devo yathâ sugîtam, channâ me kuṭikâ sukhâ nivâtâ,
tassam viharâmi santacitto — pa — tassam viharâmi vîta-
râgo . . . vîtadoso . . . vîtamoho, atha ce patthayasi
pavassa devâ 'ti. ||326—329||

Girimânando therô.

Yam patthayâno dhammesu upajjhâyo anuggahi
amatam abhikañkhantam, katam kattabbakam mayâ. ||330||
anuppatto sacchikato sayam dhammo anîthi ;
visuddhañño nikkañkho byâkaromi tav' antike. ||331||
pubbenivâsam jânâmi, dibbacakkhum visodhitam,
sadattho me anuppatto, katam buddhassa sâsanam. ||332||
appamattassa me sikkhâ sussutâ tava sâsane ;
sabbe me âsavâ khîñâ, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo. ||333||
anusâsi mañ ãriyavatâ, anukampî anuggahi ;
amogho tuyham ovâdo ; antevâsi 'mhi sikkhito 'ti. ||334||

Sumano therô.

Sâdhu hi kira me mâtâ patodam upadâmsayi,
yassâham vacanam sutvâ anusîtho janettiyâ
âraddhviriyo pahitatto patto sambodhim uttamam. ||335||
arahâ dakkhiñeyyo 'mhi tevijjo amataddaso ;
jîtvâ Namucino senam viharâmi anâsavo. ||336||
ajjhattañ ca bahiddhâ ca ye me vijjimsu âsavâ
sabbe asesâ uechinnâ na ca uppajjare puna. ||337||
visâradâ kho bhaginî etam atthañ abhâsayi :
api hâ nûna mayi pi vanatho te na vijjati. ||338||
pariyantakatam dukkham, antimo 'yam samussayo
jâtimarañasamâsaro, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ||339||

Vâddho therô.

Atthâya vata me buddho nadim Nerañjaram agâ,
yassâham dhammam sutvâna micchâdiñthim vivaja-
yim. ||340||

325 seq. comp. 51.—331, visuddhiñ ABC.—336, comp. 296.—338, abhâsasi
ABC, abhâsayi D.—339, pariyantakam D.

yajim uccāvace yaññe, aggihuttam juhiñ aham
 esā suddhīti maññanto andhabhūto puthujjano. ||341||
 diññigahañapakkhanno parāmāseno mohito
 asuddhīti maññisam suddhīti andhabhūto aviddasu. ||342||
 micchādiññi pahinā me, bhavā sabbe vidālitā,
 juhāmi dakkhiñeyyaggim, namassāmi tathāgatam. ||343||
 mohā sabbe pahinā me, bhavatañhā padālitā,
 vikkhīno jātisamsāro, n' atthi dāni punabbhavo 'ti. ||344||

Nadikassapo thero.

Pāto majjhantikam sāyam tikkhattum divasass' aham
 otariñ udakamp sotam Gayāya Gayaphagguyā. ||345||
 yam mayā pakatam pāpam pubbe aññāsu jātisu
 tan dānīdha pavāhemi: evamdiññi pure ahum. ||346||
 sutvā subhāsitam vācam dhammatthasahitam padam
 tathāp yathāvakam attham yoniso paccavekkhisam. ||347||
 ninhātasabbapāpo 'mhi nimmalo payato suci
 suddho suddhassa dāyādo putto buddhassa oraso. ||348||
 ogayh' atthañgikam sotam sabbapāpam pavāhayim,
 tisso vijjā ajjhagamim, kātam buddhassa sāsanān ti. ||349||

Gayākassapo thero.

Vātarogābhinito tvam viharām kānane vane
 paviddhagocare lūkhe kathañ bhikkhu karissasi. ||350||
 pītisukhena vīpulena pharamāno samussayam
 lūkham pi abhisambhonto viharissāmi kānane. ||351||
 bhāvento satipatñhāne indriyāni balāni ca
 bojjhañgāni ca bhāvento viharissāmi kānane. ||352||
 āraddhaviriye pahitatte niccam daññaparakkame
 samagge sahite disvā viharissāmi kānane. ||353||
 anussaranto sambuddham aggadantam samāhitam
 atandito rattidivam viharissāmi kānane 'ti. ||354||

Vakkali thero.

Olaggesāmī te citta āñjivāre va hatthinam,
 na tam pāpe niyojessam kāmajāla sarīraja. ||355||

342, "pakhando A, "pakhando B, "pakkhanto C, "pakkhanto D.—344, ti is wanting in ABC.—348, payato Da Db, sassato corr. to bhassato A, sassatho B, sassato C—suddho suddhassa Da Db, s° buddhassa ABC.—350 seq. comp. 436 seq.—350, pavindagocare B, pavithragocare ACD ("vissatthagocare dullabha-paccaye").—355, sarīrajam AC, sarīrajam B, sarīraja Da Db.

tvam olaggo na gacchisi dvâravivaram gajo va alabhanto,
naca cittakali punappunam pasahan pâparato carissasi. ||356||
yathâ kuñjaram adantam navaggaham añkusaggaho
balavâ âvatteti akâmañ, evam âvattayissan tam. ||357||
yathâ varahayadamakusalo sârathi pavaro dameti âjaññam,
evam damayissan tam patitîthito pañcasu balesu. ||358||
satiyâ tam nibandhissam, payatatto vo damessâmi;
viriyadhruraniggalîto na yitodûram gamissase cittâ 'ti. ||359||

Vijitaseno thero.

Upârambhacitto dummedho sunâti jinasâsanam :
ârakâ hoti saddhammâ nabhaso pathavî yathâ. ||360||
upârambhacitto dummedho sunâti jinasâsanam :
parihâyati saddhammâ kâlapakkhe va candimâ. ||361||
upârambhacitto dummedho sunâti jinasâsanam :
parisussati saddhamme maccho appodake yathâ. ||362||
upârambhacitto dummedho sunâti jinasâsanam :
na virûhati saddhamme khette bijam va pûtikam. ||363||
yo ca tuññena cittena sunâti jinasâsanam
khepetvâ âsave sabbe sacchikatvâ akuppatam,
pappuya paramam santim parinibbâti anâsavo 'ti. ||364||

Yasadatto thero.

Upasampadâ ca me laddhâ, vimutto c' amhi anâsavo,
so ca me bhagavâ dittho, vihâre ca sahâvasim. ||365||
bahud eva rattim bhagavâ abbhokâse 'tinâmayi,
vihârakusalo satthâ vihâram pâvisi tadâ. ||366||
santharitvâna samghâtîm seyyam kappesi Gotamo
sîho selaguhâyam va pahinabhayabheravo. ||367||
tato kalyanavâkkaraño sammâsambuddhasâvako
Sono abhâsi saddhammam buddhaseñthassa sammukhâ. ||368||
pañca kkhandhe pariññâya bhâvayitvâna añjasam
pappuya paramam santim parinibbissaty anâsavo 'ti. ||369||

Sôno Kuñikanño thero.

356, gaechisi ABC, gacchisi Da Db.—pasakka A, vasakka BC, esabham Da,
pasahan ti sarabhasam sâhasavasena Db.—359, payatatto CDa Da, payutto A,
paratatto B.—te damessâmi ABC, vo vadapessâmi Da, vo damessâmi Db.—
gamiissasi Db.—366, vitinâmayi ABC (vit C), tinâmayi Da, atinâmayi vîtinâmesi
Db. Comp. Mahâvagga V. 13. 9.

Yo ve garūnam vacanaññu dhīro vase ca tamhi janayetha
 pemam,
 so bhattimā nāma ca hoti pāñdito ñatvā ca dhammesu
 visesi assa. ||370||
 yam āpadā uppatitā ulārā na kkambhayante pañsam-
 khayantam,
 so thāmavā nāma ca hoti pāñdito ñatvā ca dhammesu visesi
 assa. ||371||
 yo ve samuddo va thito anejo gambhīrapañño nipuñattha-
 dassi,
 asamphāriyo nāma ca hoti . . . ||372||
 bahussuto dhammadharo ca hoti, dhammassa hoti anudham-
 macārī,
 so tādiso nāma ca hoti . . . ||373||
 atthañ ca yo jānāti bhāsitassa atthañ ca ñatvāna tathā
 karoti,
 athantarō nāma sa hoti pāñdito ñatvā ca dhammesu visesi
 assā 'ti. ||374||

Kosiyo thero.

Uddānam :

Rājadatto Subhūto ca Girimānanda-Sumano
 Vaddho ca Kassapo thero Gayākassapa-Vakkali |
 Vijito Yasadatto ca Soño Kosiyasavhayo :
 sañhi ca pañcagāthāyo, therā ca ettha dvādasā 'ti.

Pañcanipāto.

370, vatamhi AB, tāmhi C, vatavamhi Da, vasena ca tamhi janayetha peman
 ti tasmin garūnam vacane ovāde vāseyya Db.—371, so thāmavā dhitimā ca hoti
 D.—374, athantarō BCDz, atthandharo A, athantarō atthakārañā silādiattha-
 jānanamattam eva upanissayam katvā pāñdito hotiti Db. Comp. dosantaro,
 Cullavagga IX. 5. 2.

CHANIPÂTO.

Disvâna pâtibîrâni Gotamassa yasassino
 na tâvâham pañipatiñ issâmâlena vañito. ||375||
 mama sañkappam aññaya codesi narârathi,
 tato me âsi sañvego abbhuto lomahañsano. ||376||
 pubbe jañlabhûtassa yâ me iddhi parittikâ,
 tâham tadâ niramkatvâ pabbajim jinasâsane. ||377||
 pubbe yaññena santuñho kâmadhâtupurakkato,
 pacchâ râgañ ca dosañ ca mohañ cäpi samûhanim. ||378||
 pubbenivâsan jânami, dibbacakkhum visodhitam,
 iddhimâ paracittaññu dibbasotañ ca pâpuñim. ||379||
 yassa e' athâya pabbajito agârasmâ anagâriyam,
 so me attho anuppatto sabbasamyojanakkhayo 'ti. ||380||

Uruvelakassapo therô.

Atihitâ vihi, khalagatâ salî, na ca labhe piñdam, katham
 ahamp kassam. ||381||
 buddham appameyyam anussara, pasanno pîtiyâ phuñasarîro
 hoñhi satatam udaggo. ||382||
 dhammad appameyyam — pa — samgham appameyyam
 — pa — ||383—384||
 abbhokâse viharasi, sitâ hemantikâ imâ rattiyo.
 mâm sitena pareto vihaññitho; pavisa tvam vihâram phusit-
 aggulam. ||385||
 phusissam catasso appamaññayo tâhi ca sukhito viharissam;
 nâm sitena vihaññissam aninjito viharanto 'ti. ||386||

Tekicchakâni therô.

375-376 (except the last four syllables of 376) are wanting in BC.—375, pani-
 pâtam A.—377, siddhi ABC, iddhi D_a, iddhi . . . labhasakkâramayaiddhi . . .
 keci pan' ettha iddhitî [sic] vadanti, tad ayuttan tadâ tassa ajjhânalabbhâvato
 D_b.—381, na ca labhe BD_a D_b, na labhe A, na late C.—385, phus^o A, phus^o
 BC, phas^o D.—386, phus^o A, phus^o BCD.—386, Tekicchakâri AB, "tari C,
 "kâni D. "ettha ca Bindusârâñño kâle imassa therassa uppannattâ tatiyasanagi-
 tiyan imâ gâthâ sumpgîta 'ti veditabbâ" D.

Yassa sabrahmacārīsu gāravo n' ûpalabbhati,
 pariñhayati saddhammā maccho appodake yathā. ||387||
 yassa sabrahmacārīsu . . .
 na virūhati saddhamme khette bījam va pūtikam. ||388||
 yassa sabrahmacārīsu . . .
 ārakā hoti nibbānā dhammarājassa sāsane. ||389||
 yassa sabrahmacārīsu gāravo upalabbhati,
 na vihāyati saddhammā maccho bavhodake yathā. ||390||
 yassa . . .
 so virūhati saddhamme khette bījam va bhaddakanam. ||391||
 yassa . . .
 santike hoti nibbānam dhammarājassa sāsane 'ti. ||392||

Mahānāgo thero.

Kullo sivathikam gantvā addasam itthim ujjhitam
 apaviddham susānasmīm khajjantiñ kimihī phuṭam. ||393||
 āturam asucim pūtim passa Kulla samussayam
 uggharantam paggharantam bālānam abhinanditam. ||394||
 dhammādāsam gahetvāna nānadassanapattiyā
 paccekkhim imam kāyam tuccham santarabāhiram. ||395||
 yathā idam tathā etam, yathā etam tathā idam,
 yathā adho tathā uddham, yathā uddham tathā adho. ||396||
 yathā divā tathā rattim, yathā rattim tathā divā,
 yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure. ||397||
 pañcaṅgikena turiyena na rati hoti tādisi
 yathā ekaggacittassa sammā dhammaṇ vipassato 'ti. ||398||

Kullo thero.

Manujassa pamattacārino tanhā vadḍhati māluvā viyā,
 so palavatī hurāhuram phalam iccham va vanasmi vā
 naro. ||399||
 yam esā sahatī jammī tanhā loke visattikā,
 sokā tassa pavaḍḍhanti abhivadḍham va bīraṇam. ||400||
 yo ve tam sahatī jammī tanhā loke duracecayam,
 sokā tamhā papatanti udabindu va pokkharā. ||401||

393 comp. 315.—394 sq. comp. Dhammap. Atth. p. 316.—396, comp. Sutta-nipāta 202.—399 seq. see Dhammap. 334 seq.—plavati AD, palati B, balavati C.—vanasmiñ D.—401, yo ve tam D, yo estam ABC.

tam̄ vo vadāmī bhaddam̄ vo yāvant' ettha samāgatā :
 tañhāya mūlam̄ khaṇṭha usfrattho va bīrapam̄,
 mā vo nañam̄ va soto va Māro bhañji punappunam̄. ||402||
 karotha buddhavacanam̄, khaṇo ve mā upaccagā,
 khaṇātītā hi socanti nirayamhi samappitā. ||403||
 pamādo rajo, pamādānupatito rajo ;
 appamādena vijjāya abbahe sallam attano 'ti. ||404||

Māluñkyaputto thero.

Pannavisatvassāni yato pablañjito aham̄
 acharāsam̄ghātātattam̄ pi cetosantim anajjhagam. ||405||
 aladdhā cittass' ekaggam kāmarāgena addito
 bāhā paggya kandanto vihārān upanikkhamin. ||406||
 sattham̄ vā āharissāmi, ko attho jivitena me,
 katham̄ hi sikkham̄ paccakkham̄ kālam̄ kubbetha mā-
 diso. ||407||
 tadāhañ khuram adāya mañcakamhi upāvisim ;
 parinīto khuro āsi dhamanim chettum attano. ||408||
 tato me . . . (409, 410=269, 270) ||409-410||

Sappadāsatthero.

Uttihāli nisāda Kātiyāna mā niddābahulo ahu jāgarassu,
 mā tam̄ alasam̄ pamattabandhu kūteneva jinātu maccu-
 rājā. ||411||
 sayathāpi māhāsamuddavego evam̄ jātijarātivattate tam̄,
 so karohi sudipam attano tvam̄, na hi tānam̄ tava vijjateva
 aññam̄. ||412||
 satthā hi vijesi maggam etam̄ sañgā jātijarābhāyā atītam ;
 pubbāpararattam appamatto anuyunjassu dañham̄ karohi
 yogam̄. ||413||
 purimāni pamūñca bandhanāni samghātikuramuñḍabhi-
 kkhabhojī,
 mā khidāratī ca mā niddam̄ anuyunjitha jhiyāya
 Kātiyāna. ||414||

402, bhaddam̄ vo AD, bhaddante BC.—403, comp. Dhammap. 315.—404 (=Suttamipāta 333), after rajo A inserts sabbadā, BC pamādā; deset in Da Db. abbahe Da Db, abbue AB, apphuhe C.—405, acharāsam̄ghātātattam̄ AC, acharā-
 ghātātattam̄ BDa Db. Comp. Milindap. p. 142.—406, ekagratañ Db.—vihārā
 Da Db.—410, Sabbadāsatthero A. Sapp' B, Sabbadāro th' C, aparassa Sappadā-
 sattherassā D.—412, seyy' ABC, sayathāpi Da Db.—purisam ABC, sudipam Da,
 arahattaphalasam̄khātām̄ sudipam attano karohi Db.—414, jhiyā A, jiyā BC,
 jhiyā D.

jhâyâhi jinâhi Kâtiyâna, yogakkhemapathe sukovido 'si ;
pappuyya anuttaram visuddhim parinibbâhisi vârinâ va
joti. ||415||

pajjotakaro parittaramso vâtena vinamylate latâ va ;
evam pi tuvam anâdiyâno Mâram Indasagotta niddhunâhi.
so vedayitâsu vîtarâgo kâlam kañkha idh' eva sîthbhûto
'ti. ||416||

Kâtiyâno thero.

Sudesito eakkhumatâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ
sabbasamyojanâtito sabbavatjavinâsano ||417||
niyyâniko uttarapo tañhâmûlavisosano,
visamûlam âghâtanam chetvâ pâpeti nibbutim, ||418||
aññânamûlabhedâya kammayanta vighâtano
viññânam pariggâhe ñânavajiranipâtano ||419||
vedanânam viññâpano upâdânamappamocano
bhavam añgârakâsum va ñâpena anupassako ||420||
mahâraso sugambhiro jarâmacceunivârao
ariyo añthañgiko maggo dukkhâpasamano sivo ||421||
kaumman kamman ti ñatvâna vipâkañ ca vipâkato
pañcicuppannadhammânam yathâvâlokadassano
mahâkhemamgamo santo pariyosânabhaddako 'ti. ||422||

Migajâlo thero.

Jâtimadena matto 'ham bhogaissariyena ca
saññânavanñparûpena madamatto acâri 'ham. ||423||
nâttanô samakam kañci atirekam ca mañnisam
atimânahato bâlo pathaddho ussitaddhejo. ||424||
mâtaram pitarañ cäpi aññe pi garusammate
na kañci abhvâdesim mânathaddho anâdaro. ||425||
disvâ vinâyakam aggam sârathînam varuttamam
tapantam iva âdiccam bhikkhusamghapurakkhatam ||426||
mânam madañ ca chaddetvâ vippasannena cetasâ
sirasâ abhvâdesim sabbasattânam uttamam. ||427||

416, vinappate A, vinappatte BC, vinamylate Da Db ("vinamiyati apanî-yati").—419, "vipâtano ABC, "vighâtano Da Db.—420, anupassano ABC, anupassako Da Db.—422, yathâvâlokadassano A, yathâpâlok C, yathâvâlok BD, yathâvâto âlokadassano Db.—sante ABC, santo Da Db.—423, acâriham D, vicarîham A, vicaritan B, picaritan C.

atimâno ca omâno pahînâ susamûhatâ ;
asimimâno samucchinno, sabbe mânavidhâ hatâ 'ti. || 428 ||

Jento purohitaputto thero.

Yadâ navo pabbajito jâtiyâ sattavassiko,
iddhiyâ abhibhotvâna pannagindam mahiddhikam || 429 ||
upajjhâyassa udakam Anotattâ mahâsarâ
âharâmî, tato disvâ mañ satthâ etad abravî : || 430 ||
Sâriputta imam passa âgacchantam kumârakam
udakumbhakam âdâya ajjhattam susamâhitam. || 431 ||
pâsâdikena vattena kalyâpairoiyâpatho
sâmanero 'nuruddhassa iddhiyâ ca visârado, || 432 ||
âjâniyena âjañño sâdhunâ sâdhukârito
vinîto Anuruddhena katakicceña sikkhito : || 433 ||
so patvâ paramam santim sacchikatvâ akuppata
sâmanero sa Sumano mâ mañ jaññâ 'ti icchattiti. || 434 ||

Sumano thero.

Vâtarogâbhinito tvam viharâm kânane vane
paviddhagocare lûkhe katham bhikkhu karissasi. || 435 ||
pîtisukhena vipulena pharitvâna samussayam
lûkham pi abhisambhonto viharissâmi kânane. || 436 ||
bhâvento satta bojjhañge indriyâni balâni ca
jhânasokhummasampanno viharissam anâsavo. || 437 ||
vippamuttam kilesehi suddhacittam anâvilam
abhiñham paecavekkhanto viharissam anâsavo. || 438 ||
ajjhattâñ ca bahiddhâ ca ye me vijjimsu âsavâ
sabbe asesâ uechinnâ na ca uppajjare puna. || 439 ||
pañca kkhandhâ pariññâtâ tiñthanti chinnamûlakâ,
dukkhakkhayo anuppatto, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo
'ti. || 440 ||

Nhâtakamuni thero.

Akkodhassa kuto kodho dantassa samajîvino
sammadaññâvimuttassa upasantassa tâdino. || 441 ||

428, sabbe ABDA D_b, sabba C.—429, pannagindam Da D_b, sannabhindam A,
sannabhinda BC.—434, jaññâ ti icchattiti Da D_b, jaññû ti icchâtti ABC.—435
seq. comp. 350 seq.—435, pavithtagocare A, paviddhagocare ("caro C") BC,
paciddho- (corr. to "dâdhâ-) goçare Da.—437, jhânasokhummas" Da D_b, jhâna-
sukhamas" A, jhânasukhûmas" C, jhânasukhumas" B.

tass' eva tena pāpiyyo yo kuddham paṭikujjhati ;
 kuddham appaṭikujjhanto saṃgāmam jeti dujjayam. ||442||
 ubhinnam attham carati attano ca parassa ca,
 param saṃkupitam fiatvā yo sato upasammati. ||443||
 ubhinnam tikičhantan tam attano ca parassa ca
 janā maññanti bālo 'ti ye dhammassa akovidā. ||444||
 uppajjate sacce kodho, āvajja kakacūpamam ;
 uppajje ce rase taṇhā, puttamaṃsūpamam sara. ||445||
 sacce dhāvati te cittam kāmesu ca bhavesu ca,
 khippam nigganha satiyā kiṭhādām viya duppasun ti. ||446||

Brahmadatto thero.

Channam ativassati, vivaṭam nātivassati :
 tasmā channam vivaretha, evan tam nātivassati. ||447||
 maccun' abbhāhato loko, jarāya parivārito,
 taṇhāsallena otiṇo, icchādhūpāyito sadā. ||448||
 maccun' abbhāhato loko parikkhitto jarāya ca,
 haññati niccam attāno pattadaṇḍo va takkaro. ||449||
 āgacchant' aggikhandhā va maccubyādhijāra tayo,
 paceuggantum balam n' atthi, javo n' atthi palāyi-
 tum. ||450||

amogham divasam kayirā appena bahukena vā ;
 yam yam vijahate rattim tadūnan tassa jīvitam. ||451||
 carato tiṭṭhato vāpi āśinasayanassa vā
 upeti carimā ratti, na tē kālo pamajjutn ti. ||452||

Sirimando thero.

Dipādako 'yam asuci duggandho parihiṇati
 nānākuṇapaparipūro vissavanto tato tato. ||453||
 migam nilānam kūtena baliseneva ambujam
 vānaram viya lepena bādhayanti puthujjanam ||454||
 rūpā saddā rasā gandhā phoṭṭhabbā ca manoramā :
 pañca kāmaguṇā ete itthirūpasmīm dissare. ||455||

442, pāpiyo the MSS.—444, tikičhantanam ABCD_a, tikičhantan ti attano ca parassa cū 'ti . . . kodhavyādhitičchaya [sic] tikičhantanam khamantam puggalam D_b.—446, niggayha ABC, nigganha D_a D_b.—447, comp. Cullavagga IX. 1. 4.—vivaṭam ABC, vivaṭam D.—449, satthadapo A, sat^o BC, patti^o D_a D_b.—451, vijahate A, vijahata BC, viharate D_a, vivahate and vijahate ("atīnāmeti khepeti") D_b, virasate?—Sirimandatt^o D.—453 (= Suttamip. 204), parihiṇati ABC, "hiṇati D_a D_b.—patipūro D_a D_b.

ye etâ upasevanti rattacittâ puthujjanâ,
 vadâhenti kâtasim ghoram acinanti punabbhavam. ||456||
 yo vetâ parivajjeti sappasseva padâ siro,
 so 'manp visattikam loke sato samativattati. ||457||
 kâmesv âdînavam disvâ nekkhammam dañthu khemato
 nissañto sabbakâmehi, patto me âsavakkhayo 'ti. ||458||
 Sabbakâmo thero.

uddânam :

Urûvelakassapo ca thero Tekicchakâni ca
 Mahânâgo ca Kullo ca Mâluto Sappadâsako |
 Kâtiyâno ca Migajâlo Jento Sumanasavhayo
 Nhâtamuni Brahmadatto Sirimando Sabbakâmako.
 gâthâyo caturâsiti, therâ c' ettha catuddasâ 'ti.

Chanipâto niñthito.

456, comp. Cullavagga XII. 1. 3.—457 (comp. Suttanip. 768), cetâ ABC, vetâ D^a D^b.—458, nikkhannamp (manp A) ABC nekkhammamp D^a D^b.—Uddâna : Mâluto AB, Mâluto C. Read, Mâluniko ?—Sabbadâsako AC, Sapp^a B.

S A T T A N I P Ā T O .

Alampatā suvasanā māladhārī vibhūsitā
 alattakakatāpādā pādukāruyha vesikā ||459||
 pādukā oruhitvāna purato pañjalikatā
 sā mam sañhena mudunā mhitapubbam abhāsatha : ||460||
 yuvāsi tvam pabbajito, tiṭṭhāhi mama sāsane,
 bhuñjā manusake kāme, aham vittam dadāmi te.
 saccan te patijānāmi, aggiṁ vā te harām' aham. ||461||
 yadā jīṇā bhavissāma ubho dāṇḍaparāyanā,
 ubho pi pabbajissāma, ubhayattha kaṭaggaho. ||462||
 tañ ca disvāna yācantim vesikam pañjalikatam
 alampatam suvasanam maccupāsam va odditam, ||463||
 tato me . . . (=269, 270) ||464-465||

Sundarasamuddo thero.

Pare Ambāṭakārāme vanasaṇḍamhi Bhaddiyo
 samūlam tañham abbuyha tattha bhaddo jhiyāyati. ||466||
 ramant' eke mutingehi vīpāhi pañavehi ca,
 ahañ ca rukkhamūlasmim rato buddhassa sāsane. ||467||
 buddho ca me varam dajjā so ca labbhetha me varo,
 gañhe 'ham sabbalokassa niccam kāyagatāsatim. ||468||
 ye mam rūpena pāmīnsu ye ca ghosena anvagū
 chandarāgavasūpetā na mam jānanti te janā. ||469||
 ajjhattañ ca na jānāti bahiddhā ca na passati
 samantāvaraṇo bālo, sa ve ghosena vuyhati. ||470||
 ajjhattañ ca na jānāti bahiddhā ca vipassati
 bahiddhāphaladassāvī, so pi ghosena vuyhati. ||471||
 ajjhattañ ca pajānāti bahiddhā ca vipassati
 anāvaraṇadassāvī, na so ghosena vuyhatiti. ||472||

Lakuntako thero.

459, mālabhārī Da Db.—460, jhiyāyati Da, jhīyāyati Db, va jhāyāti A, jhāyāyati C, ca bhayāyati B.—467, pāmīnsu A, pāpisu BC, pāmīnsu ("maññīnsu") Da Db.—471, vipassati Da Db, na passati ABC.

Ekaputto aham āsim piyo mātu piyo pitu
 bahūhi vatacariyāhi laddho āyācanāhi ca. || 473 ||
 te ca mam anukampāya athakāmā hitesino
 ubho pitā ca mātā ca buddhassa upanāmayum : || 474 ||
 kicchā laddho ayam putto sukhumālo sukhedhito,
 imam dadāma te nātha jinassa paricārakam. || 475 ||
 satthā ca mam patīggayha Ānandam etad abravī :
 pabbājehi imam khippam, hessaty ajāniyo ayam. || 476 ||
 pabbājetvāna mam satthā vihāram pāvisī jino ;
 anoggatasmin suriyasmin tato cittam vimucci me. || 477 ||
 tato satthā nirampatvā patisallānavutthito
 ehi Bhaddā 'ti mam āha ; sā me ās' upasampadā. || 478 ||
 jātiyā sattavassena laddhā me upasampadā ;
 tisso vijjā anuppattā : aho dhammasudhammatā 'ti. || 479 ||

Bhaddo thero.

Disvā pāsādachāyāyam cañkamantam naruttamam
 tattha nam upasamkamma vandissam purisuttamam. || 480 ||
 ekamsam cīvaraṁ katvā sampharitvāna pāniyo
 anucañkamissam virajam sabbasattānam uttamam. || 481 ||
 tato pañhe apucchi mam pañhānam kovidō vidū,
 acchambhī ca abhito ca byākāsim satthuno aham. || 482 ||
 vissajjitesu pañhesu anumodi tathāgato,
 bhikkhusamgham viloketvā imam attham abhāsatha : || 483 ||
 lābhā Āngāna Magadhanam yesāyam paribhūnjati
 cīvaraṁ piñçapātañ ca paccayam sayanāsanam
 paccutthānañ ca sāmīcim, tesam lābhā 'ti c' abravī. || 484 ||
 ajjadagge manū Sopāka dassanāyopasamkama,
 esā c' eva te Sopāka bhavatu upasampadā. || 485 ||
 jātiyā sattavasso 'ham laddhāna upasampadām
 dhāremi antimam deham : aho dhammasudhammatā
 'ti. || 486 ||

Sopāko thero.

Sare hatthehi bhañjivā katvāna kuṭīm acchisam,
 tena me Sarabhañgo 'ti nāmam sammutiyā ahū. || 487 ||

481, sampharitvā ABD, samph C.—482, apucchi mam?—484, Āngānam ABC, Angāna D.—485, ajjadagge A, "daggio C, "dhaggio B, "tagge Dz, Db: ajjatarge (sic) ti dakāro (sic) padasandhikaro . . . ajjatarge ti pī pāliyan.—487, bhuñjivā ABC, bhañj Dz Db.

na mayham kappate ajja sare hatthehi bhañjitum,
 sikkhāpadā no paññattā Gotamena yasassinā. ||488||
 sakalam samattam rogam Sarabhañgo nāddasam pubbe,
 so 'yam rogo dīt̄ho vacanakarenātidevassa. ||489||
 yen' eva maggēna gato Vipassī yen' eva maggēna Sīkhī ca
 Vessabhū

Kakusandhakonāgamanō ca Kassapo ten' añjasena agamāsi
 Gotamo. ||490||

vītatañhā anādānā satta buddhā khayogadhā,
 yeh' ayam desito dhammo dhammabhūtehi tādihi ||491||
 cattāri ariyasaccāni anukampāya pāñinam,
 dukkham samudayo maggo nirodho dukkhasamkhayo. ||492||
 yasmim nibbattate dukkham samsārasmin anantakam
 bhedā imassa kāyassa jīvitassa ca sañkhayā
 añño punabbhavo n' atthi, suvimutto'mhi sabbadhitī. ||493||
 Sarabhañgo thero.

uddānam :

Sundarasamuddo thero thero Lakuñtabhaddiyo
 Bhaddo thero ca Sopāko Sarabhañgo mahā isi :
 Sattake pañcakā therā, gāthāyo pañcatimsatīti.

Nitt̄hito ca Sattnipāto.

488, bhuñjitum ABC, bhañj° Dα Dβ.—491, yehayam Dα Dβ, yesāyam ABC.—tādihi A.

ATTHANIPÂTO.

Kammañ bahukam na kâraye, parivajjeyya janam, na
uyyame;
so ussuko rasânugiddho attham riñcati yo sukhâdhi-
vâho. ||494||
pañko 'ti hi nam avedayum yâyam vandanapûjanâ kulesu,
sukhumam sallam durubbham, sakkâro kâpurisena
dujjaho. ||495||
na parass' upanidhâya kammañ maccassa pâpakam
attanâ tam na seveyya, kammabandhû hi mâtiyâ. ||496||
na pare vacanâ coro, na pare vacanâ muni;
attânañ ca yathâ veti devâpi nañ tathâ vidu. ||497||
pare ca na vijânanti mayam etha yamâmase;
ye ca tattha vijânanti, tato sammantî medhagâ. ||498||
jîvatevâpi sappañño api vittaparikkhayâ,
paññâya ca alâbhena vittavâpi na jîvati. ||499||
sabbam sunâti sotena, sabbam passati cakkhanâ,
na ca diññham sutam dhîro sabbam ujjhitum arahati. ||500||
cakkhum' assa yathâ andho, sotavâ badhiro yathâ,
paññâv' assa yathâ mûgo, balavâ dubbalor iva,
atha atthe samuppanne sayetha matasâyikan ti. ||501||

Mahâkaccâyano thero.

Akkodhano anupanâhî amâyo rittapesuñ
sa ve tâdisako bhikkhu evam pecca na socati. ||502||
akkodhano anupanâhî amâyo rittapesuñ
guttadvâro sadâ bhikkhu evam pecca na socati. ||503||
akkodhano . . .
kalyânasilo yo bhikkhu evam pecca na socati. ||504||
akkodhano . . .
kalyânamitto yo bhikkhu evam pecca na socati. ||505||

494, comp. 1052, 1072.—yo BD, deest in AC.—sukhâdîvâho AC, sukhâdhi-
vâho B, sukhâdîvâso Da, sukhâdîvâho Db.—495 (=1053), aved Da D,
paved ABC.—496, maccassa pâpakam Da D, paccayapâpakam ABC.—497,
vedi ABC, veti D.—tathâ vidu Da D, yathâ v ABC.—498, see 275.—501,
(=Milindapañha, p. 367) passetha ABC, sayetha Da D, —504—506, so bhikkhu D.

akkodhano . . .

kalyāṇapañño yo bhikkhu evam̄ pecca na socati. ||506||
 yassa saddhā tathāgate acalā supatiṭṭhitā,
 sīlañ ca yassa kalyāṇam̄ ariyakantam̄ pasam̄sitam̄, ||507||
 sam̄ghe pasādo yass' atthi ujubhūtañ ca dassanam̄,
 adaliddo 'ti tam̄ āhu, amoghañ tassa jīvitam̄. ||508||
 tasmā saddhañ ca sīlañ ca pasādañ dhammadassanam̄
 anuyuñjetha medhāvī saram̄ buddhāna sāsanam̄ ti. ||509||

Sirimitto thero.

Yadā paṭhamam addakkhiñ satthāram akutobhayam̄,
 tato me ahu sam̄vego passitvā purisuttamam̄. ||510||
 sirim̄ hatthehi pādehi yo pañameyya āgatam̄,
 etādisam̄ so satthāram̄ ārādhetvā virādhaye. ||511||
 tadāhañ puttadārañ ca dhanadhaññañ ca chaḍdayim̄,
 kesamassūni chedetvā pabbajim̄ anagāriyam̄. ||512||
 sikkhāsājīvasampanno indriyesu susam̄vuto
 namassamāno sambuddham̄ vihāsim̄ aparājito. ||513||
 tato me pañidhī āsi cetaso abhipaththito:
 na niśide muhuttam pi tañhāsalle anūhate. ||514||
 tassa mevam̄ viharato passa viriyaparakkamam̄,
 tisso vijjā anuppattā, katam̄ buddhassa sāsanam̄. ||515||
 pubbenivāsam̄ jānāmi, dibbacakkhuñ visodhitam̄,
 arahā dakkhiṇeyyo 'mhi vippamutto nirūpadhi. ||516||
 tato ratyā vivasane suriyass' uggañamanam̄ pati
 sabbam̄ tanhāñ visosetva pallañkena upāvisin ti. ||517||

Mahāpanthako thero.

uddānam̄ :

Mahākaccāyano thero Sirimitto Mahāpanthako
 ete Ātthanipātamhi, gāthāyo catuvīsatiti.

Ātthanipāto niṭṭhito.

512, yadāham ABC, tadāham Da Db.—512, chaṭṭayim A, channayi BC,
 chaddiya Da, chaḍdayin ti . . . chaddiyā 'ti pāṭhe, etc. Db.—515 = 224 etc.—
 516, see 332, 379.—517 (comp. 628, Suttanipāta 710), vivasane AB, vasāneu C,
 vivasane Da Db.—sūriyuggam̄ ABC (sur^o C), suriyassuggam̄ Da Db.—visosetvā
 ABC, visodhetvā Da, visodhetvā sukkhāpetvā Db.—Mahāpant^o A, Mahāpanñ^o C,
 Patipant^o B, Mahāpanth^o D.—Uddāna : Mahāpant^o A, Mahāpanñ^o B, Mahā-
 path^o C.

N A V A N I P Â T O.

Yadâ dukkham̄ jarâmaraṇan ti paññito aviddasû yattha sitâ
 puthujjanâ
 dukkham̄ pariññâya sato 'va jhâyati, tato ratim parama-
 taram na vindati. ||518||
 yadâ dukkhassâvahaniñ visattikam̄ papañcasamghâtadu-
 khâdhivâhaniniñ
 tanham̄ pahatvâna sato 'va jhâyati, tato ratim paramataram
 na vindati. ||519||
 yadâ sivam̄ dvecaturaṅgagâminam̄ magguttamam sabbaki-
 lesasodhanam̄
 paññâya passitvâ sato 'va jhâyati, tato . . . ||520||
 yadâ asokam̄ virajam̄ asamkhatam̄ santam̄ padam̄ sabba-
 kilesasodhanam̄
 bhâveti saññojanabandhanacchidam, tato . . . ||521||
 yadâ nabhe gajjati meghadundubhi dhârâkulâ vihaṅga-
 pathe samantato
 bhikkhu ca pabbhâragato 'va jhâyati, tato . . . ||522||
 yadâ nadînam̄ kusumâkulânâm vicitavâneyyavatañsa-
 kânâm
 tire nisinno sumano 'va jhâyati, tato . . . ||523||
 yadâ nisithe rahitamhi kânane deve galantamhi nadanti
 dâthino
 bhikkhu ca pabbhâragato 'va jhâyati, tato . . . ||524||
 yadâ vitakke uparundhiy' attano nagantare nagavivaram
 samassito
 vîtaddaro vigatakhiло 'va jhâyati, tato . . . ||525||

518, ti deest in ABC.—518, sato dha (here and in the following verses) A,
 sato ca, sato ti, sato va BC, sato va D.—522, °udrabhi ABC ("bhî B"), °undubhi
 Da, °undubhi Db.—524, nisive AC, nisive B, nisithe Da Db.—525, vitakhilo
 ABC, vigatakhiло ("khile Db) Da Db.

yadā sukhī malakhilasokanāsano niraggalo nibbanatho
 visallo
 sabbāsave byantikato 'va jhāyati, tato ratim paramataram
 na vindatiti. ||526||

Bhūto therō.

uddānam :

Bhūto tathaddaso therō eko khaggavisāṇavā
 Navakamhi nipātamhi, gāthāyo pi imā navā 'ti.

Navanipāto niṭṭhito.

Uddāna : tathaddaso BC, tataddaso A.

DASANIPÂTO.

Aṅgârino dâni dumâ bhadante phalesino chadanam vippa-
 hâya,
 te accimanto va pabbâsayanti, samayo mahâvîra bhagî
 rasânam. ||527||
 dumâni phullâni manoramâni samantato sabbadisâ pavanti
 pattam pahâya phalam âsasânâ; kâlo ito pakkamanâya
 vîra. ||528||
 n' evâtisitam na panâtiuñham sukhâ utu addhaniyâ
 bhadante;
 passantu tam Sâkiyâ Koñiyâ ca pacchâmukham Rohinîyam
 tarantam. ||529||
 âsaya kassate khettam, bijam âsaya vuppati,
 âsaya vâñijâ yanti samuddam dhanahârakâ.
 yâya âsaya tiñthâmi, sâ me âsâ samijjhatu. ||530||
 punappunam c' eva vapanti bijam, punappunam vassati
 devarâjâ,
 punappunam khettam kasanti kassakâ, punappunam
 dhaññam upeti rattham. ||531||
 punappunam yâcanakâ caranti, punappunam dânapatî
 dadanti,
 punappunam dânapatî daditvâ punappunam saggam upenti
 thânam. ||532||

527, see Jâtaka Atth. vol. i. p. 87.—acchimanto ABC, accimanto (“dipasikhâvanto viya”) Da Db.—bhagîrasânam A. Db: bhagî rasânâti attharasâdinam bhagît. vuttam h’ etam dhammasenâpatinâ: bhagî vâ bhagavâ attharasassa dhammarasassa tiâdf. mahâvîra bhagîti ca idam pi dvayam sambodhanavacanam datthabham. Bhagîrathânam ti pana pâphe Bhagîratho nâma âdirâjâ, tibbamsajâtata� Sâkiyâ Bhagîrathâ, tesam Bhagîrathânam upakâratham iti adhippayo.—528, savanti ABC, pavanti Da Db (gandham vissajjenti).—phalam âsemânâ A, phalassa C, phalarasamânâ B, phalam âsasânâ Da, . . . âsanâ ti âsimantsa gahitukâmâ Db.—530, kasate Da Db, kassate ABC.—vuppati Da Db, vappi ABC.

vīro have sattayugam puneti yasmin kule jāyati bhūri-pañño ;
maññām' aham sakkati devadevo ; tayā hi jāto muni saccanāmo. ||533||

Suddhodano nāma pitā mahesino, buddhassa mātā pana
Māyanāmā
yā bodhisattam parihariya kucchinā kāyassa bhedā tidi-
vasmi modati. ||534||

sā Gotamī kālakatā ito cutā dibbehi kāmehi samaṅgibhūtā
sā modati kāmaguṇehi pañcahi parivāritā devaganehi
tehi. ||535||

buddhassa putto 'mhi asayhasāhino Āngirasass' appaṭimassa
tādino,

pitu pitā mayham tuvam 'si Sakka, dhammena me Gotama
ayyako 'sīti. ||536||

Kāludāyī thero.

Purato pacchato vāpi aparo ce na vijjati,
atīva phāsu bhavati ekassa vasato vane. ||537||
handa eko gamissāmi araññam buddhavaṇṇitam
phāsum ekavihārissa pahitattassa bhikkhuno. ||538||
yogipitikaram rammañ mattakuñjarasēvitam
eko athavasī khippam pavisissāmi kānanam. ||539||
supupphite Sitavane sitale girikandare
gattāni parisūcītvā cañkamissāmi ekako. ||540||
ekākiyo adutiyō ramanīye mahāvane
kadāham viharissāmi katakicco anāsavo. ||541||
evam me kattukāmassa adhippāyo samijjhato ;
sādhayissām' aham yeva, nāñño aññassa kārako. ||542||
esa bandhāmi sannāham, pavisissāmi kānanam,
ne tato nikhamissāmi appatto āsavakkhayam. ||543||
mālute upavāyante sīte surabhigandhake
avijjam dālayissāmi nisinno nagamuddhani. ||544||
vane kusumasañchanne pabbhāre nūna sitale
vimuttisukhena sukhito ramissāmi Giribaje. ||545||

533, dhīro BC.—maññāmamaham ("maññāmī ahām") Da Db, maññemamaham ABC.—534, Māyanāpasā A, Māyanāmasā B, Māyanāmāsā C, Māyanāmā yā D.—536, dhammena me D, dhammena te ABC.—538, gamissāmi Da Db, bhavissāmi ABC.

so 'ham paripuṇṇasamkappo cando pannaraso yathâ
sabbâsavaparikkhîno, n'atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ||546||
Ekavihâriyo thero.

Anâgatam yo patigacca passati hitañ ca attham ahitañ ca
tam dvayam
viddesino tassa hitesino vâ randham na passanti samekkha-
mânâ. ||547||

ânâpânasati yassa paripuṇṇâ subhâvitâ
anupubbañ paricitâ yathâ buddhena desitâ,
so 'mam lokam pabhâseti abbhâ mutto va candimâ. ||548||
odâtam vata me cittam appamânam subhâvitam
nibbiddham paggahtañ ca sabbâ obhâsate disâ. ||549||
jîvatevâpi sappañño api vittaparikkhayâ,
paññâya ca alâbhena vittavâpi na jîvati. ||550||
paññâ suta vinicchinî, paññâ kittisilokavaddhanî,
paññâsahito naro idha api dukhesu sukhâni vind-
ti. ||551||

nâyam ajjatano dhammo n' acchero na pi abbhuto :
yattha jâyetha miyetha; tattha kim viya abbhutam. ||552||
anantaram hi jâtassa jîvitâ marañam dhuvam;
jâtâ jâtâ marantidha, evamdhommâ hi pâñino. ||553||

na h' etad atthâya matassa hoti yan jîvitattham para-
porisânam
matamhi rupnam, na yaso na lokyam, na vanñitam samanâ-
brâhmañehi. ||554||

cakkhum sariram upahanti roñnam, nihiyatî vanñabalam
mati ca,
ânandino tassa disâ bhavanti, hitesino nâssa sukhî
bhavanti. ||555||

tasmâ hi iccheyya kule vasante medhâvino c' eva ba-
hussute ca,

546, canne raso A, cando pannaraso C, cando pannaraso BD. Dhammap. Atth. p. 161: cando pannaraso; Suttanipâta 1016: candom yathâ pannarase.—547, vâ deest in ABC.—554, lokyam Da Db, sokyan ABC.—555, roñnam Da, rupnam (ronñema . . . nihiyati) Db, tena A, vappam BC.—nâssa sunda (corr. to sukhî) A, nâvasathamhi C, nâvassa thumi B, cassa sukhî Da, hitesino mittâ dukkhî dukkhitâ bhavanti Db.

yesam hi paññāvibhavena kiccam taranti nāvaya nadīm va
puññan ti. ||556||

Mahākappino thero.

Dandhā mayham gatī āsi, paribhūto pure aham,
bhātā ca mām pañāmesi : gaccha dāni tuvam gharām. ||557||
so 'ham pañāmito santo saṅghārāmassa koṭṭhake
dummano tathā atṭhāsim sāsanasmīm apekkhavā. ||558||
bhagavā tathā āgacchi, sisam mayham parāmasi,
bāhāya mām gahetvāna saṅghārāmām pavesayi. ||559||
anukampāya me satthā pādāsi pādapaññchanim :
etam suddham adhiṭṭhehi ekamantam svadhiṭṭhitam. ||560||
tassāham vacanam sutvā vihāsim sāsane rato,
samādhim patipādesim uttamathassa pattiya. ||561||
pubbenivāsam jānāmi, dibbacakkhum visodhitam,
tisso vijjā anuppattā, katam buddhassa sāsanam. ||562||
saḥassakkhattum attānam nimminitvāna Panthako
nisidi ambavane ramme yāva kālappavedanam. ||563||
tato me satthā pāhesi dūtam kālappavedakam ;
paveditamhi kālamhi vehāsan upasamkamim. ||564||
vanditvā satthuno pāde ekamantam nisid' aham ;
nisinnam mām viditvāna atha satthā patīggahi. ||565||
āyāgo sabbalokassa āhutinam patīggaho
puññakhettam manussānam patīgañhittha dakkhiṇan
ti. ||566||

Cūlapanthako thero.

Nānākulamalaśampuñño mahāukkārasambhavo
candanikam va paripakkam mahāgaṇḍo mahāvano ||567||
pubbaruhirasampuñño gūthakūpe nigālhiko
āpopaggharanī kāyo sadā sandati pūtikam. ||568||

556, vasante ABD_b, vasanto CD_a.—tosam ABC, yesam D.—557-560, comp. Apadāna fol. he' (Dr. Morris's MS.), Jātaka Atth. vol. i. p. 114 seq.—557, dandhā BD, dantā AC.—558, so aham pahito santo ABC.—560, suddham AD_b, buddham Da, saddham BC.—563, yāva kālappavedanā, Jāt. 1. 1.—564, vehāsan AC, veyūsan B, vehāsād Da, vehāsan ti karame missakkavacanam, vehāsan ti attho, daṭkāro padasandhikaro D_b.—567, nānākula" ("nānākulehi nānābhāgēhi malehi") D, nānākala" ABC (nānāka" C).—568, "pe nigālhiko A, "pe nigālhiko B, "pe nigālhiko C, "pe nigālhito Da, guthakupena gālhito . . . guthakupena gālhito [sic] "ti pi pāli vaccakupato nikkhanto "ti attho D_b.

saṭṭhikandarasambandho māṃsalepanalepito
 cammakañcukasannaddho pūtikâyo niratthako || 569 ||
 atthisamghâtaghatito nhârusuttanibandhano
 nekesam samgatibhâvâ kappeti iriyâpatham. || 570 ||
 dhuvappayâto marañassa Maceurâjassa santike,
 idh' eva chaddayitvâna yenakâmamgamo naro. || 571 ||
 avijjâya nivuto kâyo, catuganthena ganthito,
 oghasam̄sido kâyo, anusaya jâlamotthato, || 572 ||
 pañcanîvaraṇe yutto, vitakkena samappito,
 tañhâmûlenânugato, mohachadanachâdito : || 573 ||
 evâyampi vattati kâyo kammayantena yantito.
 sampatti ca vipatyantâ, nânâbhavo vipajjati. || 574 ||
 ye 'mampi kâyam mamâyanti andhabâlâ puthujjanâ,
 vaḍḍhenti kaṭasim ghoram, âdiyanti punabbhavam. || 575 ||
 ye 'mampi kâyam vivajjenti gûthalittapî va pannagam,
 bhavamûlapî vamitvâna parinibbissanty anâsavâ 'ti. || 576 ||

Kappo thero.

Vivittam appanigghosam välamiganisevitam
 seve senâsanam bhikkhu paṭisallânakâraṇâ. || 577 ||
 samkârapuñjâ âhatvâ susânâ rathiyâhi ca
 tato samghâtikam katvâ lûkhamp dñareyya cîva-
 ram. || 578 ||
 nîcâm manamp karitvâna sapadânam kulâ kulam
 piṇḍikâya care bhikkhu guttadvâro susamvuto. || 579 ||
 lûkhena pi ca santusse, nâññam patthe rasam bahum;
 rasesu anugiddhassa jhâne na ramati mano. || 580 ||
 appiccho o' eva santuttho pavivitto vase muni,
 asamsattho gahaṭṭhehi anâgârehi c' ûbhayam. || 581 ||
 yathâ jalo ca mûgo ca attânamp dassaye tathâ;
 nâtivelam pabhâseyya samghamajjhhami paṇḍito. || 582 ||
 na so upavade kañci, upaghâtam vivajjaye,
 samvuto pâtimokkhasmîm mattaññû c' assa bhojane. || 583 ||
 suggahâtanimitt' assa cittass' uppâdakovidio,
 samatham anuyuñjeyya kâlena ca vipassanam. || 584 ||

570, ^asamghâtasamphatito Da D_b.—577 = Milindapañha, p. 371.—578, âhitvâ A, âhatvâ BC, ahatvâ D_a, âhatvâ ti âharitrâ D_b.—580 = Milindapañha, p. 395.

viriyasātaccasampanno yuttayogo sadā siyā,
na ca appatvā dukkhass' antam vissāsam eyya paññito. ||585||
evam vihararamānassa suddhikāmassa bhikkhuno
khīyanti āsavā sabbe nibbutiū cādhigacchatīti. ||586||

Upaseno Vaṅgantaputto thero.

Vijāneyya sakam attham, avalokeyyātha pāvacanam,
yañ c' ettha assa paññupam sāmañnam ajjhupagatassa. ||587||
mittam idha kalyāṇam sikkhāvipulam samādānam
sussusā ca garūnam : etam samanassa paññupam. ||588||
buddhesu sagāravatā dhamme apaciti yathābhūtam
samghe ca cittikāro : etam samanassa paññupam. ||589||
Ācāragocare yutto ājivo sodhito agārayho
cittassa sañthapanam : etam samanassa paññupam. ||590||
cārittam atha vārittam iriyāpathiyam pasādaniyam
adhicitte ca āyogo : etam . . . ||591||
āraññakāni senāsanāni pantāni appasaddāni
bhajitabbāni muninā : etam . . . ||592||
silañ ca bāhusaceañ ca dhammānam pavicayo yathābhūtam
saccānam abhisamayo : etam . . . ||593||
bhāveyya aniccan ti anattasaññam asubhasaññāñ ca
lokamhi ca anabhiratim : etam . . . ||594||
bhāveyya ca bojjhaṅge idhipādāni indriyalabāni
atṭhaṅgamaggam ariyam : etam . . . ||595||
taññam pajaheyya munī, samūlake āsave padāleyya,
vihareyya vimutto : etam samanassa paññupan ti. ||596||

Gotamo thero.

uddānam :

Kāludāyi ca so thero Ekavihāri ca Kappino
Cūlapanthako Kappo ca Upaseno ca Gotamo
satt' ime Dasake therā, gāthāyo c' ettha sattaīti.

Dasanipāto niṭṭhito.

585, na ca appatvā dukkhantam D_a. D_b has appatvā, and dukkhantam corrected to dukkhassantam.—588, idha ca A, idha ve B, idheve C, idha D.—“vipulam sam” D.—591, cār^o atha vārittatham A, cāsa vārittam BC, cārittam cārittam (corr. to vār^o) D_a, cārittān tī caritvā paripūrettabbasilam cārittān ti viratiyā akaraṇena paripūrettabbasilam D_b.—592 and 593 desunt in BC.—595, ea deest in AC.—indriyāni b^o ABC.

EKÂDASANIPÂTO.

Kin tav' attho vane tâta Ujjuhâno va pâvuse.
verambâ ramañiyâ te, paviveko hi jhâyinam. ||597||
yathâ abbhâni verambo vâto nudati pâvuse,
saññâ me abhikrânti vivekapatisaññutâ. ||598||
apandaro añdasambhavo sivathikâya niketacâriko
uppâdayateva me satim sandehasmi virâganissitam. ||599||
yañ ca aññe na rakkhati yo ca aññe na rakkhati,
sa ve bhikkhu sukham seti kâmesu anapekkhavâ. ||600||
acchodikâ puthusilâ gonaigulamigâyutâ
ambusevâlasañchannâ te selâ ramayanti mam. ||601||
vasitam me araññesu kandarâsu guhâsu ca
senâsaneshu pantesu vâlamiganisevite. ||602||
ime haññantu vajjhantu dukkham pappontu pâñino
samkappam nâbhijânâmi anariyam dosasamhitam. ||603||
paricinno mayâ satthâ, katañ buddhassa sâsanam,
ohito garuko bhâro, bhavanetti samûhañâ. ||604||
yassa e' atthâya pabbajito agârasmâ anagâriyam,
so me attho anuppatto sabbasamyojanakkhayo. ||605||
nâbbinandâmi marañnam nâbbinandâmi jîvitam
kâlañ ca pañikañkhâmi nibbisam bhatako yathâ. ||606||
nâbbinandâmi marañnam nâbbinandâmi jîvitam
kâlañ ca pañikañkhâmi sampajâno patissato 'ti. ||607||

Samkiccathero.

uddânam :

Samkiccathero eko va katakicco anâsavo
Ekâdasanipâtamhi, gâthâ ekâdas' eva tâ 'ti.

Ekâdasanipâto niññthito.

597, Db : Ujjuhâno va pâvuso ti, Ujjuhâno kira nâmako pabbato, so pana gahanasañchanno bahusondikandaro taññap taññap sandamânasailo vassakâle asappayo, tasmin Ujjuhâno vâ pabbato etarâhi pâvusakâle tava kimattiyô ti attho, keci pan' etha ujjuhâno nâma eko sakuno sítantsasahati (read, sítan na sahati?) vassakâle vanagumbe nilfne acchafiti vadanti, tesam matena ujjuhânaassa viya sakunassa pâvusakâle ko tav' attho vane ti attho.—verambâ ABC, "mbâ Da; D_a; Db: verambâ ramañiyâ te verambavâtâ vâyantâ kin te ramañiyâ ti yojanâ. keci Verambâ nâma ekâ pabbatugâhâ pabbâro ti vadanti.—598, verambâ ABC, verambo D ("verambavâtô").—saññâ Db, samâ Da, paññâ ABC.—599, sandehasmin AD, "smi BC.—600, comp. Jâtaka, vol. i. p. 141.—601=113, 1070.—603, comp. 646.—606 seq. = Milindapanha, p. 45.

DVÂDASA NIPÂTO.

Silam ev' idha sikkhetha asmiñ loke susikkhitam,
 silam hi sabbasampattim upanâmeti sevitam. ||608||
 silam rakkheyya medhâvî patthayâno tayo sukhe:
 pasamsam vittilâbhañ ca pecca sagge ca modanam. ||609||
 silavâ hi bahû mitte saññamenâdhigacchati,
 dussilo pana mittehi dhamisate pâpam âcaram. ||610||
 avanñaañ ca akittiñ ca dussilo labhate naro,
 vanñam kittim pasamsañ ca sadâ labhati silavâ. ||611||
 âdi silam patitîhâ ca kalyânânañ ca mâtukam
 pamukham sabbadhammadnam, tasmâ silam visodhaye. ||612||
 velâ ca samvaram silam cittassa abhibhâsanam
 titthañ ca sabbabuddhânam, tasmâ silam visodhaye. ||613||
 silam balam appatimam, silam âvudham uttamam,
 silam âbharañam settham, silam kavacam abbhutam. ||614||
 silam setu mahesakkho, silam gandho anuttaro,
 silam vilepanam settham yena vâti diso disam. ||615||
 silam sambalam ev' aggam, silam pâtheyyam uttamam,
 silam settho ativâho yena yâti diso disam. ||616||
 idh' eva nindam labhati peccâpâye ca dummano,
 sabbattha dummano bâlo silesu asamâhito. ||617||
 idh' eva kittim labhati pecca sagge ca summano,
 sabbattha sumano dhîro silesu susamâhito. ||618||
 silam eva idha aggam, paññavâ pana uttamo;
 manussesu ca devesu silapaññato jayan ti. ||619||

Silavathero.

Nice kulamhi jâto 'ham daliddo appabhojano ;
 hñam kammapam mamam âsi, ahosim pupphachaddako. ||620||
 jigucchito manussânam paribhûto ca vambahito
 nicam manam karitvâna vandissam bahukam janam. ||621||

613, samvaram ABC, samvara Da, samvara Db.—abhibhâsanam ABC, abhibhâsanam ("tosanam") Da Db.—616, vâti ABC, yâti Db ("gacchati"), samti Da.—619=70.

ath' addasâsim sambuddham bhikkhusamghapurakkhatam
 pavisantam mahâvîram Magadhânam puruttamam. || 622 ||
 nikhipitvâna byâbhângim vanditum upasamkamim ;
 mam' eva anukampâya atthâsi purisuttamo. || 623 ||
 vanditvâ satthuno pâde ekamantam thito tadâ
 pabbajjam aham âyâcim sabbasattânam uttamam. || 624 ||
 tato kâruniko satthâ sabbalokânukampako
 ehi bhikkhû 'ti mañ âha ; sâ me âs' upasampadâ. || 625 ||
 so 'ham eko araññasmin viharat atandito
 akâsim satthu vacanam yathâ mañ ovadî jino. || 626 ||
 rattiya pañhamam yâmam pubbajâtim anussarim,
 rattiya majjhimam yâmam dibbacakkhum visodhitam,
 rattiya pacchime yâme tamokhandham padâlayin. || 627 ||
 tato ratyâ vivasane suriyass' uggañamanam pati
 Indo Brahmâ ca âgantvâ mañ namassimsu pañjalî : || 628 ||
 namo te purisâjañña, namo te purisuttama,
 yassa te âsavâ khîpâ ; dakkhiñeyyo 'si mârisa. || 629 ||
 tato disvâna mañ satthâ devasamghapurakkhatam
 sitam pâtukaritvâna imam attham abhâsatha : || 630 ||
 tapena brahmaçariyena samyamena damena ca
 etena brâhmaño hoti, etam brâhmañam uttaman ti. || 631 ||

Sunîto thero.

uddânam :

Silavâ ca Sunîto ca therâ dvete mahiddhikâ
 Dvâdasamhi nipâtamhi, gâthâyo catuvisatîti.

Dvâdasanipâto niñthito.

623, nikhipitvâna A, nikhamitvâ BCD.—628=517.—vivasâno corr. to
 "ne A, vivasâne BC, vivasane D.—suriyassugg° D, suriyugg° ABC.—añjali ABC,
 pañjali D.—Uddâna, dveke A, deke C, dets B.

T E R A S A N I P Â T O .

Yâhu rat̄he samukkaṭho rañño Āṅgassa paddhagu
 svâjja dhammesu ukkaṭho Soṇo dukkhassa pâragu. || 632 ||
 pañca chinde pañca jahe pañca c' uttari bhâvaye;
 pañcasâṅgâtigo bhikkhu oghatiṇṇo 'ti vuccati. || 633 ||
 unnałassa pamattassa bâhirâsassa bhikkhuno
 sîlam samâdhi paññâ ca pâripûrim na gacchat. || 634 ||
 yam hi kiccam tad apaviddham, akiccam pana kayirati;
 unnałanam pamattânam tesam vadhbanti âsavâ. || 635 ||
 yesañ ca susamâraddhâ niccam kâyagatâ sati,
 akiccan te na sevanti kicce sâtaccakârino.
 satânam sampajânânam attham gacchanti âsavâ. || 636 ||
 ujumaggamhi akkhâte gacchatha mâ nivattatha;
 attanâ coday' attânam, nibbânam abhihâraye. || 637 ||
 accâradhamhi viriyamhi satthâ loke anuttaro
 vînopamam karitvâ me dhammam desesi cakkhumâ. || 638 ||
 tassâham vacanam sutvâ vihâsim sâsane rato,
 samatam paṭipâdesim uttamathassa pattiyyâ;
 tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanam. || 639 ||
 nekkhamme adhimuttassa pavivekañ ca cetaso,
 abyâpajjhâdhimuttassa upâdânakkhayassa ca, || 640 ||
 tañhakkhayâdhimuttassa asammohañ ca cetaso
 disvâ âyatanuppâdam sammâ cittam vimuccati. || 641 ||

632, pat̄higu corr. to pat̄hagu A, pat̄hagu B, pat̄thagū C, paddhagu D_a D_b (“paricârabhûto pakativiseso tassa rat̄tho [sic] kuṭimbiko”). Comp. Suttanipâta 1094: na te Mârassa paddhagu.—633 (=15), cuttari A, vutari B, vuttari C, muttarī or vuttari D.—634, bâhirâsayassa A, bâhirâya BC, bâhirâsassa D_a, bâhirassâñ ti bâhiresu âyatanesi âsâvata kâmesi avitarâgassâ ti attho D_b.—635 sq. =Dhammap. 292' sq.—635, tam paviṭṭham C, apavitham AB, tad apaviddham D_a, tam amapavidham D_b.—637, comp. Dhammap. 379.—atihâraye A.—638, karitvâ me D, karitvâna ABC. Comp. Mahâvagga V. 1. 15 seq.—639, samatham AC, samatam BD. Comp. Mahâvagga 1. 1. § 17.—640 seq.= Mahâvagga 1. 1. § 27.—640, nikkhame ABC, nekkhamme D.

tassa sammāvīmūttassa santacittassa bhikkhuno
 katassa paṭicayo n' atthi, karaṇiyam na vijjati. ||642||
 selo yathā ekaghano vātēna na samirati,
 evam rūpā rasā saddā gandhā phassā ca kevalā ||643||
 iṭṭhā dhammā aniṭṭhā ca na ppavedhenti tādino ;
 tiṭṭham cittam visaññuttam vayañ c' assānupassatīti. ||644||

Sōṇo Koliviso therō.

uddānam :

Sōṇo Koliviso therō eko yeva mahiddhiko
 Terasamhi nipātamhi, gāthāyo c' ettha terasā 'ti.

Terasanipāto niṭṭhito.

C U D D A S A N I P Â T O .

Yadâ aham pabbajito agârasmâ anagâriyam
 nâbhijânâmi saṅkappam anariyam dosasamphitam. || 645 ||
 ime haññantu vajjhantu dukkham papontu pâñino
 saṅkappam nâbhijânâmi imasmim dîghamantare. || 646 ||
 mettañ ca abhijânâmi appamânam subhâvitam
 anupubbam paricitam yathâ buddhena desitam. || 647 ||
 sabbamitto sabbasakho sabbahûtânukampako
 mettam cittañ ca bhâvemi abyâpajjharo sadâ. || 648 ||
 asamphîram asaṅkuppam cittam âmodayâm' aham,
 brahmavihâram bhâvemi akâpurisasevitam. || 649 ||
 avitakkam samâpanno sammâsambuddhasâvako
 ariyena tuñhibhâvena upeto hoti tâvade. || 650 ||
 yathâpi pabbato selo acalo suppatitthito,
 evam mohakkhayâ bhikkhu pabbato va na vedhati. || 651 ||
 anañgañassa posassa niccam sucigavesino
 valaggamattam pâpassa abbhâmattam va khâyati. || 652 ||
 nagaram yathâ paccantam guttam santarabâhiram,
 evam gopetha attanam, khañ ve mâ upaccagâ. || 653 ||
 nâbhinandâmi . . . (=606, 607) || 654-655 ||
 paricinno . . . (=604, 605) || 656-657 ||
 sampâdeth' appamâdena, esâ me anusâsanî ;
 handâham parinibbissam, vippamutto 'mhi sabbadhitî. || 658 ||

Revato thero.

Yathâpi bhaddo âjañño dhure yutto dhurassaho
 mathito atibhârena samyugam nâtivattati, || 659 ||
 evam paññâya ye tittâ samuddo vârinâ yathâ
 na pare atimaññanti ; ariyadhammo 'va pâñinam. || 660 ||

646, comp. 603.—652 = 1001, abbhamattam A, abbhâmuttam BC, abbhâmattam Da Db.—658 = 1017. In the commentary the Thera is called Khadiravaniya-revata.—659, maddito ti pi pâli Db.—660, va C, ca BD. Deest in A.

kâle kâlavasam pattâ bhavâbhavavasam gatâ
narâ dukkham nigacchanti, te 'dha socanti mânavâ. ||661||
unnatâ sukhadhammena dukkhadhammena vonatâ
dvayena bâlâ haññanti yathâbhûtam adassino. ||662||
ye ca dukkhe sukhasmiñ ca majjhe sibbanim ajjhagû,
thitâ te indakhilo va, na te unnataonatâ. ||663||
na h' eva lâbhe nâlâbhe na yase na ca kittiyâ
na nindâyam pasamsâya na te dukkhe sukhamhi ca ||664||
sabbattha te na lippanti udabindu va pokkhare,
sabbattha sukhitâ vîrâ sabbattha aparâjîtâ. ||665||
dhammena ca alâbho yo yo ca lâbho adhammiko :
alâbho dhammiko seyyo yañ ce lâbho adhammiko : ||666||
yaso ca appabuddhînam viññûnam ayaso ca yo :
ayaso ca seyyo viññûnam na yaso appabuddhînam. ||667||
dummedhehi pasamsâ ca viññûhi garahâ ca yâ :
garahâ 'va seyyo viññûhi yañ ce bâlappasamsanâ. ||668||
sukhañ ca kâmamayikam dukkhañ ca pavivekiyam :
pavivekiyam dukkham seyyo yañ ce kâmamayam
sukham. ||669||
jîvitañ ca adhammena dhammena maraṇam ca yan :
maraṇam dhammikam seyyo yañ ce jîve adhammikam. ||670||
kâmakopapahinâ ye santacittâ bhavâbhavé
caranti loke asitâ, n' atthi tesam piyâppiyam. ||671||
bhâvayitvâna bojhange indriyâni balâni ca
pappuya paramam santim parinibbanti anâsavâ 'ti. ||672||
Godatto thero.

uddânam :

Revato c' eva Godatto therâ dve te mahiddhikâ
Cuddasamhi nipâtamhi, gâthâyo atthavisatîti.

Cuddasanipâto nitthito.

661, te dha Da Db, te ca ABC.—663, sukhamhi ABC.—ajjhagû Da, accagû ABC, ajjhagû and accagû (“atikkamîpsu”) Db.—667, na yaso D, na seyyo ABC.—668, va BC, dha A, deest D.

S O L A S A N I P Ā T O .

Esa bhiy়ো pasidāmi sutvā dhammam̄ mahārasam ;
 virāgo desito dhammo anupādāya sabbaso. || 673 ||
 bahūni loke citrāni asmiṁ puthuvimandale
 mathenti maññesamkappam̄ subhañ rāgūpasam̄hitam̄. || 674 ||
 rajam upātam̄ vātēna yathā megho pasāmaye,
 evam̄ sammanti samkappā yadā paññāya passati. || 675 ||
 sabbe samkhārā aniccā 'ti yadā paññāya passati,
 atha nibbindatā dukkhe : esa maggo visuddhiyā. || 676 ||
 sabbe samkhārā dukkhā 'ti—sabbe dhammā anattā 'ti yadā^{paññāya} passati,
 atha nibbindatā dukkhe : esa maggo visuddhiyā. || 677-678 ||
 buddhānubuddho yo therō Kondāñño tibbanikkhamo
 pahinajātimaraṇo brahmacariyassa kevali. || 679 ||
 oghapāso dalho khilo, pabbato duppadāliyo :
 chetvā khilañ ca pāsañ ca selāp chetvāna dubbhidañ
 tiñño pāramgato jhāyī mutto so Mārabandhanā. || 680 ||
 uddhato capalo bhikkhu mitte āgamma pāpake
 samsidati mahoghasmiñ ummiyā paṭikujjito. || 681 ||
 anuddhato acapalo nipako samvutindriyo
 kalyānamitto medhāvī dukkhass' antakaro siyā. || 682 ||
 kālāpabbaṅgasamkāso . . . (=243, 244) || 683-684 ||
 nābhinandāmi . . . (=606, 607) || 685-686 ||
 paricinno . . . (=604) || 687 ||
 yassa c' atthāya pabbajito agārasmā anagāriyam,
 so me attho anuppatto, kiñ me sandavihārenā 'ti. || 688 ||

Aññākondañño therō.

Manussabhūtam̄ sambuddham̄ attadantam̄ samāhitam̄
 iriyamānam̄ Brahmapathe cittass' upasame ratam̄, || 689 ||
 yam̄ manussā namassanti sabbadhammāna pāragum̄
 devāpi tam̄ namassanti, iti me arahato sutam̄, || 690 ||

675, upātam̄ A, upāta BC. upāta = Sansk. upātta (from upa-ā-dā) ? Comp. the passage of the Samyuttaka Nikāya, quoted in the Editor's work, *Buddha, sein Leben, seine Lehre, seine Gemeinde*, p. 434 (p. 429 of the English translation).—vātēna A, vāteni B, vātetiyam̄ C.—676-678 = Dhammap. 277-279.—679 (comp. 1246), tibbanikkamo BC, tippanikkamo A.—680, duppadālayo the MSS.—683, annapānasmiñ ABC.—688, sandavihārenā 'ti A, saddavihārenā 'ti B, sandavihārenā 'ti C.

sabbasamyojanâtitam vanâ nibbanam âgatam
 kâmehi nikkhammaratam muttaselâ va kañicanam, || 691 ||
 sa ve accantaruci nâgo Hîmavâvâñe siluccaye,
 sabbesam nâganâmânam saccanâmo anuttaro : || 692 ||
 nâgam vo kittayissâmi, na hi âgum karoti so.
 soraccam avihimsâ ca pâdâ nâgassa te duve. || 693 ||
 sati ca sampajâññañ ca caranâ nâgassa te pare.
 saddhâhattho mahânâgo, upekkhâsetadantavâ. || 694 ||
 sati gîvâ, siro paññâ, vîmamsâ dhammadintanâ,
 dhammadukuchi, samâvâso, viveko tassa vâladhi. || 695 ||
 so jhâyi assâsarato ajjhattam susamâhito,
 gaccham samâhito nâgo, thito nâgo samâhito, || 696 ||
 sayam samâhito nâgo, nisinno pi samâhito :
 sabbattha samvuto nâgo; esâ nâgassa sampadâ. || 697 ||
 bhuñjati anavajjâni, sâvajjâni na bhuñjati,
 ghâsam accbhâdanam laddhâ sannidhim parivajjayam, || 698 ||
 samyojanam anum thûlam sabbam chetvâna bandhanam,
 yena yen' eva gacchatî anapekkho 'va gacchatî. || 699 ||
 yathâpi udate jâtam puñdarîkam pavaddhati,
 nopalippati toyena sucigandham manoramam : || 700 ||
 tath' eva ca loke jâto buddho loke viharati,
 nopalippati lokena toyena padumam yathâ. || 701 ||
 mahâgini pajjalito anâhâro pasammati
 aṅgâresu ca santesu nibbuto 'ti pavuccati. || 702 ||
 athhassâyam viññâpani upamâ viññûhi desitâ,
 viññissanti mahânâgâ nâgam nâgena desitam. || 703 ||
 vîtarâgo vîtadoso vîtamoho anâsavo
 sariram vijaham nâgo parinibbissaty anâsavo 'ti. || 704 ||
 Udâyi thero.

tatr' uddânam bhavati:

Koñdañño ca Udâyi ca therâ dve te mahiddhikâ
 Solasamhi nipâtamhi, gâthâyo dve ca timsa câ 'ti.

Solasanipâto nitthito.

691, nibbânam A.—692, accantaruci A, accarusi B, accaruci C.—"vaffie
 A, caññie B, dhaññe C.—695, samâvâso A, samâtapo B, samâtâpo C.
 —698, ghâsachâdanam A, semghâsachâdanam C, ghâsum acechâdanam B.—
 702, santesu BC, sandhesu A.—703, viññâpani?—

VÍSATINIPÁTO.

Yaññattham vā dhanattham vā ye hanāma mayam pure
 avasesam bhayam hoti, vedhanti vilapanti ca. ||705||
 tassa te n' atthi bhitattam, bhiyyo vanṇo pasidati;
 kasmā na paridevesi evarūpe mahabbhaye. ||706||
 n' atthi cetasikam dukkham anapekkhassa gāmani,
 atikkantā bhayā sabbe khīnasamyojanassa ve. ||707||
 khīnāya bhavanettiyā diṭṭhe dhamme yathātathe
 na bhayam marane hoti bhāranikkhepane yathā. ||708||
 sucinām brahmacariyam me, maggo cāpi subhāvito,
 marane me bhayam n' atthi rogānam iva samkhaye. ||709||
 sucinām brahmacariyam me, maggo cāpi subhāvito,
 nirassādā bhavā diṭṭhā, visam pitvāna chadditam. ||710||
 pāragū anupādāno katakicco anāsavo
 tuṭṭho āyukkhayā hoti mutto āghātanā yathā. ||711||
 uttamam dhammadam patto sabbaloke anaththiko
 ādittā va gharā mutto maraṇasmim na socati. ||712||
 yad atthi samgatam kiñci bhavo ca yattha labbhati,
 sabbam anissaram etam, iti vuttam mahesinā. ||713||
 yo tam tathā pajānāti yathā buddhena desitam,
 na gaṇhati bhavam kiñci sutattam va ayogulam. ||714||
 na me hoti ahosin ti, bhavissan ti na hoti me;
 samkhārā vibhavissanti : tattha kā paridevanā. ||715||
 suddham dhammasamuppādām suddham samkhārasantatim
 passantassa yathābhūtam na bhayam hoti gāmani. ||716||
 tiṇakatthasamam lokam yadā paññāya passati
 mamattam so asamvindam n' atthi me 'ti na socati. ||717||

705, yaññ^o AB, haññ^o C.—hanāma mayam A, harāmamaram B, harāma
 mayam C.—avasesānam ?—710, pitvāna AC, bhūtvā va B.—713, samkhāratam ?—
 The metre is correct if we read: bhavo vā yattha I.—anissaram AC, anissayam
 B.—714, kañci ?—717, mamattam A, pamattham B, pamattam C.

ukkantâmi sarîrena, bhaven' amhi anaththiko,
 so 'yam bhijjissati kâyo añño ca na bhavissati. ||718||
 yam vo kiccam sarîrena tam karotha yad' icchatha;
 na me tappaccayâ taththa doso pemam ca hehitî. ||719||
 tassa tam vacanam sutvâ abbhutam lomahamsanam
 satthâni nikhipitvâna mânavâ etad abravum: ||720||
 kim bhaddante karitvâna, ko vâ âcariyo tava,
 kassa sâsanam âgamma labbhate tam asokatâ. ||721||
 sabbaññu sabbadassâvî jino âcariyo mama
 mahâkâruniko satthâ sabbalokatikiechako. ||722||
 tenâyam desito dhammo khayagâmî anuttaro,
 tassa sâsanam âgamma labbhate tam asokatâ. ||723||
 sutvâna corâ isino subhâsitam nikhippa satthâni ca
 âvudhâni ca
 tamhâ ca kammâ viramimsu eke, eke ca pabbajjam aroca-
 yimsu. ||724||
 te pabbajitvâ sugatassa sâsane bhâvetvâ bojjhangabalâni
 panditâ
 udaggacittâ sumanâ katindriyâ plusimsu nibbânapadam
 asamkhatan ti. ||725||

Adhimutto thero.

Samanassa ahû cintâ Pârapariyassa bhikkhuno
 ekakassa nisinnassa pavivittassa jhâyino: ||726||
 kim ânupubbam puriso kim vatañ kim samâcâram
 attano kiccañkâri 'ssa na ca kiñci viheṭhaye. ||727||
 indriyâni manussânam hitâya ahitâya ca:
 arakkhitâni ahitâya rakkhitâni hitâya ca. ||728||
 indriyâ' eva sârakkham indriyâni ca gopayam
 attano kiccañkâri 'ssa na ca kiñci viheṭhaye. ||729||
 cakkhundriyâñ ce rûpesu gacchantam anivârayam
 anâdînavadassâvî, so dukkhâ na hi muccati. ||730||
 sotindriyâñ ca saddesu gacchantam anivârayam
 anâdînavadassâvî, so dukkhâ na hi muccati. ||731||

718, ukkandâmi A, ukkantâ me B, ukkantâ me C.—719, ca hehitî A, va
 sohitî B, va socatî C.—721, labbhate tam A, "ye tam C, "te yam B.—723,
 labbato (corr. to labbhate) tam A, "ye tam BC.—727, ânupubba BC.—kam
 samâcâram?—kañci?—729, kañci?—730, cakkh' ca?

anissaraṇadassāvī gandhe ce patisevati,
 na so muccati dukkhamhā gandhesu adhimucchito. ||732||
 ambilamadhuraggañ ca tittakaggam anussaram
 rasataṇhāya gadhito hadayam nāvabujjhati. ||733||
 subhāny appatikūlāni photthabbāni anussaram
 ratto rāgādhikaraṇam vividham vindate dukham. ||734||
 manāñ c' etehi dhammehi yo na sakkoti rakkhitum,
 tato nam dukkham anveti sabbeñ etehi pañcahi. ||735||
 pubbalohitasampuñnam behussa kūṇapassa ca
 naravirakatam vaggum samuggam iva cittitam ||736||
 kañukam madhurassādāñ piyanibandhanañ dukham
 khuram va madhunālittam ullittam nāvabujjhati. ||737||
 itthirūpe itthirase photthabbe pi ca itthiyā
 itthigandhesu sāratto vividham vindate dukham. ||738||
 itthisotāni sabbāni sandanti pañcapañcasu ;
 tesam āvaraṇam kātum yo sakkoti viriyavā, ||739||
 so athavā, so dhammattho, so dakkho, so vicakkhaṇo,
 kareyya ramamāno hi kiccam dhammatthasamhitam. ||740||
 atho sīdati saññuttam vajje kiccam niratthakam,
 na tam kiccan ti maññitvā appamatto vicakkhaṇo. ||741||
 yañ ca atthena saññuttam yā ca dhammadatā rati
 tam samādāya vattetha, sa hi ve uttamā rati. ||742||
 uccāvaceh' upāyehi paresam abhijigisati
 hantvā vadhitvā atha socayitvā alopati sāhasā yo pare-
 sam, ||743||
 tacchanto āpiyā āpiñ nihanti balavā yathā :
 indriyāñ indriyeh' eva nihanti kusalā tathā. ||744||
 saddham viriyam samādhiñ ca satipaññañ ca bhāvayam
 pañca pañcahi hantvāna anīgho yāti brāhmaṇo. ||745||
 so athavā so dhammattho katvā vākyānusāsanam
 sabbena sabbam buddhassa, so naro sukham edbatiti. ||746||
 Pārāpariyo thero.
 Cirarattam vatātāpi dhammam anuvicintayam
 samam cittassa nālattham puccham samanabrahmaṇe : ||747||

732, adhimucchito A, "muccito C, "puñcito B.—733, ammilamadh° (corrected to
 amb°) A, ampilam madh° B, ambilam madh° C.—736, naravīñ AB, naravīñ C.—
 737, katakam AC, kañukam B.—740, attavā C.—741, adho C.—sīdatisaññuttam B.
 atthosidanasaññuttam ? adhosidanasaññuttam ?—maññitvā A, saññatvā B,
 samñatvā C.—743, abhijigisati A, abhijisati B, abhivattati C.—744, kusalo ?—
 745, satim paññañ ca ?

ko so pârangato loke, ko patto amatogadham,
 kassa dhammadam pañcchâmi paramatthavijânanam. || 748 ||
 antovañkagato âsim maccho va ghasam âmisam,
 baddho Mahindapâsena Vepacity âsuro yathâ. || 749 ||
 añcâmi nam na muñcâmiasmâ sokapariddavâ.
 ko me bandham muñcam loke sambodhim vedayissati. || 750 ||
 samanam brâhmañam vâ kanñ adisantam pabhañgunam,
 kassa dhammadam pañcchâmi jarâmaccupavâhanam. || 751 ||
 vicikicchâkañkhâgathitam sârambhabalasaññutam
 kodhappattamanathaddham abhijappapadâranam || 752 ||
 tañhâdhanusamutthânam dve ca pannarasâyutam
 passa orasikam bâlam bhetvâna yadi ñhati. || 753 ||
 anudiññinam appahânam samkappasaratejitan
 tena viddho pavedhâmi pattam vâ mäluteritam. || 754 ||
 aijhattam me samutthâya khippam paccati mâmakam,
 chaphassâyatani kâyo yattha sarati sabbadâ. || 755 ||
 tam na passâmi tekiçchap yo me tam sallam uddhare
 nânârajjena satthena nânñena vicikicchitam. || 756 ||
 ko me asatto avâo sallam abbhantarâpassayam
 ahimsam sabbagattâni sallam me uddharissati. || 757 ||
 dhammappati hi so sethô visadosapavâhako
 gambhîre patitassa me thalam pâni vâ dassaye. || 758 ||
 rahade 'ham asmi ogâlho ahâriyarakjamantike
 mâyâussuyyasârambhathinamiddhamapatthate. || 759 ||
 uddhacameghthanitam samyojanavalâhakam
 vâhâ vahanti kudditthim samkappâ râganissitâ. || 760 ||
 savanti sabbadhi sotâ, latâ ubbhijja titthati:
 te sote ko nivâreyya, tam latam ko hi checchati. || 761 ||

749, The reading antovañk may be defended; it seems more probable, however, that we should correct andho vanâkagato; comp. 557, where AC read dantâ instead of dandhâ.—âsi ABC; read, âsim.—Read, asuro.—750, añcâmi B, añchâmi A, aññâmi C.—muñcam?—752, "gandhitam A, "gadhitam BC.—"manatt" C—kodhappattam manatthaddham?—abhijhammapâdarânam C. The first member of this compound is perhaps abhijjhâ.—753, orasikam bâlam A, odasikam bâlam C, odikam bâlam B.—ñhati A, ñhati C, titthati B, which may be the correct reading.—754, "paratejitan A, "ssaratejitan BC—maluteritam?—755, paccati A, pacceti B, peceti C.—757, avâo A, varapa BC.—abbhamâtârâ passayam A, abbhantârâ passam B, appantârâ passam C.—758, dhammappati A, dhammampati BC.—visadosapavâhako A, visatesampav B, visaretosampav C.—pâni ca A, pâni va B, pâniwa C.—759, ahâriya A, ahâriya BC.—"apâfithate A, "apâthaye B, "apâthare C.—760, vâhâ A, vâhâ BC.—761, ubbijja ABC.—ohijjati A, chijjeti B, chejjati C.

velam karotha bhaddante sotānam sannivāraṇam,
mâ te manomayo soto rukkham va sahasâ luve. ||762||
evam me bhaya-jâtassa apârâ pâram esato
tâno paññâvudho satthâ isisamghanisevito || 763 ||
sopânam sukatam suddham dhammasâramayam daļham
pâdâsi vuyhamânassa mâ bhâyîti ca m' abravî. ||764||
satipatthânapâsâdaŋ âruya paccekkhisam
yan tam pubbe amâñissam sakkâyâbhiratam pajam. ||765||
yadâ ca maggam addakkhim nâvâya abhirûhanam
anadhitthâya attânam tittham addakkhim uttamam. ||766||
sallam attasamutthânam bhavanettipabhâvitam
etesam appavattâya desesi maggam uttamam. ||767||
dîgharattânu sayitam cirarattapati thitam
buddho me pânudi gandham visadosapavâhano 'ti. ||768||

Telakâni thero.

Passa cittakatam bimbam arukâyam samussitam
âturam bahusamkappam, yassa n' atthi dhuvam thiti. ||769||
passa cittakatam rûpam mañinâ kuñdalena ca
atthitacena onaddham saha vatthehi sobhati. ||770||
alattakakatâ pâpâ mukham cuṇṇakamakkhitam,
alam bâlassa mohâya no ca pâragavesino. ||771||
atthâpadakatâ kesâ, nettâ añjanamakkhitâ,
alam bâlassa mohâya no ca pâragavesino. ||772||
añjanî 'va navâ cittâ pûtikâyo alamkato
alam bâlassa mohâya no ca pâragavesino. ||773||
odahi migavo pâsam, nâsâdâ vâkuram migo;
bhutvâ nivâpam gacchâma kandante migabandhake. ||774||
chinnâ pâsâ migavassa, nâsâdâ vâkuram migo;
bhutvâ nivâpam gacchâma socante migaluddhake. ||775||
passâmi loke sadhane manusse, laddhâna vittam na dadanti
mohâ;

762, bhaddari BC.—mâ vo?—764, pânam AB, pânam C,—sundam corr. to
suddham A, saddham B, saddam C.—768, dîgharassam anussaritam BC.—769
= Dhammap. 147; comp. the Ratthapâlasuttanta (Majjhima Nikâya).—771,
Instead of pâpâ read pâdâ, which is the reading of v. 459 and of the Ratthapâla
Sutta (Turnour's MS.)—773, añjanî va nîvâ (corr. to navâ) A, añjanî ("ni B) va
nanyâ BC, añjanî va navâ Ratthapâla Sutta.—774, nâsâdâ vâkuram ABC,
nâsâdâ câkaram Ratth. S.—775, nâsâtâ vâkkhûram (kh is expunged) A, nâsâdâ
vâkuram BC.

luddhâ dhanam sannicayam karonti bhiyyo ca kâme abhi-
 patthayanti. ||776||
 râjâ pasayha ppathamavim vijetvâ sasâgarantam mahim
 âvasanto
 oram samuddassa atittarûpo pâram samuddassa pi pattha-
 yetha. ||777||
 râjâ ca aññe ca bahû manussâ avitatañhâ marañam upenti,
 ûnâ va hutvâna jahanti deham, kâmehi lokamhi na h' atthi
 titti. ||778||
 kandanti namñ ñâti pakiriya kese, aho vatâ no amarâ 'ti
 câhu ;
 vatthena nam pârutam nîharitvâ citam samodhâya tato
 dahanti. ||779||
 so dayhati sûlehi tujjamâno ekena vatthena pahâya bhoge ;
 na miyyamânassa bhavanti tâpâ ñâti ca mittâ athavâ
 sahâyâ. ||780||
 dayâdakâ tassa dhanam haranti, satto pana gacchatî
 yenakammam ;
 na miyyamânam dhanam anveti kiñci puttâ ca dârâ ca
 dhanañ ca rattham. ||781||
 na dîgham âyum labhate dhanena na cäpi vittenâ jaram
 vihanti ;
 appañ hi nam jîvitam âhu dhîrâ asassatam vipparinâma-
 dhammam. ||782||
 addhâ daliddâ ca phusanti phassam, bâlo ca dhîro ca tath'
 eva phuttho :
 bâlo hi bâlyâ vadhitô va seti, dhîro ca na vedhati phassa-
 phuttho. ||783||
 tasmâ hi paññâ 'va dhanena seyyo yâya vosanam idhâdhî-
 gacchatî,
 abyositatthâ hi bhavâbhavesu pâpani kammâni karonti
 mohâ. ||784||

776, luddhâ dhanam A, laddhâ ca nam BC.—ca Ratth. S., va corrected to dha
 A, va BC.—777, pi Ratth. S.; deest in ABC.—780, etena gattena A, et' vattena
 BC, ekena vattheti Ratth. S.—782, hi nam ABC, hidam Ratth. S.—783, vadhitô
 va Ratth. S., ca thito va BC, va thito va corr. to dha thito dha A.—784, abyosi-
 tathâ ABC, ahotosittâ R. S.

upeti gabbhañ ca parañ ca lokam samsaram apajja param-paraya,
tass' appapañño abhisaddahanto upeti gabbhañ ca parañ ca
lokam. ||785||
coro yathâ sandhimukhe gahito sakammunâ haññati pâpa-
dhammo,
evam pajâ pecca paramhi loke sakammunâ haññati pâpa-
dhammo. ||786||
kâmâ hi citrâ madhurâ manoramâ virûparûpena mathenti
cittam;
âdînavam kâmaguñesu disvâ tasmâ aham pabbajito 'mhi
râja. ||787||
dumapphalânîva patanti mânavâ daharâ ca vuḍḍhâ ca
sarîrabhedâ;
etam pi disvâ pabbajito 'mhi râja; apaññakam sâmaññam
eva seyyo. ||788||
saddhâyâham pabbajito upeto jinasâsane,
avajjâ mayham pabbajjâ, anaño bhuñjâmi bhojanam. ||789||
kâme âdittato disvâ jâtarûpâni satthato
gabbhe vokkantito dukkham nirayesu mahabbhayam: ||790||
etam âdînavam disvâ samvegam alabhim tadâ;
so 'ham viddho tadâ santo sampatto âsavakkhayam. ||791||
paricinno . . . (=604) ||792||
yass' attâhya pabbajito . . . (see 605) . . . sabbasam-
yojanakkhayo 'ti. ||793||

Ratñhapalo thero.

Rûpam disvâ sati muṭṭhâ piyanimittañ manasikaroto;
sârattacitto vedeti tañ ca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati. ||794||
tassa vaḍḍhanti vedanâ anekâ rûpasambhavâ,
abhijjhâ ca vihesâ ca cittam ass' ûpahaññati;
evam âcinato dukkham ârâ nibbâna vuccati. ||795||
saddam sutvâ sati muṭṭhâ . . . (=794, 795; instead of
rûpasambhavâ read saddasambhavâ.) ||796-797||
gandham ghatvâ . . . (gandhasambhavâ) ||798-799||
rasam bhotvâ . . . (rasasambhavâ) ||800-801||

785, pamparâyi R. S.—786 (end of the second line), pâpadhammo AB, R. S.;
^amâ C.—789, avâñchâ A, avajjâ BC.—790, satthato A, pattato BC.—794,
comp. 98.

phassam̄ phussa . . . (phassasambhavā) ||802-803||
 dhammam̄ ñatvā . . . (dhammasambhavā) ||804-805||
 na so rajjati rūpesu; rūpam̄ disvā patissato
 virattacitto vedeti tañ ca n' ajjhosa tiñthati. ||806||
 yathāssa passato rūpam̄ sevato vāpi vedanam̄
 khiyyati nopaciyyati evam̄ so caratī sato ;
 evam̄ apacinato dukkham̄ santike nibbāna vuccati. ||807||
 na so rajjati saddesu; saddam̄ sutvā patissato (. . . gandhesu
 gandham̄ ghatvā . . . rasesu rasam̄ bhotvā . . .
 phassesu phassam̄ phussa . . . dhammesu dhammam̄
 ñatvā patissato)
 virattacitto vedeti tañ ca n' ajjhosa tiñthati. ||808, 810, 812,
 814, 816||
 yathāssa sunato saddam̄ (ghāyato gandham̄, sāyato rasam̄,
 phusato phassam̄, vijānato dhammam̄) sevato vāpi
 vedanam̄
 khiyyati nopaciyyati evam̄ so caratī sato ;
 evam̄ apacinato dukkham̄ santike nibbāna vuccati. ||809,
 811, 813, 815, 817||

Mālūnkyaputto thero.

Paripuññakāyo suruci sujāto cārudassano
 suvaññavañño 'si bhagavā, susukkadātho 'si viriyavā. ||818||
 narassa hi sujātassa yē bhavanti viyañjanā
 sabbe te tava kāyasmīn mahāpurisalakkhañā. ||819||
 pasannanetto sumukho brahā uju patāpavā
 majjhe samaññasamñghassa ādicco va virocasi. ||820||
 kalyāñadassano bhikkhu kañcanasannibhattaco :
 kin te samanabbhāvena evam̄ uttamavaññino. ||821||
 rājā arahasi bhavitum cakkavattirathesabho
 caturanto vijitāvī Jambusandāssa issaro. ||822||
 khattiyyā bhojarājāno anuyantā bhavanti te ;
 rājābhīrājā manujindo rajjam̄ kārehi Gotama. ||823||

802, phusam̄ A, phussā B, phusso C.—814, phusam̄ A, phusa C, pussa B.—
 818 seq., comp. the Selasutta (Sutta Nipāta).—819, sabbam̄ te A.—820, brahmā
 AB, brahā corrected to brahmā C.—822, Jambumandasso ĀB, Jambusandāssa C.
 The Suttanipāta MSS. have both readings; Dr. Morris's MS. of the Apādāna
 (fol. cix and xii) reads Jambusandā. Comp. Childers s. v. sañdo.—823, bhoñā
 rājāno A, bhojarā BC, bhojarā and rājārā the Suttanipāta MSS.—rājābhīrāja
 A and the Suttanipāta MSS., rājādhā BC.

rājāham asmi Selā 'ti bhagavā dhammarājā anuttaro,
dhammena cakkam vattemi cakkam appatīvattiyam. ||824||
sambuddho pātiyānāsi iti Selo brāhmaṇo dhammarājā
anuttaro,

dhammena cakkam vattemi iti bhāsasi Gotama. ||825||

ko nu senāpati bhotō sāvako satthur anvayo,

ko imam anuvatteti dhammacakkam pavattitam. ||826||

mayā pavattitam cakkam Selā 'ti bhagavā dhammacakkam
anuttaram

Sāriputto 'nuvatteti anujāto tathāgatam. ||827||

abhiññeyyam abhiññātam, bhāvetabbañ ca bhāvitam,
pahātabbam pahinām me, tasmā buddho 'smi brāhmaṇa. ||828||

vinayassu mayī kañkham. adhimuccassu brāhmaṇa.
dullabham dassanam hoti sambuddhānam abhiñhaso. ||829||
yesam ve dullabho loke pātubhāvo abhiñhaso,
so 'ham brāhmaṇa buddho 'smi sallakatto anuttaro. ||830||

Brahmabhūta atitulo Mārasenappamaddano

sabbāmitte vasikatvā modāmi akutobhayo. ||831||

idam bhonto nisāmetha yathā bhāsatī cakkhumā
sallakatto mahāvīro, siho va nadati vane. ||832||

Brahmabhūtam atitulam Mārasenappamaddanam

ko disvā na ppasideyya api kañhābhijātiko. ||833||

yo mamp icchatī anvetu yo vā n' icchatī gacchatu :

idhāham pabbajissāmi varapaññassa santike. ||834||

etañ ce ruccatī bhotō sammāsambuddhasānanam,

mayam pi pabbajissāma varapaññassa santike. ||835||

brāhmaṇā tisatā ime yācantī pañjalikatā :

brahmacariyam carissāma bhagavā tava santike. ||836||

svākkhātam brahmacariyam Selā 'ti bhagavā sandīṭṭhikam

akālikam

yattha amoghā pabbajā appamattassa sikkhato. ||837||

824, comp. Milindapañha, p. 183.—825, After Selo A inserts ca, BC va. Neither the one nor the other is found in the Suttanipāta.—bhāsatī ABC, bhāsatī and bhāsasi the Suttanip. MSS.—829, adhimuccassu A, "ssu AC. The correct reading, adhimuccassu, is found in the Suttanipāta MSS.—831, sabbāmitte ABC, sabbāmitte Suttanip.—836, yācantī? comp. v. 841.

yan tam saraṇam āgamma ito atṭhami cakkhuma,
sattarattena bhagavā dant' amha tava sāsane. ||838||
tuvam buddho, tuvam satthā, tuvam Mârabhibhū munī,
tuvam anusaye chetvā tiṇṇo tāres' imam pajam. ||839||
upadhī te samatikkantā, āsavā te padalitā,
sīhō va anupādāno pahīnabhayabheravo. ||840||
bhikkhavo tisatā ime tiṭṭhanti pañjalikatā;
pāde vīra pasārehi, nāgā vandantu satthuno 'ti. ||841||
Selo thero.

Yā tam me hatthigivāya sukhumā vatthā padhāritā,
sālinam odano bhutto sucimāṃsūpasecano, ||842||
so 'jja bhaddo sātatiko uñchāpattāgate rato
jhāyati anupādāno putto Godhāya Bhaddiyo. ||843||
pāṃsukūlī sātatiko uñchāpattāgate rato
jhāyati anupādāno putto Godhāya Bhaddiyo. ||844||
piṇḍapāṭī sātatiko — pa — tecivārī sātatiko — pa — sapā-
dānacārī s° — pa — ekāsanī s° — pa — pattapiṇḍī
s° — pa — khalupacchābhatti s° — pa — āraññiko s°
— pa — rukkhamūliko s° — pa — abbhokāsi s°
— pa — sosāniko s° — pa — yathāsanthatiko s°
— pa — nesajjiko s° — pa — appiccho s° — pa —
santuṭṭho s° — pa — pavivitto s° — pa — asamsattho s°
— pa — āraddhaviriyō sātatiko — pa — ||845-861||
hitvā satapalam kāṃsam sovanṇam satarājikam
aggahim mattikāpattam, idam dutiyābhisechanam. ||862||
ucce mandalipākāre dalhamattālakotthake
rakkhito khaggahatthehi uttasam viharin pure. ||863||
so 'jja bhaddo anutrāsi pahīnabhayabheravo
jhāyati vanam ogayha putto Godhāya Bhaddiyo. ||864||
sīlakkhandhe patiṭṭhāya satip paññañ ca bhāvayam
pāpuṇim anupubbena sabbasamyojanakkhayam ti. ||865||
Bhaddiyo Kāligodhāya putto.
Gaccham vadesi samana ṭhito 'mhi mamañ ca brūsi ṭhitam
atthito 'ti;

828, ti corr. to tam A, tam B, ti C.—āgamhā?—atthami A, athami B, atthāmi C.—amhi AB, ampi C, amha Suttanip.—841, tiṭṭhanti the MSS.—842, vatthā padhāritā A, vatthadhāritā C, vattā me dhāritā B. v° pathāritā (= pathāritā)?—862 = 97.—865, satip° ABC.

pucchāmi tañ samanā etam attham : kasmā tñito tvam
 aham atthito 'mhi. ||866||
 tñito aham Ángulimála sabbadā sabbesu bhûtesu nidhâya
 dañdam,
 tvañ ca pâñesu asaññato 'si, tasmā tñito 'ham tuvam atthito
 'si. ||867||
 cirassam̄ vata me mahito mähesi mahâvanam̄ samano
 paccepâdi ;
 so 'ham cajissâmi sahassapâpam̄ sutvâna gâtham̄ tava
 dhammayuttam. ||868||
 itv eva coro asim ávudhañ ca sobbhe papâte narake anvakâsi,
 avandi coro sugatassa pâde, tatth' eva pabbajjam ayâci
 buddham. ||869||
 buddha ca kho kâruñiko mähesi yo satthâ lokassa sadeva-
 kassa
 tam ehi bhikkhû 'ti tadâ avoca ; es' eva tassa ahu bhikkhu-
 bhâvo. ||870||
 yo pubbe pamajjivâna pacchâ so na ppamajjati,
 so 'mam̄ lokam̄ pabhâseti abbhâ mutto va candimâ. ||871||
 yassa pâpam̄ katañ kammañ kusalena pithiyati,
 so 'mam̄ lokam̄ pabhâseti abbhâ mutto va candimâ. ||872||
 yo have daharo bhikkhu yuñjatî buddhasâsane,
 so 'mam̄ lokam̄ pabhâseti abbhâ mutto va candimâ. ||873||
 disâ hi me dhammadatham suñantu, disâ hi me yuñjantu
 buddhasâsane,
 disâ hi me te manusse bhajantu ye dhammam evâdapayanti
 santo. ||874||
 disâ hi me khantivâdânam avirodhappasamsinam
 suñantu dhammam̄ kâlena tañ ca anuvidhîyantu. ||875||
 na hi jâtu so mamam̄ himse aññam̄ vâ pana kañcinañ,
 papuyya paramam̄ santim̄ rakkheyya tasathâvare. ||876||

868, mahâvañam C.—paccepâdi AB, mace° C.—saññam pâpam BC.—869,
 itv eva A, icc' eva BC.—narake anvakâsi ("kâri" B) AB, narakanthakâre C.—
 871—872 = Dhammap. 172—173.—The first words of v. 871 have been corrected
 in C: yo en pubbe pamajjivâ. This is metrically more correct than the
 original reading of the MSS., and so this stanza is read both in the Dhamma-
 pada and in the Ángulimâla Sutta (Majjhima Nikâya).—872 deest in A.—
 874, yuñjantu A, yuñjanta B, yuñjatu C.—evâdapayanti A, evâramayanti BC.
 The Áng. Sutta (Turnour's MS.) has, ye dhamme me vâdapayanti.—876,
 kañcinañ Áng. S, kiñcinañ ABC.

udakam̄ hi nayanti nettikâ, usukârâ namayanti tejanam,
dârum̄ namayanti tacchakâ, attânam̄ damayanti pañditâ.

||877||

dañden' eke damayanti añkusehi kasâhi ca ;
adañdena asatthena aham̄ danto 'mhi tâdinâ. ||878||
Ahimsako 'ti me nâmam̄ himsakassa pure sato ;
ajjâham̄ saccanâmo 'mbi, na nam̄ himsâmi kañcinam̄. ||879||
coro aham̄ pure âsim̄ Añgulimâlo 'ti vissuto,
vuyhamâno mahogheha buddham̄ sarañam âgamam̄. ||880||
lohitapâni pure âsim̄ Añgulimâlo 'ti vissuto ;
sarañagamanam̄ passa ; bhavanetti samûhatâ. ||881||
tâdisam̄ kammañ katvâna bahum̄ duggatigâminam̄
phuñtho kammavipâkena anaño bhuñjâmi bhojanam̄. ||882||
pamâdam anuyuñjanti bâlâ dummedhino janâ,
appamâdañ ca medhâvî dhanam̄ settham̄ va rakkhati. ||883||
mâ pamâdam anuyuñjetha mâ kâmaratisanthavam̄,
appamatto hi jhâyanto pappoti paramam̄ sukham̄. ||884||
svâgatam̄ nâpagatam̄, n'etam̄ dummantitam̄ mama ;
samvibhantesu dhammesu yam̄ settham̄ tad upâgamanam̄. ||885||
svâgatam̄ nâpagatam̄ n'etam̄ dummantitam̄ mama ;
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, katam buddhassa sâsanam̄. ||886||
araññe rukkhamûle vâ pabbatesu guhâsu vâ
tattha tath' eva atthâsim̄ ubbiggamanaso tadâ. ||887||
sukham̄ sayâmi thâyâmi, sukham̄ kappemi jîvitam̄
ahatthapâso Mârassa : aho satthânuñkampito. ||888||
brahmajacco pure âsim̄, udicco ubhato ahum̄,
so 'jja putto sugatassa dhammarâjassa satthuno, ||889||
vitatañho anâdâno guttadvâro susamvuto ;
aghâmuñlam̄ vamitvâna patto me âsavakkhayo. ||890||
paricinno mayâ satthâ, katam buddhassa sâsanam̄,
ohito garuko bhâro, bhavanetti samûhatâ 'ti. ||891||

Añgulimâlo thero.

877, see 19, Dhammap. 80.—879, kâñcinam̄ ABC, kañcinam̄ Añg. S.—883 sq.
—= Dhammap. 26 sq.—884, viplam̄ sukham̄ Dhammap., Añg. S.—885, comp. 9.
—nâgatam̄ A, nâpagatam̄ B, nâvagatam̄ C.—na yidam Añg. S., netam ABC.—
savibhâ ABC, patihantesu Añg. S.—886, nâpagatam̄ A, nâgatam̄ C.—na yidam
Añg. S., netam ABC.—888, satthânuñkampito AC, "anukappito B. aho satthâ-
nuñkampako ?—889, ahu the MSS.—890, vadhitvâna ABC. Comp. v. 116, 576.

Paháya mâtápitaro bhaginíñáthibhátaro
 pañca kámaguṇe hitvá Anuruddho 'va jháyati. ||892||
 sameto nacagátehi sammatálappabodhano
 na tena suddhim ajjhamágamá Márassa visaye rato. ||893||
 etañ ca samatikkamma rato buddhassa sásane
 sabbogham samatikkamma Anuruddho 'va jháyati. ||894||
 rúpá saddá rasá gandhá photthabbá ca manoramá
 ete ca samatikkamma Anuruddho 'va jháyati. ||895||
 piñdapátpatapátkkanto eko adutyo muni
 esati pamsukúlani Anuruddho anásavo. ||896||
 vicini aggahí dhoví rajayí dhárayí muni
 pamsukúlani matimá Anuruddho anásavo. ||897||
 mahiccho ca asantuṭṭho samsaṭṭho yo ca uddhato,
 tassa dhammá ime honti pápakká samkilesiká. ||898||
 sato ca hoti appiccho santuṭṭho avighátavá
 pavivekarato vitto niccam áraddhvíriyo : ||899||
 tassa dhammá ime honti kusalá bodhipakkhiká
 anásavo ca so hoti, iti vuttam mahesiná. ||900||
 mama samkappam aññáya satthá loke anuttaro
 manomayena káyena iddhiyá upasamkami. ||901||
 yadá me ahu samkappo tato uttari desayi,
 nippapañcarato buddho nippapañcam adesayi. ||902||
 tassáham dhammam aññáya vihásim sásane rato ;
 tisso vijjá anuppattá, katam buddhassa sásanam. ||903||
 pañcapaññása vassáni yato nesajjiko aham,
 pañcavísatí vassáni yato middham samúhatam. ||904||
 náhu assásapassáso thitacittassa tādino ;
 anejo santim árabba cakkhumá parinibbuto. ||905||
 assallínena cittena vedanam ajjhavásayi ;
 pajjotasseva nibbánam vimokkho cetaso ahú. ||906||
 ete pacchimaká dáni munino phassapañcamá ;
 náñne dhammá bhavissanti sambuddhe parinibbuté. ||907||
 n' athi dáni punáváso devakáyasmí jálini ;
 vikkhíno játisamsáro, n' athi dáni punabbhavo. ||908||

892 seqq. va A, ca BC.—893, ajagida corr. to "agá A, ajjhamágamá BC.—899, vitto A, citto BC.—902, yadá A, sadá BC. yathá?—905-606 = Mahá-parinibbána Sutta p. 62. ed. Childers.—908, pamáváso C.—jálani C.

yassa muhutte sahassadâ loko sañvidito, sa Brahmakappo
vasî iddhigune cutûpapâte kâle passati devatâ sa bhi-
kkhu. ||909||

annabhâro pure âsim daliddo ghâsa-hârako,
samañam pañipâdesim upariñham yasassinam. ||910||
so 'mhi Sakyakule jâto, Anuruddho 'ti mañ vidû,
upeto nacca-gîtehi sammatâlappabodhano. ||911||
ath' addasâsim sambuddham satthâram akutobhayam,
tasmin cittañ pasâdetvâ pabbajim anagâriyam. ||912||
pubbenivâsam jânâmi yattha me vusitam pure,
Tâvatimsesu devesu atthâsim Sakkajâtiyâ. ||913||
sattakkhattum manussindo aham rajjam akârayim
câturanto vijitâvî Jambusandâssa issaro,
adanâdena asatthena dhammena anusâsayim. ||914||
ito satta ito satta sañsârâni catudasa
nivâsam abhijânißam devaloke thito tadâ. ||915||
pañcañgike samâdhimhi sante ekodibhâvite
pañippassaddhiladdh'amhi, dibbacakkhum visujjhi me. ||916||
cutûpâtâm jânâmi sattânam âgatim gatim
ithhabhâvaññathâbhâvam jhâne pañcañgike thito. ||917||
paricinno mayâ satthâ — pa — samûhatâ. ||918||
Vajjinam Vêluvagâme aham jîvitasañkhayâ
hetthato velegumbasmiñ nibbâyißam anâsavo 'ti. ||919||

Anuruddho thero.

Samañassa ahû cintâ pupphitamhi mahâvane
ekaggassa nisinnassa pavivittassa jhâyino : ||920||
aññathâ lokanâthamhi titthante purisuttame
iriyan âsi bhikkhûnam, aññathâ dâni disseate. ||921||
sitavâtariparttânam, hirikopinachâdanam,
mattañhiyam abhuñjimsu santutthâ itaritare. ||922||
pañitam yadi vâ lûkham appam vâ yadi vâ bahum
yâpanatham abhuñjimsu agiddhâ nâdhimuchitâ. ||923||

909 (= 1181), muhuttene ABC.—°gunacutup° A, °gune catup° A, °gune catup° C.—vassati C.—bhikkhuno ABC.—910, patipâdesi the MSS.—upariñham A, upaditham C, upañhi corr. to upaditham B.—912, addasî the MSS.—913, atthâsi the MSS.—914, Jambumandâssa AC, pandassa B. Comp. v. 822.—anusâsayi AC, annasâai B.—915, ito s° ito s° A, ito s° tato s° BC.—916, sante BC, santo A.—922, mattatñhiyam AC, matthañhiyam B.—923, nâvi-(corr. to nâdhi-) mucchitâ A, nâdhimucchitâ BC.

jîvitânam parikkhâre bhesajje atha pacaye
na bâlham ussukâ âsum yathâ te âsavakkhave. ||924||
araññe rukkhamûlesu kandarâsu guhâsu ca
vivekam anubrûhantâ vihimsu tapparâyanâ, ||925||
nicaniviñthâ subharâ mudû attahaddhamânasâ
abyâsekâ amukharâ atthacintâvasânugâ. ||926||
tato pâsâdikam âsi gatañ bhuttañ nisevitam,
siniddhâ teladhârâ va ahosi iriyâpatho. ||927||
sabbâsavaparikkhiñâ mahâjhâyî mahâhitâ
nibbutâ dâni te therâ, parittâ dâni tâdisâ. ||928||
kusalânañ ca dhammânamp paññâya ca parikkhayâ
sabbâkâravarûpetam lujjate jinasâsanam. ||929||
pâpakânañ ca dhammânamp kilesânañ ca yo utu
upatthitâ vivekâya ye ca saddhammasesakâ. ||930||
te kilesâ pavadâdhantâ âvisanti bahum janam,
kilanti maññe bâlehi ummattehi va rakkhasâ. ||931||
kileseh' âbhîbhûtâ te tena tena vidhâvitâ
narâ kilesavatthûsu sayamgâhe va ghosite, ||932||
pariccajîtvâ saddhammañ aññamaññehi bhañdare,
ditthigatâni anventâ idam seyyo 'ti maññare. ||933||
dhanañ ca puttam bhariyañ ca chaddayitvâna niggatâ
kañacchubhikkhahetû pi akiccâni nisevare. ||934||
udarâvadehakañ bhutvâ sayant' uttânaseyyakâ,
kathâ vadenti patibuddhâ yâ kathâ satthu garahitâ. ||935||
sabbakâruk asippâni cittikatvâna sikhare,
avûpasantâ ajjhattam sâmaññattho 'ti acchatî. ||936||
mattikam telam cunñañ ca udakâsanabhojanam
gihinam upanâmenti âkañkhantâ bahuttaram. ||937||
dantaponam kapitthañ ca pupphakhâdaniyâni ca
piñdapâtâ ca sampanne ambe âmalakâni ca, ||938||
bhesajjesu yathâ vejjâ, kiccâkicce yathâ gihî,
ganikâ va vibhûsâyan, issare khattiyâ yathâ, ||939||

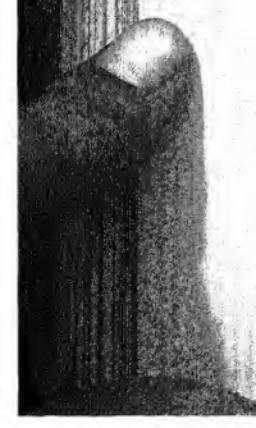
926, abyâsekâ A.—athacintâ° A, atha cintâ° BC.—927, bhuttañ A, itham BC.—nimmitâ C, nimithâ B, siniddhâ A.—928, samâhitâ? Comp. v. 1083.—930, upatthitâ° A, upatthitâ° B, upadhitâ° C.—ye ca saddhammasesakâ A, ye ca saddhammasesakâ C, yesa caddhammasesakâ B, ye ca saddhammasesakâ?—931, bahu j° AB, bahu j° C.—931, kilanti the MSS.—932, narâ A, naga BC.—sasamigâme A, sayamgâhe BC.—936, "kâruñi" AB, "kâruñi" C.—939, issare AO, issare B, issere?

nekatikâ vañcanikâ kûtasakkhî avâtukâ
 bahûhi parikappehi âmisam paribhuñjare. ||940||
 lesakappe pariyâye parikappe 'nudhâvitâ
 jivikatthâ upâyena samkâdhhanti bahum dhanam. ||941||
 upatthapenti parisam kammato no ca dhammato,
 dhammam paresam desentî lâbhato no ca athato. ||942||
 samghalâbhassa bhandanti samghato paribâhirâ,
 paralâbhoppajîvantâ ahirikâ 'va na lajjare. ||943||
 nânuyuttâ tathâ eke mundâ samghâtipârutâ
 sambhâvanam yev' icchanti lâbhasakkâramucchitâ. ||944||
 evam nânappayâtamhi ni dâni sukaram tathâ
 aphusitam vâ phusitum phusitam vânurakkhitum. ||945||
 yathâ kanñatakatthânamhi careyya anupâhano
 satim upatthapetvâna, evam gâme munî care. ||946||
 saritvâ pubbake yogi tesam vattam anussaram
 kiñcâpi pacchimo kâlo phuseyya amatam padam. ||947||
 idam vatvâ sâlavane samaño bhâvitindriyo
 brâhmaño parinibbâyi isi khînapunabbhavo 'ti. ||948||
 Pârâpariyo thero.

uddânam:

Adhimutto Pârâpariyo Telakâni Ratthapâlo
 Mâluñkyâ-Selo Bhaddiyo Añguli dibbacakkhuko |
 Pârâpariyo, das' ete Visamhi suparikkittâ,
 gâthâyo dve satâ honti pañcatâlisa uttarin ti.

niñthito Visatinipâto.

940, avâtukâ A, apâtukâ BC.—941, jivikatthâ A, jivikattâ B, jivikattâ C.—
 upâyo na A, upâyena BC.—943, na A, va na BC.—945, tathâ BC, katâ A.—
 947, kiñcâpi AC, kicâpi B.—Uddâna. The text of BC differs widely from
 that of A, which I give. The names of Mâluñkyaputta and Sela are omitted, and
 so only eight Theras and, as it seems, 190 (?) Gâthâs are counted ("gâthâ satâ
 ca navuti honti ca puna uttarin ti").


T I M S A N I P Ā T O .

Pāsādike bahū disvā bhāvitatte susamvute
 isi Pañdarasagotto apucchī Phussasavhayam : ||949||
 kimchandā kimadhippāyā kimākappā bhavissare
 anāgatamhi kālamhi, tam me akkhāhi pucchito. ||950||
 sunohi vacanam mayham isi Pañdarasavhaya,
 sakkaccaṃ upadhārehi, ācikkhissāmy anāgatam. ||951||
 kodhanā upanāhī ca makkhī thambhī saṭhā bahū¹
 issuki nānāvādā ca bhavissanti anāgate ||952||
 aññātamānino dhamme gambhīre tīragocarā
 lahukā agarū dhamme aññamaññam agāravā. ||953||
 bahū adīnavā loke uppajjissanti 'nāgate ;
 sudesitaṃ imap dhammaṃ kilisissanti dummati. ||954||
 guṇahānāpi samghamhi voharanti visāradā
 balavanto bhavissanti mukharā assutāvino. ||955||
 gunavanto pi samghamhi voharantā yathatthato
 dubbalā te bhavissanti hirimanā anatthikā. ||956||
 rajataṃ jātarūpañ ca khettam vatthum ajelakam
 dāsīdāsañ ca dummedhā sādiyissanti 'nāgate. ||957||
 ujjhānasaññino bālā silesu asamāhitā
 unnalā vicarissanti kalahābhīratā magā, ||958||
 uddhatā ca bhavissanti nīlacīvarapārūtā ;
 kuhā thaddhā lapā siṅgī carissanti ariyā viya. ||959||
 telasaphēhi keshehi capalā añjanakkhikā
 rathiyāya gamissanti dantavaṇṇakapārūtā. ||960||
 ajeguecham vimuttehi surattam arahaddhajam
 jigucchissanti kāsāvam odātesu samuccitā. ||961||
 lābhakāmā bhavissanti kusitā hīnaviriyā,
 kicchantā vanapattāni gāmantesu vasissare. ||962||

953, agaru the MSS.—955, voharantā [a]visāradā ?—957, vatthum deest in B,
 khettakāñ ca ajō C.—958, vicarissanti A, vivadissanti B, mivadissanti C.—959, siṅgī²
 AC, sigi B.—962, kicchantā AC, kiccantā B.—vanapattāni A, panapantāni BC.

ye ye läbhām labhissanti micchājīvaratā sadā,
 te te ca anusikkhantā bhajissanti asamyatā. ||963||
 ye ye alābhino läbhām, na te pujjā bhavissare,
 supesale pi te dhīre sevissanti na te tadā. ||964||
 milakkhurajanam rattam garabanthā sakaṇḍ dhajam
 titthiyānam dhajam keci dhāressanty avadātakam. ||965||
 agāravo ca kāsāve tadā tesam bhavissati,
 paṭisamkhā ca kāsāve bhikkhūnam na bhavissati. ||966||
 abhibhūtassa dukkhena sallaviddhassa ruppato
 paṭisamkhā mahāghorā nāgassāsi acintiyā. ||967||
 chaddanto hi tadā disvā surattam arahaddhajam
 tāvad eva bhanī gāthā gajo atthopasañhitā : ||968||
 anikkasāvo kāsāvaṇ yo vattham paridahissati
 apeto damasacceña, na so kāsāvam arahati. ||969||
 yo ca vantakasāv' assa silesu susamāhito
 upeto damasacceña, sa ve kāsāvam arahati. ||970||
 vīpānnasilo dummedho pākaṇṭo kāmakāriyo
 vibbhantacitto nissukko, na so kāsāvam arahati. ||971||
 yo ca sīlena sampanno vītarāgo samāhito
 odātamanasampakko, sa ve kāsāvam arahati. ||972||
 uddhato unnaļo bālo sīlaṇ yassa na vijjati,
 odātakam arahati, kāsāvaṇ kim karissati. ||973||
 bhikkhū ca bhikkhuniyo ca dutṭhacittā anādarā
 tādīnam mettacittānam niggāṇhissanti 'nāgate. ||974||
 sikkhāpentāpi therehi bālā cīvara dhāraṇam
 na supiṇsanti dummedhā pākaṇṭo kāmakāriyā. ||975||
 te tathā sikkhitā bālā aññamaññam agāravā
 nādiyissant' upajjhāye khaluṇko viya sārathim. ||976||
 evam anāgataddhānam paṭipatti bhavissati
 bhikkhūnam bhikkhunīnañ ca patte kālamhi pacchime. ||977||
 purā āgacchate etam anāgatam mahabbhayam
 subbacā hotha sakhilā aññamaññam sagāravā. ||978||
 mettacittā kāruṇikā hotha sile susamvutā
 āraddhaviriyā pahittatā niccam daļhaparakkamā. ||979||

964, pujjā A, pūjā BC.—965, dhāressanty the MSS —969-970 = Dhammap.
9-10 ; comp. Jāt. vol. ii. p. 198.—976, sāratī A, "thī B, "thī C.

pamādam bhayato disvā appamādañ ca khemato
bhāveth' atṭhaṅgikam maggam phusanti amatam padan
ti. ||980||

Phussathero.

yathācārī yathāsato satimā yathā saṅkappacariyāya appa-
matto

ajjhattarato susamāhitatto eko santusito, tam āhu bhi-
kkhum. ||981||

allam sukham ca bhuñjanto na bālham suhito siyā,
ūnūdaro mitāhāro sato bhikkhu paribbaje. ||982||

cattāro pañca ālope abhutvā udakan pive,
alam phāsuvihārāya pahitattassa bhikkhuno. ||983||

kappiyatañ ca ādeti cīvarañ idamathikam,

alam phāsuvihārāya pahitattassa bhikkhuno. ||984||

pallañkena nisinuassa jañnuke nābhivassati,

alam . . . ||985||

yo sukham dukkhato adda, dukkham addakkhi sallato,
ubhayantarena nāhosi, kena lokasmi kiñ siyā. ||986||

mā me kadāci pāpiccho kusito hīnavfriyo

appassuto anādaro, kena lokasmi kiñ siyā. ||987||

bahussuto ca medhāvī silesu susamāhito

cetosamatham anuyutto api muddhani titthatu. ||988||

yo papañcam anuyutto papañcābhirato mago,

virādhayi so nibbānam yogakkhemam anuttaram. ||989||

yo ca papañcam hitvāna nippapañcapathe rato,

ārādhayi so nibbānam yogakkhemam anuttaram. ||990||

gāme vā yadi vāraññe ninne vā yadi vā thale,

yattha arahanto viharanti, tam bhūmim rāmaṇeyya-
kam. ||991||

ramañiyā araññāni, yattha na ramati jano,

vītarāgā ramissanti, na te kāmagavesino. ||992||

nidhinam va pavattāram yam passe vajjadassinam

980, phusantam?—981 (comp. Dhammap. 362) yathā saṅkappacariyāya A, yam vā sam- (cam- B) kappacariyāyi BC.—bhikkhu AC.—982 seq. = Jāt. ii. p. 293 seq., Milindap. p. 407.—982, va A, ca BC.—984-985 desunt in C.—984, idhamathikam B, idamathikam A.—985 = Milindap. p. 366.—986, adda AB, dakkhi C.—ubhayantarena AC, ubhayanteyena B.—987 = (Milindap. p. 396), anādāno BC, anādaro A. Possibly the reading of the Milindap., anācāro, is correct.—991-992 = Dhammap. 98-99.—991, bhūmi ABC.

niggayhavâdîm medhâvîm, tâdisam pâñditam bhaje ;
 tâdisam bhajamânassa seyyo hoti na pâpiyo. ||993||
 ovadeyyânusâseyya asabbhâ ca nivâraye,
 satam hi so piyo hoti assatam hoti appiyo. ||994||
 aññassa bhagavâ buddho dhammanâ desesi cakkhumâ ;
 dhamme desiyamânami sotam odhesim atthiko. ||995||
 tam me amogham savanam, vimutto 'mhi anâsavo.
 n' eva pubbenivâsaya na pi dibbassa cakkhuo ||996||
 cetopariyâyaiddhiyâ cutiyâ upapattiyâ
 sotadhlâtuviusuddhiyâ pañidhî me na vijjati. ||997||
 rukkhamûlam va nissâya munjo samghâtîpâruto
 paññâya uttamo thero Upatissô 'va jhâyati. ||998||
 avitakkam samâpanno sammâsambuddhasâvako
 ariyena tuñhibhâvena upeto hoti tâvade. ||999||
 yathâpi pabbato selo acalo supatîthito,
 evamî mohakkhayâ bhikkhu pabbato va na vedhati. ||1000||
 anañgâpassa posassa niccamî sucigavesino
 vâlaggamattam pâpassa abbhâmattam va khayati. ||1001||
 nâbhinandâmi marañam nâbhinandâmi jîvitam,
 nikhipissam imamî kâyan sampajâno patissato. ||1002||
 —pa— nibbisam bhatako yathâ. ||1003||
 ubhayenam idam marañam eva nâmarañam pacchâ vâ
 pure vâ ;
 patipajjatha mâ vinassatha, khañgo ve mâ upaccagâ. ||1004||
 nagaram yathâ paccantam guttam santarabâhiram
 evamî gopetha attânam, khañgo ve mâ upaccagâ,
 khañâtîtâ hi socanti nirayamhi samappitâ. ||1005||
 upasanto uparatâ mantabhâñi anuddhato
 dhunâti pâpake dhamme dumapattam va mâluto. ||1006||
 upasanto —pa—
 abbahi pâpake dhamme dumapattam va mâluto. ||1007||

993-994 = Dhammap. 76-77.—995, sodhesim BC.—998, nissâyam A, "ya BC.—ca jhâyati A, cabbayati B, cabbhayati C.—1001 = 652.—1004, idam AC, adam B.—nirayatha BC.—upajjhagâ AC, upaccagâ B.—1005 comp. 403.—upajjhagâ AC, upaccagâ B.—1007, After —pa— BG insert: adho pi pâpamâluto ("luto C") —pa— (—pe—). These may be the corrupted remains of a new stanza, the rest of which we should have to supply from v. 1006; I think it more probable, however, that it is a simple dittoigraphy.—appâsi A, labhâmi C, labbhâmi B.

upasanto anāyāso vippasannamanāvilo
 kalyāṇasilo medhāvī dukkhass' antakaro siyā. ||1008||
 na viṣsase ekatiyesu evam agārisu pabbajitesu cāpi;
 sādhū pi hutvāna asādhu honti, asādhu hutvā puna sādhu
 honti. ||1009||

kāmacchando ca byāpādo thīnamiddhañ ca bhikkhuno
 uddhaccañ vicikicchā ca pañca te cittakelisā. ||1010||
 yassa sakkariyamānassa asakkārena c' ûbhayañ
 samādhi na vikampati appamādavihārino : ||1011||
 tam jhāyinam sātatikañ sukhumadiṭṭhivipassakanam
 upādānakkhayārāmañ āhu sappuriso iti. ||1012||
 mahāsamuddo pathavī pabbato anilo pi ca
 upamāya na yujjanti satthu varavimuttiyā. ||1013||
 cakkānuvattako thero mahāñāñi samāhito
 pathavāpaggi samāno na rājjati na dussati. ||1014||
 paññāpāramitam patto mahābuddhi mahāmuni
 ajañ jañasamāno sadā carati nibbuto. ||1015||
 paricīṇo mayā satthā — pa — ||1016||
 sampādeth' appamādena, esā me anusāsanī;
 handāham parinibbissam, vippamutto 'mhi sabbadhi-
 ti. ||1017||

Sāriputto thero.

Pisunena ca kodhanena maccharinā ca vibhūtinandinā
 sakhitam na kareyya paññito; pāpo kāpurisena sam-
 gamo. ||1018||
 saddhena ca pesalena ca paññavatā bahussutena ca
 sakhitam hi kareyya paññito; bhaddo sappurisena sam-
 gamo. ||1019||

passa cittakatañ bimbam — pa — ||1020||
 bahussuto cittakathī buddhassa paricārako
 pannabhāro visaññutto seyyam kappeti Gotamo. ||1021||
 khīñāsavo visaññutto sañgātito sunibbuto
 dhāreti antimam deham jātimaraṇapāragu. ||1022||

1009, visāse A, vissaye BC.—pi is wanting in A.—1010, ^akelisā A, ^bkilisā B,
^ckilisā C.—1014, pathavāpaggi AB, pathavāpaggi C.—1017 = 658.—1018,
 1019, Probably we ought to insert “ca” after kodhanena and paññavatā.—
 1019, sakhitam A, sakhihi B, sakhihi C.—1021, paricāriko the MSS.

yasmin patitthitâ dhammâ buddhassâdiccabandhuno
 nibbânagamane magge, so 'yam tiñthati Gotamo. ||1023||
 dvâsîtip buddhato gañhi, dve sahassâni bhikkhuto :
 caturâsiti sahassâni ye 'me dhammâ pavattino. ||1024||
 appassuto 'yam puriso balivaddo va jîrati,
 mamsâni tassa vadâdhanti, paññâ tassa na vadâdhati. ||1025||
 bahussuto appasutam yo sutenâtimâññati,
 andho padîpadhâro va tath' eva pañibhâti mam. ||1026||
 bahussutam upâseyya sutâñ ca na vinâsaye ;
 tam mûlam brahmacariyassa ; tasmâ dhammadharo
 siyâ. ||1027||
 pubbâparaññâ atthaññâ niruttipadakovidø
 suggahitañ ca gañhâti atthañ copaparikkhati. ||1028||
 khantyâ chandikato hoti, ussahitvâ tuleti tam,
 samaye so padahati ajjhattam susamâhito. ||1029||
 bahussutam dhammadharan sappaññam buddhasâvakam
 dhammayiññânam âkañkham tam bhajetha tathâvi-
 dhamp. ||1030||
 bahussuto dhammadharo kosârakkho mahesino
 cakkhu sabbassa lokassa pûjaneyyo bahussuto ||1031||
 dhammarâmo dhammarato dhammam anuvicintayam
 dhammam anussaram bhikkhu saddhammâ na pariha-
 yati. ||1032||
 kâyamaccheragaruno hiyyamâne anuññhahe
 sarîrasukhagiddhassa kuto samanaphâsutâ. ||1033||
 na pakkhanti disâ sabbâ, dhammâ na pañibhanti mam,
 gate kalyânamittamhi andhakâram va khâyatî. ||1034||
 abbhâtitasahâyassa atitagatasathuno
 n' atthi etâdisam mittam yathâ kâyagatâ sati. ||1035||
 ye purâñâ atitâ te, navehi na sameti me,
 sv ajja eko 'va jbâyâmi vassupeto va pakkhimâ. ||1036||
 dassanâya atikkante nânâverajjake bahû
 mâ vârayittha sotâro, passantu samayo mamam. ||1037||

1023. "gamane A, "gamana B, "gamanam C.—1029, chandikato AB, chandika-
 kato C.—tuleti tam AC, tulethi tam B.—samaye A, samayena BC.—1033 (comp.
 114), anuññhahe A, amuddhaso BC.—"giddhassa A, "middhassa BC.—1036, vassu-
 peto A, vasupeto C, vastipetâ B.

dassanāya atikkante nānāverajjake puthū
 karoti satthā okāsam na nivāreti cakkhumā. || 1038 ||
 pañnavisativassāni sekhabhūtassa me sato
 na kāmasaññā uppajji, passa dhammasudhammatam. || 1039 ||
 pañnavisativassāni sekhabhūtassa me sato
 na dosasaññā uppajji, passa dhammasudhammatam. || 1040 ||
 pañnavisativassāni bhagavantam upatthahim
 mettena kāyakamma—mettena vacikamma—mettena
 manokamma—chāyā va anapāyinī. || 1041—1043 ||
 buddhassa cañkamantassa piṭhitō anucañkamim,
 dhamme desiyamānamhi nānam me udapajjatha. || 1044 ||
 aham sakaraṇīyo 'mhi sekho appattamānaso,
 satthu ca parinibbānam yo amham anukampako. || 1045 ||
 tadāsi yaṁ bhimsanakam, tadāsi lomahampsanam
 sabbākāravarūpete sambuddhe parinibbute. || 1046 ||
 bahussuto dhammadharo kosārakkho māhesino
 cakkhu sabbassa lokassa Ānando parinibbuto. || 1047 ||
 bahussuto dhammadharo — pa — andhakāre tamonu-
 do, || 1048 ||
 gatimanto satimanto dhitimanto ca yo isi
 saddhammādhārako therō Ānando ratanākaro. || 1049 ||
 paricīṇo mayā satthā — pa —. || 1050 ||

Ānando therō.

uddānam :

Phusso Upatisso Ānando tayo 'ti 'me pakittitā ;
 gāthāyō tattha saṅkhātā satam pañca ca uttarīti.

niṭhitō Timsanipāto.

1041—1043, anupāyini A, anupārini B (at v. 1041; 1042—3 desunt), anapāyani
 and anapāyini C. Comp. Dhammap. 2.—1044, nānam meva A, nāna me B,
 nānam eva C.—1046 = Mahāparinibbāna Sutta p. 62.

C A T T Â L Í S A N I P Â T O.

Na gañena purakkhato care, vimano hoti, samâdhi dullabho ;
nânâjanasamgaho dukkho iti disvâna gañam na roca-
ye. ||1051||

na kulâni upabbaje muni, vimano hoti, samâdhi dullabho ;
so ussuko rasânugiddho attham riñcati yo sukhâvaho. ||1052||
pañko 'ti hi nam avedayum yâyam vandanapûjanâ kulesu,
sukhumâpi sallam durubbhañ, sakkâro kâpurisena dujja-
ho. ||1053||

senâsanamhâ oruhyâ nagaram piñdâya pâvisim,
bhuñjantam purisam kuñthim sakkaccam tam upattha-
him. ||1054||

so tam pakkena hatthena âlopam upanâmayi ;
âlopam pakkhipantassa aîgulî p' ettha chijjatha. ||1055||
kuñdamûlañ ca nissâya âlopan tam abhuñjisam,
bhuñjamâne ca bhutte vâ jeguccham me na vijjati. ||1056||
uttitthapiñdo âhâro pûtimuttañ ca osadham
senâsanam rukkhamûlam pamsukûlañ ca civaram :
yass' ete abhisambhutvâ, sa ve câtuddiso naro. ||1057||
yattha eke vihaññanti âruhanto siluccayam,
tassa buddhassa dâyâdo sampajâno patissato
iddhibalen' upatthaddho Kassapo abhirûhati. ||1058||
piñdapâtapatikkanto selam âruyha Kassapo
jhâyati anupâdâno pahinabhayabheravo. ||1059||
piñdapâtapatikkanto selam âruyha Kassapo
jhâyati anupâdâno dayhamânesu nibbuto. ||1060||
piñdapâtapatikkanto selam âruyha Kassapo
jhâyati anupâdâno katakicco anâsavo. ||1061||

1052, upabbaje A, uppajje C, upajhe B.—sukhâvaho A, sukhâvaho so B,
sukhâvahâso C. sukhâdhivâho? Comp. 494.—1053 (= 495), dujjaham A,
dadujjuham B, dadujjalapham C.—1054 seq. = Milindap. p. 395.—1055, tam-
pakkena A, hamakena BC. Perhaps we should read tambakena, comp.
Boethlingk-Roth s.v. tâma, 2, a.—pettha C, vethha corr. to pettha A, peta B.—
1056, kuñtamûlam A, kattham^o C, katthum^o B.—1057, abhisambhutâ? Comp.,
however, M. Seminar's note on Mahâvastu I. p. 41, l. 6.—sa ve catuddiso A, sa ve
sât^o B, saccotuddiso C.—1058, âruhanto A, arûhanto B, arahanto C.

karerimâlâtitatâ bhûmibhâgâ manoramâ
 kuñjârâbhîrudâ rammâ te selâ ramayanti mam. ||1062||
 nîlabbhavaṇṇâ rucirâ vârisitâ sucindharâ
 indagopakasañchannâ te selâ ramayanti mam. ||1063||
 nîlabbhakûṭasadisâ kûṭâgâravarâpamâ
 vârañâbhîrudâ rammâ te selâ ramayanti mam. ||1064||
 abhivutthâ rammatalâ nagâ isibhi sevitâ
 abbhunnaditâ sikhîhi te selâ ramayanti mam. ||1065||
 alam jhâyitukâmassa pahitattassa me sato ;
 alam me athakâmassa pahitattassa bhikkhuno ; ||1066||
 alam me phâsukâmassa pahitattassa bhikkhuno ;
 alam me yogakâmassa pahitattassa tâdino. ||1067||
 ummâpupphavasamânâ gaganâ v' abbhachâditâ
 nânâdijagañâkînñâ te selâ ramayanti mam. ||1068||
 anâkînñâ gahañthehi migasamghanisevitâ
 nânâdijagañâkînñâ te selâ ramayanti mam. ||1069||
 acchodikâ . . . (=113, 601) ||1070||
 na pañcañgikena turiyena rati me hoti tâdisi
 yathâ ekaggacittassa sammâ dhammam vipassato. ||1071||
 kammañ bahuñam . . . (=494) ||1072||
 kammañ bahuñam na kâraye, parivajjeyya anathaneyyam
 etam,
 kicchatî kâyo kilamati, dukkhito so samatham na
 vindati. ||1073||
 otthaphatamatteña attânam pi na passati,
 patthaddhagîvo carati, aham seyyo 'ti maññati. ||1074||
 aseyyo seyyasamânam bâlo maññati attânam,
 na tam viññû pasamsanti patthaddhamanasam naram. ||1075||
 yo ca seyyo 'ham asmi, nâhañ seyyo 'ti vâ puna,
 hîno 'ham sadiso vâ 'ti vidhâsu na vikampati, ||1076||

1062, "rudâ AC, "ruddhâ B.—1063 (= 13), vârisitâ A, vâriyitâ BC.—sucindharâ A, sucindari BC.—1064, "kutta" AC, "kuta" B.—varanâbhîrudâ AC, vârañâbhîrudâ B.—1065, abhivadâ B.—abhivadhâ C, abhivadhâ B.—âgunditâ sikhinibhi C, agundaditâ sikhinibhi B.—1067 (first hemistich), pali sikkhatho B.—1068, "pupphena samânâ A, "puppho vasamânâ B, "pupphavasamânâ C.—vabbhachâditâ A, vambhachâ BC.—1071, na deest in BC.—1072 (see 494, 1052), ussukko so A, ussuko so BC (instead of so ussuko).—sukhâvaho A, sukhâvivâhâ B, sukhâvivâhâ C.—1073, anathaneyyam A, anuttaneyyam C, anathameyyam B.—1076, hîno tam sadiso A, hîno hñasadiso C, hîno hitañ sadiso B. Comp. Childerss.v. vidhâ.

paññavantam tathâvâdîm sîlesu susamâhitam
 cetosamathasamyuttam tañ ca viññû pasamsare. ||1077||
 yassa sabrahmacârisu gâravo n' ûpalabbhati,
 ârakâ hoti saddhammâ nabhaso puthavî yathâ. ||1078||
 yesañ ca hirottappam sadâ sammâ upatthitam,
 virûhabrahmacariyâ, tesam khînâ punabbhavâ. ||1079||
 uddhato capalo bhikkhu pamsukûlena pâruto
 kapi va sîhacammena na so ten' upasobhati. ||1080||
 anuddhato acapalo nipako sañvutindriyo
 sobhati pamsukûlena sîho va girigabbhare. ||1081||
 ete sambahulâ devâ iddhimanto yasassino
 dasa devasahassâni sabbe te brahmakâyikâ ||1082||
 dhammasenâpatim dhîram mahâjhâyim samâhitam
 Sâriputtam namassantâ tiñthanti pañjalîkatâ : ||1083||
 namo te purisâjañña, namo te purisuttama,
 yassa te nâbhijânâma yam pi nissâya jhâyati. ||1084||
 accheram vata buddhânam gambhiro gocharo sako,
 ye mayam nâbhijânâma vâlavedhî samâgatâ. ||1085||
 tam tathâ devakâyehi pûjitan pûjanârahamp
 Sâriputtam tadâ disvâ Kappinassa sitam ahû. ||1086||
 yâvatâ buddhakhettamhi ñhapayitvâ mahâmuniñ
 dhutaguñe visitî 'ham, sadiso me na vijjati. ||1087||
 pariciñno mayâ satthâ — pa —. ||1088||
 na cîvare na sayane bhojane n' upalippati
 Gotamo anappameyyo mulâlipuppham vimalam va ambunâ
 nikhammaninno tibhavâbhiniñsa. ||1089||
 satipatthânagîvo so saddhâhattho mahâmuni
 paññâñiso mahâñâñi sadâ carati nibbuto 'ti. ||1090||
 Mahâkassapo thero.
 uddânam.

Cattâlisaniptamhi Mahâkassapasavhayo
 eko 'va thero, gâthâyo cattâlisa duve 'pi câ 'ti.

Cattâlisaniptô samatto.

1077, tathâ tâdi A, tathâvâdi BC.—1078, comp. 278.—1083, tiñthanti the MSS.—1084, nâbhijânâmi BC.—1089, sayanena BC.—nupalimpati A, na palimpate BC.

PĀÑÑĀSA-NIPĀTO.

Kadā nu 'ham pabbatakandarāsu ekākiyo addutiyo vihassam
 aniccato sabbabhavañ vipassam, tam me idam tam nu kadā
 bhavissati. ||1091||

kadā nu 'ham bhinnapañchandharo muni kāsāvavattho amamo
 nirāsayo

rāgañ ca dosañ ca tath' eva moham hantvā sulkhī pavana-
 gato vihassam. ||1092||

kadā anicceñ vadharoganñam kāyam imam maccujarāy'
 upaddutam

vipassamāno vitabhayo vihassam eko vane, tam nu kadā
 bhavissati. ||1093||

kadā nu 'ham bhayajananim dukkhāvaham tañhālatam
 bahuvidhānuvattanim

paññāmayam tikhipam asim gahetvā chetvā vase, tam pi
 kadā bhavissati. ||1094||

kadā nu paññāmayam uggatejam sattham isinam sahasā-
 diyitvā

Māram sasenam sahasā bhañjissam sīhāsane, tam nu kadā
 bhavissati. ||1095||

kadā nu 'ham sabhi samāgamesu dittho bhave dhamma-
 garūhi tādihi

yathāvadasshi jitindriyehi padhāniyo, tam nu kadā bha-
 vissati. ||1096||

kadā nu mam tandikhudāpīpāsa vātātāpā kīṭasirimsapā vā
 nibādhayissanti na tam Giribaje attatthiyam, tam nu
 kadā bhavissati. ||1097||

1092, pavanagato A, savanagato BC.—1093, vitabhayo A, vigatabhayo BC.—
 1096, yathāvadasshi ("hi B) AB, yathāvadasshi C.—1097, na bādhiyassanti
 A, nibbādhiyassanti BC.—attatthiyam B, atth° AC.

kadâ nu kho yam̄ viditam̄ mahesinâ cattâri saccâni
 sududdasâni
 samâhitatto satimâ agaccham̄ paññaya tam̄, tam̄ nu kadâ
 bhavissati. ||1098||
 kadâ nu rûpe amite ca sadde gandhe rase phusitabbe ca
 dhamme
 âdittato 'ham̄ samatheihi yutto paññaya dakkham̄, tad idam̄
 kadâ me. ||1099||
 kadâ nu 'ham̄ dubbacanena vutto tatonimittam̄ vimano na
 hessam,
 atho pasaṭho pi tatonimittam̄ tuṭṭho na hessam, tad idam̄
 kadâ me. ||1100||
 kadâ nu katthe ca tîne latâ ca khandhe ime 'ham̄ amite ca
 dhamme
 ajjhattikân' eva ca bâhirâni ca samam̄ tuleyyam̄, tad idam̄
 kadâ me. ||1101||
 kadâ nu mam̄ pâvusakâlamegho navena toyena sacîvaram̄
 vane
 isippayâtamhi pathe vajantam̄ ovassate, tam̄ nu kadâ bha-
 vissati. ||1102||
 kadâ mayûrassa sikhândino vane dijassa sutvâ girigabbhare
 rutam
 paccuṭṭahitvâ amatassa pattiyâ samcintaye, tam̄ nu kadâ
 bhavissati. ||1103||
 kadâ nu Gaṅgam̄ Yamunam̄ Sarassatîm̄ pâtlakhittam̄
 baṭavâmukhañ ca
 asajjamâno patareyyam iddhiyâ vibhîmsanam̄, tam̄ nu
 kadâ bhavissati. ||1104||
 kadâ nu nâgo va samgâmacârî padâlaye kâmaguñesu
 chandam
 nibbajjayam̄ sabbasubham nimittam̄ jhâne yuto, tam̄ nu
 kadâ bhavissati. ||1105||

1098, agaccham AC, âg^o B.—1099, dajjam A, chekham C, dececham B.—1103,
 samcintaye A, sacienthye B, sajentye C.—1104, comp. Rigveda X. 75, 5.—
 baṭavâmukhañ ca AB, baṭavâmunañ ca C. Comp. Boethlingk-Roth s. v. vadavâ-
 mukha.—asajjamâno A, aijjamâno B, aghaccamâno C.—vibhîmsanam (corr. to
 vibh^o) A, vibhîmsanam B, vibhîmsanam C.—1105, nibbajjayam A, nibbajjissam B,
 nippajjissam C.

kadā iṇaṭṭo va daļiddako nidhim ārādhayitvā dhanikehi
 pilito
 tutṭho bhavissam adhigamma sāsanam mahesino, tam nu
 kadā bhavissati. ||1106||
 bahūni vassāni tayāmhi yācito : agāravāsena alam nu te
 idam ;
 tam dāni maṇi pabbajitam samānam kiṅkāraṇam citta
 tuvam na yuñjasi. ||1107||
 nanu aham citta tayāmhi yācito : Giribbaje citrachadā
 vihangamā
 mahindaghosatthanitābhigajjino te tam ramissanti vanamhi
 jhāyinam. ||1108||
 kulamhi mitte ca piye ca nātakē khiddāratim kāmaguṇañ
 ca loke
 sabbam pahāya idam ajjhupāgato, atho pi tvam citta na
 mayha tussasi. ||1109||
 mam' eva etam, na hi tam paresam ; sannāhakāle paridevi-
 tena kiṃ.
 sabbam idam calam iti pekkhamāno abhinikkhamim ama-
 tam padam jīgīsam. ||1110||
 suvuttavādī dvipadānam uttamo mahābhīsakko naradamma-
 sārathi :
 cittam calam makkatasannibham iti avitarāgena sudunni-
 vāriyam. ||1111||
 kāmā hi citrā madhurā manoramā aviddasū yattha sitā
 puthujjanā,
 te dukkham icchanti punabbhavesino cittena nītā niraye
 niramkatā. ||1112||
 mayūrakoñcābhīrudamhi kānane dīpīhi byagghehi pu-
 rakkhato vasam
 kāye apekkham jaha mā virāye, iti ssu mām citta pure
 niyuñjasi. ||1113||

1106, inaṭṭā corr. to ṭṭo A, inaṭṭo C, iṇaṭṭo B.—1107, na yuñjasi A,
 viyuñjasi B, visuñjhati C.—1108, mahindaghosatthanitābhigajjino A, mahindago-
 sattanitābhīvajjino C, mahiddaghosatthanitābhīvajjino B. Read sumāñjugho-
 satthanitābhīgajjino (v. 1136).—1110, sabba idam AB, sabbam idam C.—1111,
 suvuttavādī A, suvutī BC.—sudunnivirārayam AB, sudujanivirārayam C.—1112,
 nirākata AB, nirākathā C.—1113, jaha mā virāye A, jaha padhāraya B, pojahi
 padhāraya C. jaha mā virāraya ?

bhâvehi jhânâni ca indriyâni ca balâni bojjhaṅgasamâdhi-
 bhâvanâ
 tisso ca vijjâ phusa buddhasâsane, iti ssu mam citta pure
 niyuñjasi. ||1114||
 bhâvehi maggâm amatassa pattiyâ niyyânikam sabba-
 dukhakkhayogadham
 athaigikam sabbakilesasodhanam, iti ssu . . . ||1115||
 dukkhan ti khandhe pañtipassa yoniso, yato ca dukkham
 samudeti tam jaha,
 idh' eva dukkhassa karohi antam, iti ssu . . . ||1116||
 aniccam dukkhan ti vipassa yoniso suññam anattâ 'ti
 aghâpam vadhan ti ca,
 manovicâre uparundha cetaso, iti ssu . . . ||1117||
 mundo virûpo abhisâpam âgato kapâlahattho 'va kulesu
 bhikkhasu,
 yuñjassu satthu vacane mahesino, iti ssu . . . ||1118||
 susamvutatto visikhantaram caram kulesu kâmesu asaṅga-
 mânasو
 cando yathâ dosinapunñamâsiyâ, iti ssu . . . ||1119||
 âraññiko hoti ca piñdapâtiko, sosâniko hoti ca pamsukûliko,
 nesajjiko hoti sadâ dhute rato, iti ssu . . . ||1120||
 ropetvâ rukkhâni yathâ phalesi mûle tarum chettu tam
 eva icchasi,
 tath' ûpamam citta idam karosi yam mam aniccamhi cale
 niyuñjasi. ||1121||
 arûpa dûramgama ekacâri na te karissam vacanam idâni'ham,
 dukkhâ hi kâmâ kañkâ mahabbhayâ, nibbânam evâbhi-
 mano carissam. ||1122||
 nâham alakkhyâ ahirîkatâya vâ na cittahetû na ca dûra-
 kantanâ
 âjîvahetû ca aham na nikhamim, kato ca te citta pañissavo
 mayâ. ||1123||
 appiechatâ sappurisehi vaññitâ makkhappahânam vîpasamo
 dukkhassa :

1117, uparûnda A, uparuddha BC.—1118, abhisâsam BC.—va A, ca C, deest in B.—1120, I think that hoti should be corrected throughout into hohi.—1121, icchati?—1123, dûrakantanâ A, durâkantanâ C, durâkantanâ B.

iti ssu mam citta tadā niyuñjasi, idāni tvam gacchasi
 pubbacippnam. ||1124||
 tañham avijjañ ca piyāpiyañ ca subhāni rūpāni sukhā ca
 vedanā
 manāpiyā kāmaguñā ca vantā, vante aham āgamitum na
 ussahe. ||1125||
 sabbattha te citta vaco katañ mayā, bahūsu jātisu na me
 'si kopito,
 ajjhattasambhavo kataññutāya te, dukkhe ciram sāmsaritam
 tayā kate. ||1126||
 tvañ ñeva no citta karosi brāhmaño tvam khattiyā rājadisi
 karosi,
 vessā ca suddā ca bhavāma ekadā, devattanam vāpi tav'
 eva vāhasā. ||1127||
 tav' eva hetū asurā bhavāmase, tvampmūlakam nerayikā
 bhavāmase,
 atho tiracchānagatāpi ekadā, petattanam vāpi tav' eva
 vāhasā. ||1128||
 na nūna dubbhissasi mam punappunam muhum̄ muhum̄
 vārānikam̄ va dassaham̄ ;
 ummattaken' eva mayā palobhasi; kiñ cāpi te citta virādhī-
 tam̄ mayā. ||1129||
 idam̄ pure . . . (=77) ||1130||
 satthā ca me lokam imam̄ adhitthahi aniccato addhuvato
 asārato ;
 pakkhanda mam citta jinassa sāsane, tārehi oghā mahato
 suduttarā. ||1131||
 na te idam̄ citta yathāpurānakam̄, nāham̄ alam̄ tuyha vase
 nivattitum ;
 mahesino pabbajito 'mhi sāsane ; na mādisā honti vinā-
 sadhārino. ||1132||

1124, vupasamo A, vasamo BC.—1125, manopiyā, BC.—vants A, vane BC.—
 na deest in A.—1126, ajjhattasambhavo A, ajjhattasambhavā B, ajjhattasambhavo C.—1127, brāhmañe ?—khattiyē ?—rājadisi corr. to 'si A, rājasidi B,
 rājasidī C. rāja-isī ?—1128, asurā A, asubhan̄ BC.—1129, nanu dubbhissasi
 A, na nuna dutissaf ('si O) BC.—cārapikam̄ va dassaham̄ A, vārānikam̄ vassaham̄ B, vārānika cassātam̄ C. vāranakam̄ va duessaham̄ ?—1132, na tam̄ alam̄ A,
 nāham̄ alam̄ BC.—vase 'nuvattitum ?

nagâ samuddâ saritâ vasundharâ disâ catasso vidisâ adhodisâ
sabbe anicca tibhavâ upaddutâ, kuhiñ gato citta sukham
ramissasi. ||1133||

dhî dhî param kiñ mama citta kâhasi; na te alam citta
vasânuvattako.

na jâtu bhastam dubhato mukham chupe; dhir attu pûram
navasotasandani. ||1134||

varâhaeneyyavigâlhasevite pabbhârakûte pakañe 'va sundare
navambunâ pâvusasittakânane tahim guhâgehagato ramis-
sasi. ||1135||

sunilagivâ susikhâ supekhunâ suittapattacchadanâ viham-
gamâ

sumañjughosatthanitâbhigajjino te tam ramissanti vanamhi
jhâyinam. ||1136||

vutthamhi deve caturañgule tine sampupphite meghani-
bhamhi kânane

nagantare vittapisamo sayissam, tam me mudu hohiti tulâ-
sannibham. ||1137||

tathâ tu kassâmi yathâpi issaro; yam labbhati tena pi hotu
me alam;

tam tam karissâmi yathâ atandito bilârabhastam va yathâ
sumadditam. ||1138||

tathâ tu kassâmi yathâpi issaro; yam labbhati tena pi hotu
me alam;

viriyena tam mayha was' ânayissam gajam va mattam ku-
salañkusaggaho. ||1139||

tayâ sudantena avatthitena hi hayena yoggâcariyo va ujjunâ
pahomi maggam pañpajjitum sivam cittânurakkhihi sadâ
nisevitam. ||1140||

1134, dhî dhî p° C, dhi dhi p° B, dhitapp° A.—na te alam citta vassa- (corr.
to vasâ) navattiko A, na te alacchandavasânuhattato B, na te acchandavasâ-
nuupatto C.—na jâtu bhastam A, nânâsubhantaram B, na jâtu antarap C.—
dhir attu pûram navasotasandani A, varâthu puram na- (ta. C) vasotam
sandani ("ti C) BC.—136, "kutte A, "kûte C.—pâvusasiti A, pâvusisatt^o
C, pâvusicit^o B.—tahim A, tati B, tamti C.—"gehagato A, lokamito C, lokato
B.—1136, "ghosatthanitâbhigajjino A, "ghosattanikâbhigajjino BC. Comp.
1108.—1137, meghanibhamhi A, "nitamli B, "dhanimhi C.—vittapisamo A,
vitabhisamo BC.—1138, tam tam k° C, tam k° B, tam nâyan (corr. to nâhan)
tam k° A.—bilârasastam (corr. to "bhastam) A, bhiñratavasam B, bhiñratassâ
va C.—sum^o A, sum^o B.—1140, avatthitena A, avatthitena BC.

ārammaṇe tam balasā nibandhisam nāgam va thambhamhi
 dalhāya rājjuyā,
 tam me suguttam satiyā subhāvitam anissitam sabbabhavesu
 hehisi. ||1141||
 paññāya chetvā vipathānusārinam yogena niggayha pathe
 nivesiya
 disvā samudayam vibhavañ ca sambhavam dāyādako hehisi
 aggavādino. ||1142||
 catubhipallāsavasam adhit̄hitam gāmaṇḍalam va parinesi
 citta mam
 nanu saññojanabandhanacchidam sampsevase kāruṇikam
 mahāmuniṁ. ||1143||
 migo yathā seri sucittakānane rammam girī pāvisi abbha-
 mālinam,
 anākule tattha nage ramissasi, asamsayam citta parābha-
 vissasi. ||1144||
 ye tuyha chandena vasena vattino narā ca nārī ca anubhon-
 ti yan sukham,
 aviddasū Māravasānuvattino bhavābhīnandī tava citta se-
 vakā 'ti. ||1145||

Tālapuṭo thero.

uddānam :

Paññāsamhi nipātamhi eko Tālapuṭo suci,
 gāthāyo tattha paññāsa puna pañca ca uttarāti.

Paññāsanipāto samatto.

1141, balasā A, balavasā BC.—1142, vipatānusārinam A, vivathānusārinam ("sārinī C) BC.—nivesiyam (corr. to "ya) A, nivesaya B, nivesyī C.—disvā samudayam A, disā samuddam ("dda B) BC.—1143, catubhipallāsavasam A, catu-
 vippallāsayam C, catutthavipallāsavasam B.—nanu A, anu BC.—1144, seri
 sucitta^a A, seri suvitta^b B, seri suvitta^c C.—pāvisi C, pāvisi B, pāvusa A.—"māli-
 nim A, "mālinī C, "mālinī B.—1145, sevakā BC, sāvakā A.—Tālamuṭho corr. to
 Tālapuṭo A, Bhālapuṭo B, Kālapuṭo C.—Uddāna : Tālapuṭo AB, Kālapuṭo C.



S A T T H I K A N I P Â T O.

Āraññakā piñḍapâtikâ uñchâpattâgate ratâ
 dâlemu Maccuno senam̄ ajjhattam̄ susamâhitâ. ||1146||
 āraññakâ piñḍapâtikâ uñchâpattâgate ratâ
 dhunâma Maccuno senam̄ nañgâram̄ va kuñjaro. ||1147||
 rukkhamûlikâ sâtatikâ uñchâpattâgate ratâ
 dâlemu . . . susamâhitâ. ||1148||
 rukkhamûlikâ sât. uñch. r.
 dhunâma . . . kuñjaro. ||1149||
 atthikañkalakuñike mamsanhârupsibbte
 dhir atthu pûre duggandhe paragatte mamâyase ||1150||
 gûthabhaste taconaddhe uragandâpisâcini
 navâ sotâni te kâye yâni sandanti sabbadâ. ||1151||
 tava sarîram navasotam duggandham kariparibandha,
 bhikkhu parivajjayate tam mîlham̄ va yathâ sucikâ-
 mo. ||1152||
 evañ ce tam jano jaññâ yathâ jânâmi tam aham,
 ârakâ parivajjeyya gûthathânam̄ va pâvuse. ||1153||
 evam etam mahâvîra yathâ samâna bhâsasi,
 ettha c' eke visidanti pañkamhi va jaraggavo. ||1154||
 âkâsamhi haliddâya yo maññetha rajetave
 aññiena vâpi rañgena, vighâtudayam eva tam. ||1155||
 tadâkâsasamam cittañ ajjhattam susamâhitam ;
 mâ pâpacitte âhari aggikkhandham va pakkhimâ. ||1156||
 passa cittakatañ bimbam — pa — ||1157||
 tadâsi yan bhîmsanakam, tadâsi lomahâmâsanam
 anekâkârasampanne Sâriputtamhi nibbute. ||1158||

1150, pure the MSS. Comp. 279.—paragatta mamâyase A, paratathe
 pamâyase B, paramanne mamâyase C.—1151, gudhabhaste AB, guthabhathie C.
 —uragandip° A, uraganhp° C, ureganhp° B.—1152, tava sarîram A, bhavassa-
 ñtam ("disam C) BC.—navam sotam BC.—kariparibandha A, kariparipapi B,
 paripapihiya C. Possibly the first member of this compound is karisa.—va BC,
 ea A.—1155, haliddhiyâ A, va haliddhiyâ BC. haliddâya?—uddayam A,
 uddassam BC.—1156, âsidi? comp. 1173, 1204.—1158 comp. 1046.

aniccā vata saṅkhārā — pa — || 1159 ||
 sukhumam pativijjhanti vālaggam usunā yathā
 ye pañca khandhe passanti parato no ca attato. || 1160 ||
 ye ca passanti saṅkhāre parato no ca attato,
 paccabyādhiṁsu nipiṇam vālaggam usunā yathā. || 1161 ||
 sattiyā viya omaṭṭho . . . (=39, 40.) || 1162–1163 ||
 codito bhāvitatte na sārīrantimadhhārinā
 Migāramātu pāsādām pādaṅguṭṭhena kampayim. || 1164 ||
 na yidam sithilam ārabba na yidam appena thāmasā
 nibbānam adhigantabbam sabbaganthapamocanam. || 1165 ||
 ayañ ca daharo bhikkhu, ayam uttamaporiso
 dhāreti antimam deham jetvā Māram savāhanam. || 1166 ||
 vivaram anupatanti vijjutā Vebhārassa ca Pañḍavassa ca,
 nagavivaragato ca jhāyati putto appatimassa tādino. || 1167 ||
 upasanto uparato pantasenāsano muni
 dāyādo buddhaseṭṭhassa Brahmunā abhivandito. || 1168 ||
 upasantam uparatanam pantasenāsanam munim
 dāyādam buddhaseṭṭhassa vanda brāhmaṇa Kassapam. || 1169 ||
 yo ca jātisatam gacche sabbā brāhmaṇajātiyo
 sotthiyo vedasampanno manussesu punappunam. || 1170 ||
 ajjhāyako pi ce assa tiṇam vedāna pāragū,
 etassa vandanāy' ekam kalam n' agghati solasim. || 1171 ||
 yo so atṭha vimokkhāni purebhattam apassayi
 anulomam paṭilomam, tato piṇḍaya gacchatī: || 1172 ||
 tādisam bhikkhum māhari, māttānam khaṇi brāhmaṇa,
 abhippasādehi manam arahantamhi tādine,
 khippam pañjaliko vanda mā te vijaṭi matthakam. || 1173 ||
 na so passati saddhammam samsārena purakkhato,
 acaṅkamam jimhapatham kumaggam anudhāvati. || 1174 ||
 kimī va mīhasallitto saṅkhāre adhimucchito
 pagālho lābhasakkāre tucoho gacchatī Poṭṭhilo. || 1175 ||
 imañ ca passa ḥāyantam Sāriputtam sudassanam
 vimuttam ubhatobhāge ajjhattam susamāhitam. || 1176 ||

1161, paccabyādhiṁsu A, pañcabyādhisu BC.—1164, kampayi BC.—1165,
 appena thāmasā A, appējhānayāmasā B, ajjhānathāmasā C.—sabbagandhasa-
 mocanam AB, samevānam C.—1167 = 41.—nabhabivivaragato jhāyiti ABC.—
 1171, etam BC, ekam A.—1172, apassayi AC, aph B.—1173, māsiḍi? comp.
 1156, 1189—viphali matthakam ?—1174, na so A, neso BC.—acaṅkamam C,
 acaṅgamañ B, ajjhagamañ A.

visallam khinasyogam tevijjam maceuhayinam
dakkhiṇeyyam manussānam puññakhettam anuttaram.
|| 1177 ||

ete sambahulā devā iddhimanto yasassino
dasa devasahassāni sabbe brahmapirohitā
Moggallānam namassantā titthanti pañjalikatā : || 1178 ||
namo te purisājañña, namo te purisuttama,
yassa te āsavā khinā, dakkhiṇeyyo 'si mārisa. || 1179 ||
puñjito naradevena uppanno marañabhibhū¹
puñdarikam va toyena sañkhāre nopalippati. || 1180 ||
yasse muhutte sahassadhā loko sañvidito, sa Brahmakappo
vasi iddhigune cutūpapātē kāle passati devatā sa bhi-
kkhu. || 1181 ||

Sāriputto va paññāya sīlena upasamena ca,
yo pi pāramgato bhikkhu etāvaparamo siyā. || 1182 ||
koṭisatasahassassa attabhāvam khaṇena nimmine,
ahañ vikubbanāsu kusalo vasibhūto 'mhi iddhiyā. || 1183 ||
samādhivijjāvasi pāramigato Moggallānagotto asitassa sā-
sane

dhīro samucchindi samāhitindriyo nāgo yathā pūtilatam va
bandhanam. || 1184 ||

paricinno . . . (= 604, 605) || 1185-1186 ||

kīdiso nirayo āsi yattha Dussī apaccatha
Vidhuram sāvakam āsajja Kakusandhañ ca brāhmaṇam.
|| 1187 ||

satam āsi ayosāñkū sabbe paccattavedanā :
īdiso nirayo āsi yattha Dussī apaccatha
Vidhuram sāvakam āsajja Kakusandhañ ca brāhmaṇam.
|| 1188 ||

yo etam abhijānāti bhikkhu buddhassa sāvako,
tādisam bhikkhum āsajja Kapñha dukkham nigacchasi.
|| 1189 ||

1177, maceuhayinam C, pace^o AB.—1178, titthanti the MSS.—1181 (= 909),
devatā sa AC, d^o ca B.—1182, etāvap^o A, etovap^o C, ekovap^o B.—1187, Dussī Ā,
rūpi BC.—Vidhuram the MSS., comp. Hardy's Manual (2nd edition), p. 75,
Jāt. vol. i. p. 46. Mr. Trenckner writes Vidhura, see Milindapañha, p. 202, 372.
—1188, satam A, matañ C, amatañ B.—Dussī A, rūpi BC.—Vidhuram AC,
Vidhuram B.

majjhe sāgarasniṃ titthanti vimānā kappatthāyino
 veluriyavaṇṇā rucirā accimanto pabbassarā,
 accharā tattha naccanti putthū nānattavaṇṇīyo, ||1190||
 yo etam abhi° — pa — Kapha dukkham nigacchasi. ||1191||
 yo ve buddhena codito bhikkhusamghassa pekkhato
 Migāramātū pāsādām pādaṅguṭṭhena kampayi, ||1192||
 yo etam abhi° . . . ||1193||
 yo Vejayantapāsādām pādaṅguṭṭhena kampayi
 iddhibalen' upathaddho saṃvejesi ca devatā, ||1194||
 yo etam abhi° . . . ||1195||
 yo Vejayantapāsādāde Sakkam so paripuechati :
 api āvuso jāṇāsi taṇhakkhayavimuttiyo ;—
 tassa Sakko viyākāsi pañham puṭṭho yathātatham, ||1196||
 yo etam abhi° . . . ||1197||
 yo Brahmānaṇi paripuechati Sudhammāyam abhitosabham :
 ajjāpi te āvuso sā diṭṭhi yā te diṭṭhi pure ahū ;
 passasi vītvattantam Brahma-loke pabbassaram ;— ||1198||
 tassa Brahmā viyākāsi pañham puṭṭho yathātatham :
 na me mārīsa sā diṭṭhi yā me diṭṭhi pure ahū ; ||1199||
 passāmi vītvattantam Brahma-loke pabbassaram ;
 so 'ham aja katham vajjam : aham nicco 'mhi sassato ;—
 ||1200||
 yo etam abhi° . . . ||1201||
 yo Mahāneruno kūṭṭam vimokkhena apassayi,
 vanam Pubbavidehānam ye ca bhūmisayā narā,— ||1202||
 yo etam abhi° . . . ||1203||
 na ve aggi cetayati aham bālam dahāmīti,
 bālo ca jalitam aggim āsajja nam padayhati ; ||1204||
 evam eva tuvam Māra āsajja nam tathāgatam
 sayam dahissam attānam bālo aggim va samphusam. ||1205||
 apuññam pasavī Māro āsajja nam tathāgatam ;
 kiṃ nu maññasi pāpima na me pāpam vipaccati. ||1206||
 karato te miyyate pāpam cirarattāya Antaka ;
 Māra nibbinda buddhamhā, āsam mā kāsi bhikkhusu. ||1207||

1198, paripuechati BC, puechati A.—Sudhammā[nam] (nam is expunged) yam
 A, Sudhammāyam B, Sudhammānaṇi C.—ṭhitosabham A, abhitosabham BU.—
 1202, aphassayi corr. to apassayi A, apassayi C, aphassaya B.—1205, dahissam
 attānam ?—samphusam A, sampuyam B, sammbuyam C.—1206, passavi B,
 passāmi AC.—1207, karato te ciyyate ?

iti Mâram atajjesi bhikkhu Bhesakalâvane,
 tato so dummano yakkho tatth' ev' antaradhâyatîti. ||1208||
 ittham sudam âyasmâ Mahâmoggallâno thero gâthâyo
 abhâsitthâ 'ti.

uddânam bhavati :

Satthikamhi nipâtamhi Moggallâno mahiddhiko
 eko 'va therô, gâthâyo atthasatthi bhavanti tâ 'ti.

Satthiko nipâto.

1208, antaradhâyatîti? Comp. Dhammap. Atth. p. 256 and the end of the Padhânasutta (Suttanipâta). — Uddâna: eko va therô, the MSS.—bhavanti te ti AB, bh° to ti C.

M A H Â N I P Â T O.

Nikkhantam vata mam santam agārasmā anagāriyam
 vitakkā upadhāvanti pagabbhā Kaphato ime : ||1209||
 uggaputtā mahissāsā sikkhitā daļhadhammino
 samantā parikireyyum sahassam apalāyinam. ||1210||
 sace pi ettakā bhiyyo āgamissanti itthiyo,
 n'eva mam byādhayissanti ; dhammesv amhi patit̄thi-
 to. ||1211||

sakim hi me sutam etam buddhassādiccabandhuno
 nibbānagamanam maggam, tattha me nirato mano. ||1212||
 evam evam viharantam pāpima upagacchasi ;
 tathā Maccu karissāmi : na me maggam udikkhasi. ||1213||
 aratīm ratīm ca pahāya sabbaso gehasitañ ca vitakkam
 vanathamp na kareyya kuhiñci, nibbanathā avanatho sa hi
 bhikkhu. ||1214||
 yam idha pathaviñ ca vihāsam rūpagatam jagatogadhanā
 kiñci,
 pariyyati sabbam aniccam : evam samecca caranti mutt-
 antā. ||1215||
 upadhīsu janā gadhitāse dit̄hasute patīghe ca mufe ca ;
 eththa vinodaya chandam anejo ; yo h'ettha na lippati muni-
 tam āhu. ||1216||
 at̄hasat̄thisitā savitakkā puthujjanatāya adhammanivit̄thā ;
 na ca vaggagatissa kuhiñci, no pana padullagāhī sa bhi-
 kkhu. ||1217||

1209, agārā A, agārasmim BC.—1210, daļhadhammino ?—1211, etthato BC,
 etthatā corr. to ettakā A.—1212, sutam etam A, etam sutam BC.—1213, pāpimā
 BC.—1214, aratīm ca ratīm ca ?—sa bhikkhu A, pali bh BC.—1215, pathavī
 ca A, pathavi C, pathavi ca B.—muttantā corr. to mutantā A, mutantā BC.—
 1217, vaggagatassa A, vaggagatissa BC. vañkagati 'ssa?—padullagāhī A,
 padullibhāni B, padullibhānu C.

Dabbo cirarattam samâhito akuhako nipako apihâlu
santam padam ajjhagamâ muni, pañcicaraparinibbuto kaih-
khati kâlam. ||1218||

mânam pajahassu Gotama mânopathañ ca jahassu asesam ;
mânopathamhi samucchito vippatisârî hutvâ cirarattam.
||1219||

makkhena makkhitâ pajâ mânahatâ nirayam patanti,
socanti janâ cirarattam mânahatâ nirayam upapannâ. ||1220||
na hi socati bhikkhu kadâci maggajino sammâ pañipanno,
kittî ca sukhañ cûnubhoti, dhammadaso 'ti tam âhu
tathattam. ||1221||

tasmâ akhilo idham amânavâ nîvarapañî pahâya visuddho
mânañ ca pahâya asesam vijjâ' antakaro samitâvi. ||1222||
kamarâgena ñayhâmi, cittam me pariñdayhati ;
sâdhu nibbâpanam brûhi anukampâya Gotama. ||1223||
saññâya vipariyesâ cittan te pariñdayhati ;
nimittañ parivajjehi subham râgûpasamphitam. ||1224||
asubhâya cittam bhâvehi ekaggam susamâhitam,
sati kâyagatâ ty atthu, nibbidâbhulo bhava. ||1225||
animittañ ca bhâvehi, mânârusayam ujjaha,
tato mânâbhismayâ upasanto carissasi. ||1226||
tam eva vâcam bhâseyya yâ' attânam na tâpaye
pare ca na vihimseyya ; sâ ve vâcâ subhâsitâ. ||1227||
piyavâcam eva bhâseyya yâ' vâcâ pañinanditâ
yam anâdâya pâpâni paresam bhâsate piyam. ||1228||
saccam ve amatâ vâcâ, ese dhammo sanantano ;
sacce atthe ca dhamme ca âhu santo patiñthitâ. ||1229||
yam buddho bhâsatâ vâcam kheman nibbânapattiñâ
dukkhass' antakiriyâya, sa ve vâcânam uttamâ. ||1230||
gambhîrapañño medhâvî maggâmaggassa kovid
Sâriputto mahâpañño dhammam deseti bhikkhunam. ||1231||
samkhittena pi deseti vittihârena pi bhâsatî,
sâlikâye va nigghoso pañibhânam udîyyati. ||1232||

1219, mânopathamhi A, mânam tasmim C, mânathasmim B.—1221, dhamma-
daso A, raso BC.—tatattam A, tathattam B, tatthañ C.—1222, idha
paññatañnavâ (nata is expunged) A, idham amânavâ B, idha mânavâ C.—1224,
vipariyesâ ?—Comp. Suttampâtâ 339 seq.—1225, asubhâyan AB, 'yn C.—1227
seq., see the Subhâsitasutta (Suttampâtâ).—1232, udhiyyati corr. to udîyyati
A, urissati B, udissati C. udîryati ?

tassa tam desayantassa suṇṭā madhuram giram
 sarena rajaṇiyena savaniyena vagguna
 udaggacitā muditā sotam odhenti bhikkhavo. || 1233 ||
 ajja pannarase visuddhiyā bhikkhū pañcasatā samagatā
 samyojanabandhanacchidā anighā khīṇapunabbhvā isī.
 || 1234 ||

cakkavattī yathā rājā amaccaparivārito
 suṇṭā anupariyeti sāgarantam mahim imam, || 1235 ||
 evam vijitasamgāmam satthavāham anuttaran
 sāvakā payirupāsanti tevijjā maccuhāyino, || 1236 ||
 sabbe bhagavato puttā, palāpo ettha na vijjati;
 taṇhāsallassa hantāram vande ādiccabandhunam. || 1237 ||
 parosahassam bhikkhūnaŋ sugatam payirupāsatī
 descentam virajam dhammam nibbānam akutobhayam. || 1238 ||
 suṇṭā dhammam vīpulam sammāsambuddhadesitam;
 sobhati vata sambuddho bhikkhusamghapurakkhato. || 1239 ||
 nāganāmo 'si bhagavā, isinam isisattamo,
 mahāmegho va hutvāna sāvake abhivassasi. || 1240 ||
 divāvihārā nikkhamma satthudassananakamyatā
 sāvako te mahāvīra pāde vandati Vāngiso. || 1241 ||
 ummaggapatham Mārassa abhibhuyya carati pabhijja kbi-
 lāni;
 tam passatha bandhanapamuñcakaram asitam va bhāgaso
 pavibhajja. || 1242 ||
 oghassa hi nittharaṇattham anekavilitam maggam akkhāsi,
 tasmiñ ca amate akkhāte dhammadasā ṛhitā asamhīrā. || 1243 ||
 pajjotakaro ativijjha sabbaṭṭhitinam atikkamam addā,
 fiatvā ca sacchikatvā ca aggam so desayi dasaddhānam. || 1244 ||
 evam sudesite dhamme ko pamādo vijānatam dhammam,
 tasmā hi tassa bhagavato sāsane appamatto sadā namassam
 anusikkhe. || 1245 ||
 buddhānubuddho yo thero Kondañño tibbanikkhamo,
 lābhī sukhavihārānam vivekānam abhiñhaso, || 1246 ||

1237, palāpo BC, palāso A.—1242, carati A, °si BC.—°pamuñja° A, °pamuñca° BC.—pavibhajja A, pavibhujam B, paṭibhajjam C.—1244, sabbaṭṭhitinam A, sabbamitinam BC.—dasaddhānam A, dasathānam C, dasathānam B.—1246 (comp. 679), Kondaññe the MSS.—tippanikkamo A, tibbanikkamo BC.

yam sâvakena pâtabbam satthusâsanakârinâ,
 sabb' assa tam anuppattam appamattassa sikkhato. ||1247||
 mahânubhâvo tevijjo cetopariyakovo
 Kondâñño buddhadâyâdo pâde vandati satthuno. ||1248||
 nágassa passe áśinam munim dukkhassa páragum
 sâvakâ pariyupâsanti tevijjâ macchuhâyino. ||1249||
 cetasâ anupariyeti Moggallâno mahiddhiko
 cittam nesam samanvesam vippamuttam nirûpadhim. ||1250||
 evam sabbañgasampannam munim dukkhassa páragum
 anekâkârasampannam payirupâsanti Gotamañ. ||1251||
 cando yathâ vigatavalâhake nabhe virocati vitamalo va
 bhânumâ,
 evam pi Añgîrasa tvam mahâmuni atirocasî yasasâ sabba-
 lokam. ||1252||
 kâveyyamattâ vicarimha pubbe gâmâ gâmam purâ puram,
 ath' addasâmi sambuddham sabbadhammâna páragum. ||1253||
 so me dhammam adesesî muni dukkhassa páragû;
 dhammam sutvâ pasidimha, saddhâ no udapajjatha. ||1254||
 tassâham vacanam sutvâ khandhe áyatanañi ca
 dhâtuyo ca viditvâna pabbajim anagâriyam. ||1255||
 bahûnam vata athâya uppajjanti tathâgatâ
 ithînañi purisânañi ca ye te sâsanakârakâ. ||1256||
 tesam kho vata athâya bodhim aijhagamâ muni
 bhikkhûnañi bhikkhunânañi ca ye niyâmagatam dasâ. ||1257||
 sudesitâ cakkhumatâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ
 cattâri ariyasaccâni anukampâya pâpinam. ||1258||
 dukkham dukkhasamuppâdam dukkhassa ca atikkamam
 ariyatthañikam maggam dukkhûpasamagâminam. ||1259||
 evam ete tathâ vuttâ, ditjhâ me te yathâtathâ;
 sadattho me anuppatto, katam buddhassa sâsanam. ||1260||
 svâgatam vata me ási mama buddhassa santike;
 samvibhantesu dhammesu yam settham tad upâgamim. ||1261||
 abhiññâpâramippatto sotadhâtuvisodhito
 tevijjo iddhippatto 'mhi cetopariyakovo. ||1262||

1248, "pariya" A, "pariyâya" B.—1249, nagassa A.—1250, sampanneyam C,
 sampanneyam B.—1253, ath' addasâsiñ P.—1257, bodhi the MSS.—aijhagamâ
 A, aijhagâ B, aijhûpagâ C.—1261, savibhantesu the MSS. Comp. v. 9.—upâ-
 gami A, upâgami B.—1262, "pariya" AB, "pariya" corrected to "pariyâya" C.

pucchāmi satthāram anomapaññam ditṭheva dhamme yo
 vicikicchānam chetvā :
 Aggālave kālam akāsi bhikkhu nāto yasassi abhinibbuto ; ||1263||
 Nigrodhakappo iti tassa nāmam tayā kataṃ bhagavā
 brāhmaṇassa,
 so tam namassam acari mutyapekho āraddhaviriyo daṭhadha-
 mmadassī : ||1264||
 tam sāvakam Sakka mayam pi sabbe aññātum icchāma sam-
 antacakkhu :
 samavaṭṭhitā no savanāya sotam tuvam nu satthā tvam
 anuttaro 'si. ||1265||
 chind' eva no vicikiccham, brāhi me tam, parinibbutam
 vedaya bhūripañña,
 majjhēva no bhāsa samantacakkhu Sakko va devāna sahassa-
 netto. ||1266||
 ye keci gandhā idha mohamaggā aññānapakkhā vicikiccha-
 ṭhānā,
 tathāgatam patvā na te bhavanti, cakkhum hi etam para-
 mam narānam. ||1267||
 no ce hi jātu puriso kilese vāto yathā abbhaghānam vihāne,
 tamo 'v' assa nibbuto sabbaloko, jotimanto pi na pabhā-
 seyyum. ||1268||
 dhīrā ca pajjotakarā bhavanti, tam tam aham dhīra tath'
 eva maññe,
 vipassinam jānam upāgamimha; parisāya no āvikarohi
 Kappam. ||1269||
 khippam giram eraya vaggu vaggum hamso va paggayha
 sanikam nikujam

1263 seqq., comp. the Kappasutta (or Nigrodhasutta, in the Suttanipāta).—
 1263, pucchāma? (so read the Suttanipāta MSS.)—chetvā the MSS. jettā and
 chetvā the Suttanipāta MSS. chettā?—1264, tayā A, tassā BC.—soham
 namassam acari (corr. to acara) mutyapekho A, soham namassam acari mutyasokho
 B, soham namassam acari muttisokho C.—1265, hetum (for sotam) the MSS.—
 1266, chinda A, chinde ea BC, chindeva Sutta Nip.—1268, vihāne A, viśāne
 BC, vihāne Sutta Nip.—nivuto (nūvuto)?—pabbhāseyyum A, pabbhāpeyyum or
 "yyu B, pabbhāseyyaṇi C. The Suttanipāta reads: na jotimanto pi nārā
 tapeyyum. This seems to me the correct reading.—1269, vipassanam A.

bindussarena suvikappitena; sabbeva te ujjugatâ sunoma.
 ||1270||
 pahînajâtimaraṇam asesam niggayha dhonam vadessâmi
 dhammam;
 na kâmakâro hi puthujjanânam, saṅkheyyakâro 'va tathâ-
 gatânam. ||1271||
 sampannaveyyâkaranam tavedam samujjapaññassa samug-
 gahitam;
 ayam añjali pacchimo suppaññamito; mâ mohayi jânam
 anomapañña. ||1272||
 parovaram ariyadhammam viditvâ mâ mohayi jânam ano-
 mavirya;
 vârim yathâ ghammanighammatautto vâcâbhikañkhâmi,
 sutam pavassa. ||1273||
 yadatthiyam brahmaacariyam acâri Kappâyano kacci 'ssa
 tam amogham;
 nibbâyi so âdu saupâdiseso; yathâ vimutto ahu tam suno-
 ma. ||1274||
 acchechchi tañham idha nâmarûpe 'ti bhagavâ, tañhâya sotam
 dîgharattânusayitam
 atâri jâtimaraṇam asesam icc abravî bhagavâ pañcasetô.
 ||1275||
 esa sutvâ pasidâmi vaco te isisattama,
 amogham kira me puttham, na mam vañcesi brâhmaño.
 ||1276||
 yathâvâdî tathâkârî ahû buddhassa sâvako,
 acchechchi Maceuno jâlam tatam mâyâvino dalham. ||1277||
 addasa bhagavâ âdîm upâdânassa Kappiyo,

1270, jaraya A, etassa BC.—vaggum deest in the Theragâtha MSS.—ujjugatâ A, ujjugatâ BC.—1271, vadissâmi BC, pativediyâmi A, vadessâmi and vadissâmi Suttanip.—ti (instead of hi, which is the reading given by Prof. Fausbôll) BC, hoti A.—For va Prof. Fausbôll gives ca.—1272, samujjup^o A, samujjap^o B, samujjap^o C.—The Suttanipâta MSS. read samujjapaññassa and samujjupaññassa.—1273, parovaram ABC, parovaram, varâvaram, varovaram in the MSS. of the Suttanipâta.—vîra A, viriya BC, vîra and viriya the S. N. MSS.—1274, sa ABC and the Paris MSS., ssa Phayre MS.—âdu saupâdiseso BC and the Phayre MS. of the Suttanipâta, anupâdiseso A, âdu saupâdiseso the Paris MSS. of the S. N. Comp. Dhammap. Ättb. p. 96, line 25.—1275, acchijji A, acchajji C, acchijja B, acchechchi the Phayre MS. of the S. N.—atâri A and the Phayre MS., attari C, athayi B.—1277, acchijji A, acchimma BC.—mâyâvino ABC.—1278, âdi the MSS., âdi and âdîm the Suttanipâta MSS.

accagā vata Kappāyano maccudheyyam suduttaram. ||1278||
 tam devadevam vandāmi puttam te dvipaduttama
 anujātam mahāvīram nāgam nāgassa orasan ti. ||1279||

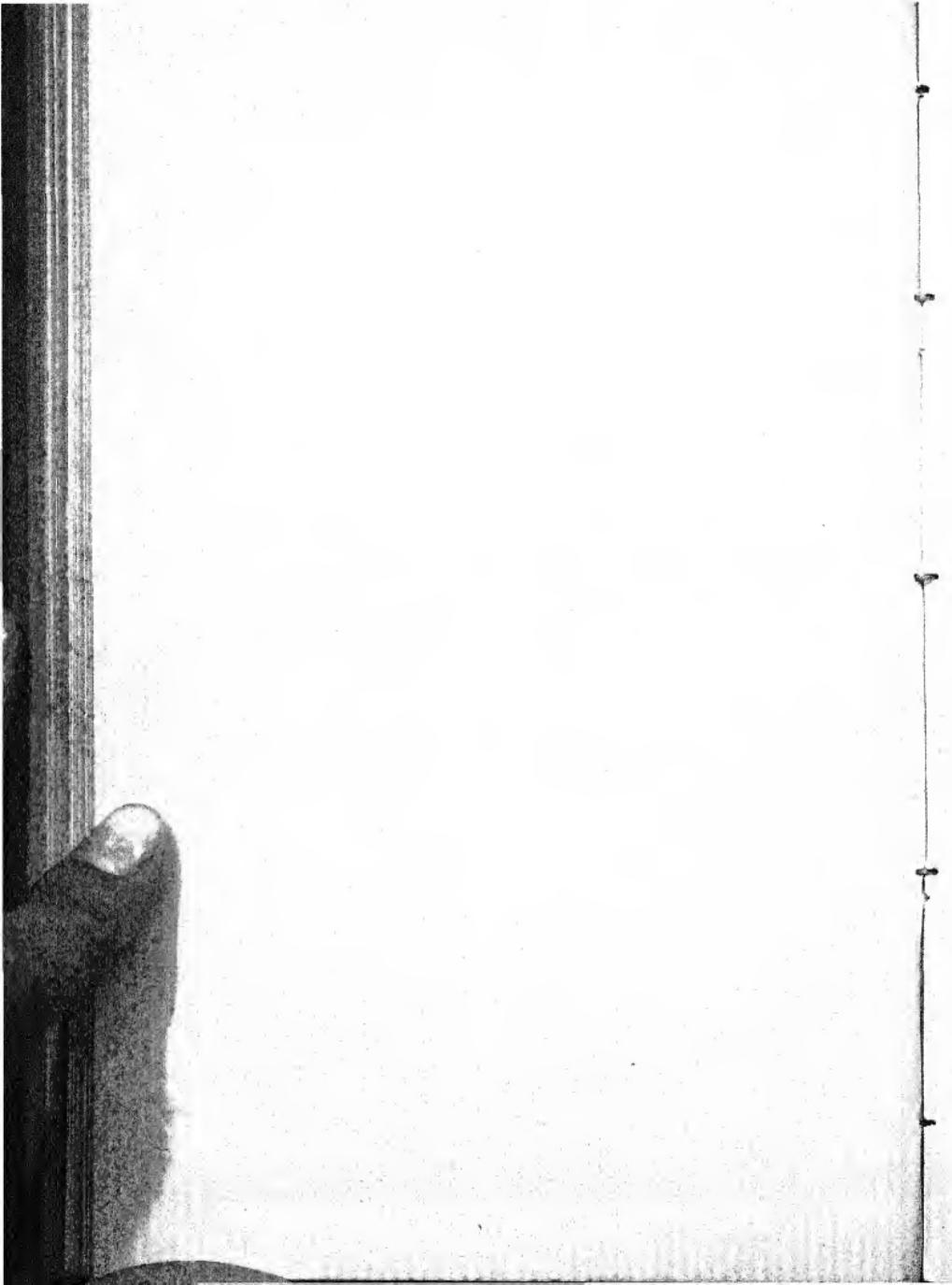
ittham sudam āyasmā Vaṅgisotherogāthāyo abhā-
 sitthā 'ti.

Mahānipāto niṭṭhito.

Sattatimhi nipātamhi Vaṅgiso paṭibhāṇavā
 eko 'va therō, n' att' añño, gāthāyo ekasattati. |
 sahassam honti tā gāthā tīni saṭṭhisatāni ca,
 therā ca dve satā saṭṭhi cattāro ca pakāsitā. |
 sīhanādam naditvāna buddhaputtā anāsavā
 khemantam pāpunītvāna aggikkhandhā va nibbutā 'ti.

Niṭṭhitā Theragāthāyo.

Uddāna : saṭṭhisat^a A, satis^b B, sattas^c C.—cattāro ca A, pañcapaññe BC.

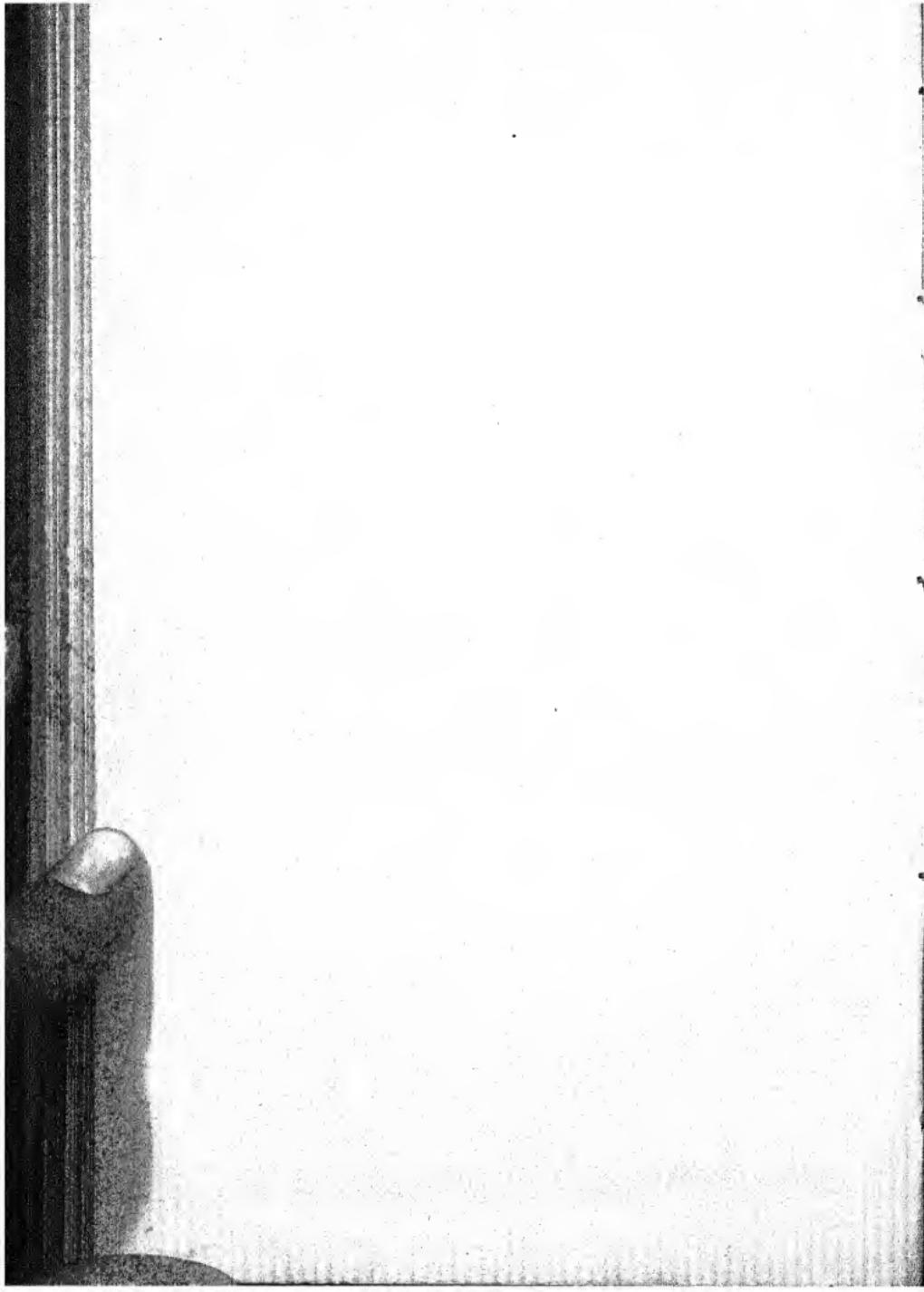


THE
THERÎ-GÂTHÂ.

EDITED BY

RICHARD PISCHEL.

PROFESSOR OF SANSKRIT AT THE UNIVERSITY OF KIEL.



P R E F A C E.

In preparing the present text of the Therīgāthā I have made use of the following manuscripts :—

L. The Phayre MS. in the India Office Library, London. 19 leaves, 9 lines. Burmese writing.

P. MS. of the Bibliothèque Nationale at Paris, fonds Pāli, No. 91. 16 leaves, 9 lines. Burmese writing. The MS. also contains the Theragāthā, the Itivuttakam, and several other texts of the Khuddakanikāya. For a collation of this MS. I am indebted to Professor Oldenberg, to whom it was sent from Paris.

S. MS. lent by Mr. Subhūti. 12 leaves, 9 lines. Sinhalese writing.

B. MS. lent to me by Mr. Subhūti. 20 leaves, 8 lines. Burmese writing. Dated Sakkarāj 1128.

C. MS. of the commentary of the thera Dhammapāla, called Paramatthadīpanī (Padaratiitthavihāravāsinā ācariya-Dhammapālatherena katā therīgāthānam atthasamvaṇṇanā), lent to me by Mr. Subhūti. 146 leaves, 8 lines. Burmese writing. In this commentary the whole text of the Therīgāthā is embodied at full length, and *it is this text alone which I have marked with C in the foot-notes.* In his gloss the commentator not seldom has different readings which I have marked with Cy. Sometimes these readings alone represent the original text, but it is not always easy to say which the commentator's readings really may have been. In a great many cases the various readings of the gloss prove to be mere blunders of the copyist. I have not

thought it necessary to give all these readings in detail, but have contented myself with mentioning in the notes all that seemed really important to me. A few times the commentator quotes the text of a gâthâ from the Apadâna, from which work he cites long passages throughout his commentary. In these cases (stanzas 63ff. 236ff.), I have marked the Apadâna text with C¹, while C² is there=C.

Amply as these materials are, they are nevertheless not sufficient for constituting a quite satisfactory text. The MSS. very often agree in serious blunders, and there can be no doubt that they all go back to one and the same archetype. The Phayre MS. (L) is in every respect by far the best of them all; with it not seldom Cy agrees, which even beats L in some cases. L and the MS. used by the commentator (Cy) may go back directly to the archetype, while BCPS form a secondary group, in which every single MS. abounds with its particular blunders, clerical and worse, apart from the blunders which are common to all. B has been carefully corrected by a second hand. Since S seems to have been copied from a MS. in Burmese writing, the archetype of this group may also have been written in Burmese characters. It is due to the defects of the MSS., that in a few cases all my efforts to restore the original text of the gâthâs have been in vain.

In the Notes I have given extracts from the commentary as far as they seemed to me important for the history of the therîs, and necessary for the understanding of the text. In these extracts I have tacitly corrected most of the very numerous blunders of the MS. From some of Dhammapâla's interpretations it will be seen that he had already before him a corrupt text; sometimes he has wholly misunderstood it, but generally his interpretations are correct, and they have been of great value to me. Indeed, without the commentary I should hardly have ventured to publish this text at all. In a stanza quoted at the end of the MSS. BLS, and printed below in the notes on page 174, the number of gâthâs is stated to be 494, that of the therîs 101. The last number agrees with the actual state of things, if the stanzas 2 and

20, which are said to have been spoken by Buddha to the theris Muttā and Nandā, are reckoned as gāthās of the theris themselves (a proceeding all the more objectionable, as particular gāthās [11, 82–86] are assigned to these very theris), and if we do not number at all the theris to whom stanzas 127–132 are ascribed, but attribute all these stanzas together with stanzas 112–116 to Paṭācārā. Dhammapāla's account of these gāthās is that the first four stanzas 127–130 were originally spoken by Paṭācārā in order to console the five hundred women before their pabbajjā, and that all six gāthās were afterwards uttered severally by these women when they had become bhikkhunis. Since they had received their admonition by Paṭācārā, the five hundred bhikkhunis were afterwards called the five hundred Paṭācārās (cp. p. 192). Now to thirty of these theribhikkhunis the stanzas 117–121 are ascribed, and as these thirty bhikkhunis are numbered as such, we should expect that the five hundred bhikkhunis also should have been numbered as five hundred. This, however, has not been done, from the obvious reason that all the theris are included in this number; cp. Notes, p. 175 f. and *Hardy, Manual of Buddhism*, p. 308 ff. (1st edition). This seems to me to be the only possible way of accounting for the number of 101 theris. Still greater difficulties are caused by the traditional number of the gāthās. The old versus memorialis, the authenticity of which is beyond reasonable doubt, states their number as 494, while my text contains 522, a plus of 28. We may presume that these 28 gāthās are those which were afterwards added by the saṅgītikāras when they united the therigāthās into one body (Notes, p. 176). That such additions have been made, is frankly admitted by Dhammapāla himself, cfr. notes on st. 362–364, 366, 400–402, 403. To these seven gāthās one would be inclined to add the gāthās 309–311, 448, 449, 460, 461, 479–482, 494, 514–522. All these gāthās seem to betray a later hand, and if we separate them from the rest, we get the number of gāthās mentioned in the versus memorialis. There remains, however, one difficulty. If we assume that to the name of therigāthās are only entitled stanzas spoken

by theris, or persons connected with them, the stanzas 119, 120, 320-322, 324, and the first verse of st. 121 cannot have belonged to the original collection, nor can the first verses of stanzas 465 and 485 have come down to us in their original shape. To assume this, however, seems to me very hazardous. We have reason to suppose that gâthâs 291-311, 312-337 are very old compositions. They indeed bear the stamp of the oldest Indian akhyâna, as recently described by Professor Oldenberg.¹ Many of these verses are only intelligible to an auditory already acquainted with the subject, or under the supposition that by the bards a sort of commentary in prose was added : *gâthdsambandhadassana-rasena*. I should therefore not hesitate to recognize as old even the gâthâs added by the saṅgîtikâras. How then the difference between my text and the *versus memorialis* is to be explained, I must leave to others to decide.

My very best thanks are due to Mr. Subhûti, who liberally lent to me three out of the five MSS. I have used, and to Dr. R. Rost, who, with his never-ceasing kindness, has been the mediator between Mr. Subhûti and myself.

R. PISCHEL.

KIEL, June, 1883.

¹ Zeitschrift der deutschen morgenländischen Gesellschaft, 37, 54ff., especially p. 77-82.

THERI-GATHA.

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa.

sukham supāhi therike katvā colena pārutā |
upasanto hi te rāgo sukkhadākam̄ va kumbhiyam̄. ||1||
ittham̄ sudam̄ aññatarā theri apaññatā bhikkhunī
gātham̄ abhāsitthā ti. ||

Mutte muccassu yogehi cando Rāhuggaho iva |
vippamuttena cittena anaññā bhūñjāhi piñḍakam̄. ||2||
ittham̄ sudam̄ bhagavā Muttam̄ sikkhamānam̄ imāya
gāthāya abhināham̄ ovadati. ||

Punne pūrassu dhammehi cando pannarase-r-iva |
paripuññāya paññāya tamokkhandham̄ padālaya. ||3||

Punñā. ||

Tisse sikkhassu sikkhāya mā tam̄ yogā upaccagum̄ |
sabbayogavisamyuttā cara loke anāsavā. ||4||

Tissā. ||

Tisse yuñjassu dhammehi khaño tam̄ mā upaccagā |
khaññatitā hi socanti nirayamhi samappitā. ||5||
aññatarā Tissā. ||

1, L adds ti.—2, BLP therike, PS colena, P pādūtiā.—3, P the, S dukkha^o,
P ca.—4, L aññatarā, P aññatarā theri, B asaññatā, L apaññatā, P asaññākā,
S asaññatā.—5, P ‘ni.—6, P muccassu, S idha.—7, S ‘muttona, BCP apaññā,
S anna.—8, P puttam̄, PS ‘māññayam̄.—9, P imāyam̄ ga^o, S gātāya.—10, BLS
purasu, P phu^o, S punnarase.—11, S^o pumñāya, L paññāya, P saññāya, B 1.
hd., PS ‘ayam̄.—13, S bhikkhassu.—14, P ‘visayuttā.—15, om. edd.—16,
yuñcassu, C ta.—17, B hitā, P titā, P niyampi, S seppitā.—18, om. edd.

Dhîre nirodham phusehi saññâvâpasamam̄ sukham |
 ârâdhayâhi nibbânam̄ yogakkhemam̄ anuttaram. || 6 ||
 Dhîrâ. ||

dhirâ dhîrehi dhammehi bhikkhumâ bhâvitindriyâ |
 dhârehi antimam̄ deham̄ jetvâ Mâram savâhanam. || 7 ||
 aññatarâ Dhîrâ. ||

saddhâya pabbajitvâna Mitte mittaratâ bhava |
 bhâvehi kusale dhamme yogakkhemassa pattiyyâ. || 8 ||
 Mittâ. ||

saddhâya pabbajitvâna Bhadre bhadrraratâ bhava |
 bhâvehi kusale dhamme yogakkhemam̄ anuttaram. || 9 ||
 Bhadrâ. ||

Upasame tare ogham̄ maccudheyyam suduttaram |
 dhârehi antimam̄ deham̄ jetvâ Mâram savâhanam. || 10 ||
 Upasamâ. ||

sumuttâ sâdhu mutta mhi tîhi khujjehi muttiyyâ |
 udukkhalena musalena patinâ khujjakena ca |
 mutta mhi jâtimarañâ bhavanetti samûhatâ. || 11 ||
 Muttâ. ||

chandajâtâ avasâye manasâ ca phutâ siyâ |
 kâmesu appatîbaddhacittâ uddhamsoñâ ti vuccati. || 12 ||
 Dhammadinnâ. ||

karotha buddhasâsanam̄ yam katvâ nânutappati |
 khippam̄ pâdâni dhowitvâ ekamante nisidatha. || 13 ||
 Visâkhâ. ||

dhâtuoyo dukkhato disvâ mâ jâti punar âgami |
 bhave chandam virâjetvâ upasantâ carissasi. || 14 ||
 Sumanâ. ||

1, C dhire, BL khire, PS tisse, BCLP phussehi, S pussuehi, PL saññâ and so always ñ instead of ññ, if not stated otherwise, C paññâ, PS "vupa".—2, P ârâ-dhaphasahi.—3, om. edd.—4, BLP dhirâ edd. dhirehi, PS "ni, P "tinadrayâ.—5, BLP jitvâ, S "vâhana.—6, LP dhirâ.—7, B saddhâ pabbajî, C pabbajî, P pappajî.—8, P bhâveti.—10, B "jjî, P papejjî bhanedra.—11, S attaram.—12, bhadra.—13, BS agha, P macechutho, S maceuyya.—14, P "hanam.—16, BCPS tîhi, S mujjehi.—17, P mûsalena pahind.—18, L mutti, P mha, P jâhi, LS samûhatâ.—20, edd. avasâyi, S va, B putâ.—21, BCL "bandha", P appatîbandha, S appatibandhitvâ uddhasotâ.—23, karodha.—24, S dibâ pâ, S nisi.—26, jâni punan, B punan, S punnâgami.—27, P vibhâjetvâ, BCP carissati.

kâyena samyutâ âsim vâcâya uda cetâ |
samûlam tañham abbuyha sítibhûta mhi nibbutâ. ||15||

Uttarâ. ||

sukham tvam vuddhike sehi katvâ colena pârutâ |
upasanto hi te râgo sítibhûta si nibbutâ. ||16||

Sumanâ vuddhapabbajitâ. ||

pindapâtam caritvâna dandam olubbha dubbalâ |
vedhamânehi gattehi tatth' eva nipatiñ chamâ |
disvâ âdînavam kâye atha cittam vimucci me. ||17||

Dhammâ. ||

hitvâ ghare pabbajitvâ hitvâ puttam pasum piyam |
hitvâ râgañ ca dosañ ca avijjañ ca virâjiya |
samûlam tañham abbuyha upasanta mhi nibbutâ. ||18||

Sanghâ. ||

ekikâ theriyo samattâ. ||

âturanî asucim pûtim passa Nande samussayam |
asubhâya cittam bhâvehi ekaggam susamâhitam ||19||
animittañ ca bhâvehi mânârusayam ujjaha |
tato mânâbhisañamayâ upasantâ carissasi. ||20||

ittham sudam bhagavâ Nandam sikkhamânam imâhi
gâthâhi abhinîham ovadati. ||

ye ime satta bojjhañgâ maggâ nibbânappattiñâ |
bhâvitâ te mayâ sabbe yathâ buddhena desitâ. ||21||
dittho hi me so bhagavâ antimo 'yam samussayo |
vikkhiñō jâtisamsâro n' attihî dâni punabbhavo. ||22||

Jentî. ||

1, P kârena, LP (S ?) âsi.—2, BCS tanham, P ampuhya, S sambuyha, C nibbû-tâ.—4, LP vudhike, S telena, P pâruto.—5, P the rogo sati, L tâ mhi, S "tâ na nibbuti, B nibbûti, C "bhûta mhi nibbûta.—6, LP vudha, BCL "pabbajitâ, P "pappajitâ.—7, S dubbalâ.—8, P vedhamâ, S veda, BCP nipati, S nipati.—9, BCL âdî, P âdînavâ, P cittam mucchi, S vimutti.—10, B Dhamma.—11, C pabbajitâ, L pabbajitvâ, P pappajitvâ, BP pasum, C pesu, S samum, C priyam.—12, P yâgañ.—13, B tañham, P appuyha, C nibbûta.—14, S Sanghâ.—15, B ekiko.—16, edd. asuci corr. 2. hd. BC, L putim, PS piti, B 1. hd. C puti, B. 2. hd. putim, PS saysa, S nante.—17, P asubhâra, S ekagge.—18, BCS, "tam, S om. ea, P ujjassa, S ujjahâ.—19, P sarissasi, CS carissati.—20, P suddam, S om. sikkhamânam.—22, BL pojha, P "ûgo.—24, LB 2. hd. antimayam, P samusayo, B samussayo.—25, L vikkhiñō, BCPS vikkhiñō, S sârâ.—26, BPS Jentî, C Jentâ.

sumuttike sumuttikâ sâdhu muttika mhi musalassa |
ahiriko me chattakam vâ pi ukkhalikâ me daliddabhâvâ
ti. ||23||

râgañ ca aham dosañ ca vicchindanti viharâmi |
sâ rukkhamûlam upagamma aho sukhan ti sukhato jhâ-
yâmi. ||24||

aññatarâ theribhikkhunî apaññâtâ. ||

yâva Kâsijanapado suno me tattako ahu |
tam katvâ nigamo aggham agghe 'naggham thapesi
mam. ||25||

atha nibbind' aham rûpe nibbindañ ca viraj' aham |
mâ puna jâtisamsâram sandhâveyyan punappunam |
tisso vijjâ sachikatâ katan buddhassa sâsanam. ||26||

Aññhakâsi. ||

kiñ cäpi kho mhi kisikâ gilânâ bâlhadubbalâ |
danḍam olubbha gacchâmi pabbatam abhirûhiya. ||27||
samghâtim nikkhipitvâna pattakam ca nikujjiya |
sele khambhesim attânam tamokkhandham padâliya. ||28||

Cittâ. ||

kiñ cäpi kho mhi dukkhitâ dubbalâ gatayobbanâ |
danḍam olubbha gacchâmi pabbatam abhirûhiya. ||29||
nikkhipitvâna samghâtim pattakam ca nikujjiya |
nisinnâ c' amhi selamhi atha cittam vimucci me |
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ katan buddhassa sâsanam. ||30||

Mettikâ. ||

câtuddasî pañcaddasî yâ ca pakkhassa atthamî | .
pârihârikapakkhañ ca atthângasusamâgatam |

1, C cm. sâdhu muttî.—2, BCPS 1. hd. väsi, BC 2. hd. väpi, L me lida, S dalidda, B dajhî, C 2. hd. dadubhabhâvâ.—4, L ci, BPS vicchinidati, C vicchindi, L vicchindanti, B vihanâmi, P visanâmi, S visanami.—5, BPS dukha, BL ûpa, S alo, CP sukham, B 1. hand, P sayâmi, S sayâmi.—7, P aññathara, S ther, B "bhikkhunî, LS "ni, P "nam, I apatâti, BP asaññatâ, S asaññîtâ.—8, S yava, P suko, S sumko, CPS tatthako.—9, C negamo, S agghenagghya, BC 1. hd., P thapesi (B 2. hd. tha').—10, P om. from ham to ca, L "dam, S nibbindidaffa.—11, L amâ, B jâtsirâm, C "samsâro, S santâressam, BC "puṇnam.—13, LP Adha, BLs "kâsi, P "kâmi.—14, P kimiki gî, L bahâ.—15, B danḍam, P odubba, PS "ruhiya.—16, BLPS samghâti, C sanghâti, P nikkhâ, C nikkhipetvâna.—17, BLPS khambesi, C 1. hd. gabbhesi, 2. hd. khabbhesi, L "khandham, BS padâlyam, OLP padâlaya, cfr. st. 44, 172.—20, P dukkhâta, B gatâyoppa, C "yoppannâ.—21, P danḍam.—22, LP samghâti, S "kañ.—23, P selamhi, P vimuechi.—26, P "si, S "adasî, P "si, S va, L athamî, P athapi.—27, C pâtihârika, S "hariya, L athaigam, P athaikam, P "supa, S "mâhitam.

uposatham̄ upagacchim̄ devakâyâbhinandinî. ||31||
 sâjja ekena bhattena mundâ samghâtipârutâ |
 devakâyam̄ na patthe 'ham vineyya hadaye daram̄. ||32||

Mittâ. ||

uddham̄ pâdatalâ amma adho ce kesamatthakâ ||
 paccavekkhassu 'mam̄ kâyam̄ asuciñ pûtigandhikam̄. ||33||
 evam̄ viharamânâyâ sabbo râgo samûhato |
 parilâho samucchinno sitibhûta mhi nibbutâ. ||34||

Abhayamâtâ. ||

Abhaye bhiduro kâyo yattha sattâ puthujjanâ |
 nikkipissâm' imam̄ deham̄ sampajâna satimatî. ||35||
 bahûhi dukkhadhammehi appamâdaratâya me |
 tañhakkhayo anuppatto katam buddhassa sâsanam. ||36||

Abhayatheri. ||

catukkhattum pañcakkhattum vihârâ upanikkhamin̄ |
 aladdhâ cetaso santim̄ citte avasavattini. ||37||
 tassâ me aṭṭhamî ratti tañhâ mayham̄ samûhatâ |
 bahûhi dukkhadhammehi appamâdaratâya me |
 tañhakkhayo anuppatto katam buddhassa sâsanam. ||38||

Sâmâ. ||

dukanipâto. ||

pañnavisati vassâni yato pabbajitâya me |
 nâbhijânâmi cittassa samam̄ laddham̄ kudâcanam. ||39||
 aladdhâ cetaso santim̄ citte avasavattini |
 tato samvegam âpâdim saritvâ jinasâsanam. ||40||
 bahûhi dukkhadhammehi appamâdaratâya me |
 tañhakkhayo anuppatto katam buddhassa sâsanam |

1, BCPS "gacchi, BPS "ni, C "nandani.—2, P hajja, C sajja, S ekabha",
 P attena, C sali", P "pâdutâ, B 1. hd., S "pâduhâ.—3, C devatâiyam, P patte,
 C "ye, P rada.—4, C Mettâ.—5, O ve, P se, L "mattakâ.—6, C "vekkhasu, S
 asuci, BCP asuci, BCLP puti".—7, P sappo rogo.—8, S parilâho, LP siti", LS
 nibbuti, C nibbuti, B nibbuti.—10, C abhayo, L bhiññiro, P bhiññage, S om̄ bhi",
 L yatta, S satthâ.—11, L "pisâm", C sampa", BCLP sati", BLPS "matâ, C "mati.—
 12, B bahuhî, L om̄. dukkha, P "yatâya.—13, C tañhakkhayo, P "kkiyo.—14,
 L "theri, P ayatheri.—15, BCPS "mi.—16, edd. santi, C asava", S "ni.—
 17, P tayâ me aṭhami, L atha".—19, B nupatto.—20, S Samâ.—21, P dutanî-
 hato, S dukavâto.—22, L "visa", P pappa" or pappho", edd. "jijitâya.—23, S abhi",
 PS "jânâma.—24, P bhavanti, BCS santi, L "vattini, BP "vatthini, S "vatthini".
 —25, P to, edd. âpâdi.—26, LP bahuhî.

ajja me sattamî ratti yato tañhâ visositâ. ||41||
aññatarâ Sâmâ. ||

catukkhattum pañcakkhattum vihârâ upanikkhamim |
aladdhâ cetaso santim eitte avasavattini. ||42||
sâ bhikkhunim upâgacchim yâ me saddhâyikâ ahu |
sâ me dhammam adesesî khandhâyatanadhatuyo. ||43||
tassâ dhammam sunîtvâ yathâ manj anusâsi sâ |
sattâham ekapallañke nisidim pîtisukhasamappitâ |
atthamiyâ pâde pasâresim tamokkhandham padâliya. ||44||

Uttamâ. ||

ye ime satta bojjhañgâ maggâ nibbânapattiyâ |
bhâvitâ te mayâ sabbe yathâ buddhena desitâ. ||45||
suñnatassânimittassa lâbhinî 'ham yad icchitam |
orâsâ dhîta buddhassa nibbânâbhîratâ sadâ. ||46||
sabbe kâmâ samuechinâ ye dibbâ ye ca mânusâ |
vikkhîno jâtisamsâro n' atthi dâni punabbhavo. ||47||

aññatarâ Uttamâ. ||

divâvihârâ nikhamma Gijjhakûtamhi pabbate |
nâgam ogâha-m-uttîpnam naditîramhi addasam. ||48||
puriso añkusam âdâya dehi pâdan ti yâcati |
nâgo pasârayi pâdam puriso nâgam âruhi ||49||
disvâ adantam damitam manussânam vasam gatam |
tato cittam samâdhemi khalu tâya vanam gatâ. ||50||

Dantikâ. ||

amma Jivâ ti vanamhi kandasi attânam adhigaccha Ubbiri. |
cûlâsitahassâni sabbâ Jivasanâmikâ |
etamh' âlâhane dâddhâ tâsam kam anusocasi. ||51||

1, LP sattami, S ratti, P yâtâ, B 1. hd., S tanhâdhisitâ.—2, LP aññatarâ.—
3, cdd. "kkhami.—4, cdd. santi, P assavattini.—5, L bhikkhuni, BP bhikkhuni,
S bhikkhuni, BCLP upâgacchi.—6, L dhammam, P dhamma desesi, BS dhamma padesesi.—7, B 1. hd., P dhamma, S sunî, BCPS yâ.—
8, LP "pallanikê, S "pallanike, BLP nisidi, CS nisidi, C om. piti, LP pitu-
khâsama", S pîtisukhasuma". B 1. hd. "sumappitâ.—9, LP athâ, C "mtyâ, BP
passaresi, S "resi, L tamokha", CLP padâlaya, S "layam.—11, S "hge, B "ngô,
S "satiyâ.—12, S bhâviha, P sappe.—13, C "sunîtassani", CLP (S?) lâbhinî,
C icchakam, LP dhîta, S dhita.—14, S nibbâ.—16, L vikhîno, P sikkhino,
S vikhino.—17, S uttâmâ.—18, LP "kutâ", B pabbato, P pappate.—19, cdd.
"tiramhi, S addasa.—20, B 1. hd., S aṅgasam, C pâdam, P ta.—23, C samâdemi,
S samâdemi, P vana.—24, L addi in brackets hatthâro, BPS add hatthârâlo-
dhîta.—25, BLP Jivâ, S attâna, P Uppiri, C Ubbiri.—26, BCLP cuiâ,
L "sitisahasâni, B "sahasâni, BLPS Jiva". B 1. hd., S "panâmikâ.—27, BCL
âlahane, S alavane, LP daghâ, S kamm, P anusocati, S "casî.

abbuhi vata me sallam duddasam hadayanissitam |
 yam me sokaparetâya dhîtu sokam byapânudi. ||52||
 sâjja abbûlhasallâham nicehâtâ parinibbutâ |
 buddham dhammañ ca sañghañ ca upemi saranam mu-
 nim. ||53||

Ubbirî. ||

kim me katâ Râjagahe manussâ madhum pîtâ va acchare |
 ye Sukkam na upâsanti desentim buddhasâsanam. ||54||
 tañ ca appatîvâniyam asecanakam ojavam |
 pivanti maññe sappaññâ valâhakam iv' addhagû. ||55||
 sukkâ sukkehi dhammehi vitarâgâ samâhitâ |
 dhârehi antimam deham jetvâ Mâram savâhanañ. ||56||

Sukkâ. ||

n' atthi nissaranam loke kim vivekena kâhasi |
 bhuñjâhi kâmaratiyo mâhu pacchânutâpinî. ||57||
 sattisûlûpamâ kâmâ khandhânam adhikuñtanâ |
 yam tvam kâmaratim brûsi arati dâni sâ mamam. ||58||
 sabbattha vihatâ nandi tamokkhandho padâlito |
 evam jânâhi pâpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||59||

Selâ. ||

yam tam isîhi pattabbam thânam durabhisambhavam |
 na tam dvangulipaññaya sakkâ pappotum ithhiyâ. ||60||
 itthibhâvo no kim kayirâ cittamhi susamâhite |
 fiñnamhi vattamânamhi sammâ dhammad vipassato. ||61||

1, P appuhi, P pallam, L "nisitam, P "nasitam.—2, S ya, P vitu, BPS mokam, P byâhanudi, B byâ°.—3, LSBC sajja, BCLS abbulha, P abbulapalla, P niceâtâ, L para°.—4, S buddha, BCS sañghañ, P upeti, CP munî ti, BS munî ti.—6, LS Ubbiri, P Uppiri.—7, L kim, BPSC ki, S manussâ ca madhubattâ accha (sic), P madhu pîtâ ca ajjhare, BC² madhu, BCL pîtâ, BC² ca, C¹ acche, C² accha.—8, C¹ om. ye, BPS desenti, C¹⁻² desanti, C¹ amatam padam.—9, C¹ appati P asevanamikam, S occavam.—10, C¹ pafie, C¹ valâhagâm iv' antagû (corr. from "bhû"), B addhabhu, P "kam i bandhasi.—11, edd. vita', S "hitam.—12, P dhâyehi.—14, P n' atthi rapam, BPS ki, P kâmâsi, S kâhasa.—15, S mâtta, L "anî", P "anabhâpini, LS "pini.—16, S satthi" edd. "su", P "lupaha, C "lu".—17, CP "rati, S "rati, L brubhî, P plurûsi, S arati, P arati ni sâ, C mama.—18, L sabbatta, B nandî, LP tamokha°.—19, S eva, S pâpma, P nisâto, BP andhakâ, S atthakâ.—20, L selo.—21, C yan, L yanu, BCP isîhi, S dutthi, P pattappam thâ°, S tâ°, LP dûra°, L "sammbhavam, S "sambha".—22, P ta, B 1. hd. CP "saññaya, S "saññaya, P sappotum, S sabbotum, P ittiyâ.—23, B 1. hd., PS ki, B karirâ, L citthamhi.—24, P fiñnamha, L samma, P "pasato.

sabbattha vihatâ nandi tamokkhandho padâlito |
 evam jânâhi pâpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||62||
 Somâ. ||

tikanipâto nitthito. ||

putto buddhassa dâyâdo Kassapo susamâhito |
 pubbenivâsam yo vedî saggâpâyañ ca passati. ||63||
 atho jâtikkhayam patto abhiññâvositu muni |
 etâhi tîhi vijjâhi tevijjo hoti brâhmaño. ||64||
 tathetva Bhaddâ Kapilânî tevijjâ maccuhâyinî |
 dhâreti antimam deham jetvâ Mâram savâhanam. ||65||
 disvâ âdînavam loke ubho pabbajitâ mayam |
 ty amha khîñâsavâ dantâ sítibhûta mha nibbutâ ti. ||66||
 Bhaddâ Kapilânî. ||

catukkanipâto nitthito. ||

pannâvisati vassâni yato pabbajitâ ahamp |
 accharâsamphâtattam pi citass' upasam' ajjhagam. ||67||
 aladdhâ cetaso santim kâmarâgen' avassutâ |
 bâhâ paggyaha kandantî vihâram pâvisim ahamp. ||68||
 sâ bhikkhunim upâgacchim yâ me saddhâyikâ ahu |
 sâ me dhammam adesesî khandhâyatanañdhâtuyo. ||69||
 tassâ dhammam sunîtvâna ekamante upâvisim |
 pubbenivâsam jânâmi dibbacakkhum visodhitam. ||70||

1, L sabbatta, L nandî, L and P in corr. tamokha°.—2, S pâpima, P anakâ, S attakâ.—4, BLP tikkâ, L nitthi°.—5, B 1. hd. C¹, PS sutto, B 1. hd., S puttassa.—6, B 1. hd., S yojeti, CP vedi.—7, P °ñâtepi, S °tesiso, C¹ 1. hd. abhiññâte pi bho muni, 2. hd. abhiññâvopibho, C² °vopite.—8, B etâhi, S tehi, C¹ tîhi, L tevijjâ, LP bra°.—9, CS bhadda, LP Kâpi°, edd. °lani, C¹ pacu°, edd. °yini.—10, C² dhârehi, B pavâ°.—11, edd. adî°, L pabbajî, P pappa°, S pabbar°, BQ² mayham.—12, B 1. hd. thambhâ, corr. 2. hd., C¹ 1. hd. tumhâ, 2. hd. ty amhâ, C² amhâ, L ty ama, PS amhâ, edd. khinâ°, C¹ S sitî°, CS mhi, B nibbatâ, C² nibbutâ. C¹ om. ti.—13, S bhadda, LP kâpi°, edd. °lani.—15, edd. °visa°, BCL °jjita, P pappajito.—16, L acchurâ°, CL °samphâta°, L °matta, S mattam, P ajjhâ°.—17, B ceta, P setaso, BCPS santi.—18, S bâhu, P paggya, CPS °nti, BCPS pâvisi.—19, L bhikkhani, P bhikkhunî, S bhikkhuni, B bhikkhuni, C bhikkhuni, edd. °gacchi, BP vissâsi, S vassâsi, K 1. hd. ahum.—20, L dhamman, L khandâ°.—21, S sumi, CP °visi, BS °visi.—22, S pubbesi, BLP °cakku, P visodhikam.

ceto paricca nāṇañ ca sotadhâtu visodhitâ |
 iddhi pi me sacchikatâ patto me âsavakkhayo |
 cha me 'bhiññâ sacchikatâ katam buddhassa sâsanam. ||71||
 aññatarâ bhikkhuni apaññâtâ. ||
 mattâ vanñena rûpena sobhaggena yasena ca |
 yobbanena c' upatthaddhâ aññâ samatimaññi 'ham. ||72||
 vibhûsetvâ imam kâyam sucittam bâlalapanam |
 atthâsiñ vesidvâramhi luddo pâsam iv' oddiya. ||73||
 pilandhanam vidampentî guyham pakâsikam bahum |
 akâsim vividham mâyam ujjagghantî bahum janam. ||74||
 sâjja piñdam caritvâna munḍâ samghâtîpârûtâ |
 nisinnâ rukkhamâlamhi avitakkassa lâbhini. ||75||
 sabbe yogâ samucchinnâ ye dubbâ ye ca manusû |
 khepetvâ âsave sabbe sítibhûta mhi nibbutâ. ||76||

Vimalâ purâñaganikâ.||

ayonisomanasikârâ kâmarâgêna additâ |
 ahosim uddhatâ pubbe citte avasavattini. ||77||
 pariyutthitâ kilesehi sukhasaññânuvattini |
 samam cittassa nâlabhim râgacittavasânugâ. ||78||
 kisâ pandu vivaññâ ca satta vassâni câri 'ham |
 nâham divâ vâ rattim vâ sukham vindim sudukkhitâ. ||79||
 tato rajjum gahetvâna pâvisim vana-m-antaram |
 varam me idha ubbandham yañ ca hînam pun' âcare. ||80||
 dañhapâsam karitvâna rukkhasâkhâya bandhiya |

1, L sodhâtu' S sosodhâtu.—2, S pi pe.—3, BP abhinâ, S abhinâ.—4, L bhañâ°, L bhakkuni, P "kkhûm, S "ni, L bhapaññâtâ, P anñâtâ, S asaññâtâ, B asaññatâ.—5, S patt, P sasena.—6, P yoppa°, L uppata°, P supattha°, S vupa°, B 1. hd. saññapamatimâlitam, corr. 2. hd., S "atipaññi.—7, L vi°, S "bhâ, C "sitvâ, P sô°, B 2. hd. C bâlalapanam, P bâlalapanam.—8, LP athâ° odd. °asi, PS vepi°, S "bâramhi luddho pâyâmi dhottiyo, B luddho, B 1. hd. idh' oddiya, 2. hd iv' oddiyâ, C iv' attiyam, L iv' ottiyam, P iv' otiyo.—9, BP ecrapsanti, S ciramsanti, B 1. hd., S bhuyham, P bhûyham.—10, odd. akâsi, B ujjagghya°, C ujjagghantî, P ujjâggâ, S "nti, PS bahu.—11, BP sv ajja. C pindai, C sanghâ°.—12, B avitakkâya, S avitikkaya, BCLS lâbhini, P lâbhi dâni.—13, P dhîppâ, B mânasa.—14, C siti°, S mpi, C "utâ, P "uti.—15, L pô°, P "gapakâ, S "ganikâ.—16, BC "manasi, P râga na, B additâ, CLPS attitâ.—17, odd. ahosi, EPS udhhatâ, S "ttini.—18, LP "yuthî, P "sañjana°, BCPS "vattini.—19, L citasa, C nâma lâbhi, BL alâbhi, PS alâbhi, S râgamcitta°, P "gâtâ.—21, L va, S ca, P ratti, S rattî, PBS vinda, CL vindi.—22, P rajjam, BC pâvisi, S pâvit, LP pâvisi, P manam, S ganam, P antayam.—23, CP varam, BCCLP hinam B 1. hd. L mun', S mun' (?) care.—24, C dañham, L "pâsi, P dañapâsam, P yukkha° pa°, S "yâ, C om. bandhiya.

pakkhipim pâsam gîvâyam atha cittam vimucci me. ||81||
Sihâ. ||

âturam asuciñ pûtim passa Nando samussayam |
asubhâya cittam bhâvehi ekaggam susamâhitam. ||82||
yathâ idam tathâ etam yathâ etam tathâ idam |
duggandham pûtiñ vâti bâlânâm abhinanditam. ||83||
evam etam avekkhantî rattindivam atanditâ |
tato sakâya paññâya abhinibbjâ dakkhisam. ||84||
tassâ me appamattâya vicinantiyâ yoniso |
yathâbhûtam ayam kâye diñho santarabâhiro. ||85||
atha nibbind' aham kâye ajjhattanâ ca viraj' aham |
appamattâ visamyuttâ upasanta mhi nibbutâ. ||86||

Nandâ. ||

aggim candañ ca sûriyañ ca devatâ ca namassi 'ham |
nadîtitthâni gantvâna udakam oruhâmi 'ham. ||87||
bahûvatasamâdânâ adâdhâm sisassa olikhim |
chamâya seyyam kappemi rattibhattam na bhuñji 'ham. ||88||
vibhûsamañjanaratâ nhâpanucchâdanehi ca |
upakâsim imam kâyan kâmarâgena additâ. ||89||
tato saddham labhivâna pabbajim anagâriyam |
disvâ kâyan tathâbhûtam kâmarâgo samûhato. ||90||
sabbe bhavâ samucchinnâ icchâ ca patthanâ pi ca |
sabbayogavisamyuttâ santim pâpuniñ cetaso. ||91||

Nanduttarâ theri. ||

saddhâya pabbajitvâna agârasmâ anagâriyam |
vicari 'ham tena tena lâbhasakkâraussukâ. ||92||

1, *edd.* pakkhipi, LP gîvâ, P citta.—2, BP sihâ.—3, BCLP asuci, S asuci, L putim, B puti, C sutim, PS pûti, S namde.—5, P yathâ idha.—6, *edd.* puti, S bânam, L abhinannitam, S abhitanditam.—7, LP evam evam, S evam evam avakkhanti, P 'nti, LP rattî divam, P atanitâ.—8, L "nibbâjhu, LPS dakkhiyam, B dakkhitam C rakkhasi.—9, B appattâya.—10, S yathâbhutam aham, LP diñho, B 1. hd., PS antaradhyâino, B 2. hd. antarabâhino.—11, CP nibbindi 'ham, S viraj' 'aha, B atanap.—12, P yutto, C "santâ hi BC nibbutâ.—14, BCP aggî, P sa^a, PS suri^a, LPS va, C na ca masi tam, S namassa.—15, L naditattani, PS nadi^a, P gantâna, S gantvâna, B oruhâmi tâ.—16, *edd.* bahu, B 1. hd., S "dhadhâ, P ađham, C ada, *edd.* sisassa olkhî.—17, S teyan, B seyan, P first hand bhuñjisam, C abhujî.—18, S vibhu, S nâpa^a.—19, *edd.* "kâsi, BC adjita, LPS attitâ.—20, L labhivâ, CPS pabbeji, B "jî, BCP ana^a, S om. from disvâ to vicari exel.—21, BCP yathâ^a C samo^a.—22, L patta.—23, P sappa^a, BCP santi, P pa^a, *edd.* "pi.—25, B pabbajji, L agârasvâ ana^a.—26, S tena teja, B, C 2. hd., P ssukkâ.

riñcitvā paramam attham hīnam attham asevi 'ham |
 kilesānam vasan̄ gantvā sāmaññattham nirajji 'ham. ||93||
 tassā me ahu sañvego nisinnāya vihārake |
 ummaggapaṭipanna mhi taṇhāya vasan̄ āgatā. ||94||
 appakam jīvitam mayham jarā byādhi ca maddati |
 purāyam bhijjati kāyo na me kālo pamajjituṁ. ||95||
 yathābhūtam apēkkhanti khandhānam udayabbayañ |
 vimuttacittā utṭhāsim katam buddhassa sāsanam. ||96||

Mittakālī. ||

agārasmīm vasanti 'ham dhammānam sutvāna bhikkhuno |
 addasam̄ virajañ dhammānam nibbānam̄ padam accutam̄. ||97||
 sāham̄ puttadhitarañ ca dhanadhaññāñ ca chaddiya |
 kese chedāpayitvāua pabbajim̄ anagāriyam̄. ||98||
 sikkhamānā ahamp santip̄ bhāventi maggam añjusam̄ |
 pahāsim̄ rāgadosañ ca tadekañthe ca āsave. ||99||
 bhikkhunī upasampajja pubbajātim anussariñ |
 dibbacakkhum̄ visodhitam̄ vimalam̄ sādhū bhāvitam̄. ||100||
 sañkhāre parato disvā hetujāte palokine |
 pahāsim̄ āsave sabbe sītibhūta mhi nibbutā. ||101||

Sakulā. ||

dasa putte vijāyitvā asmīm rūpasamussaye |
 tato 'ham dubbalā jinñā bhikkhuniñ upasākamim̄. ||102||
 sā me dhammam adesesi khandhāyatanadhitayo |
 tassā dhammām sunītvāna kese chetvāna pabbajim̄. ||103||
 tassā me sikkhamānāya dibbacakkhum̄ visodhitam̄ |
 pubbenivāsam̄ jānāmi yattha me vusitam̄ pure. ||104||

1, B rajjivā, C 1. hd. ricchitvā, L riñjitvā, P riceitvā, L rijjivā, *edd.* hināni, B attam, S āsevi, B āsevī. — 2, S āna, P vasa, P gañta, S gañtvā, B "ttam, S niruijijhi. — 4, P āto (?)—5, P jīvī, C vi ma°. — 6, P puýā, P kānoyā, P samijitum. — 7, PS "bhutam, C ave°, BCPS °nti, P "yupa°. — 8, LP uthā°, *edd.* °si, P kata (?). — 9, *edd.* "kāli. — 10, C "smā, L "smi, BCPS °nti. — 11, BCPS nibbāna. — 12, C puttañ ca dhītañ ca, LS "dhīta°, P "dhītha°, C chattiyan, L chatutunyā, P chattiya, S chattihiddhiyam. — 13, BLPS pabbaji, S "jjī ya ana°, B ana°. — 14, B "māna, L santi, PS santi, BCP °nti, S bhavenni, B añjusam, CLPS añjusam. — 15, *edd.* pahāsi, L "dosam sañ ca, BP °sam, LP °kathē. — 16, L bhi-kkhūni, P °unī, S °uni, S° pajji, BCP anussari, L "asari, S assari. — 17, *edd.* "eakkhu. — 18, CS samkharē. — 19, *edd.* pahāsi, CLPS sīti°, P nibbūta. — 20, Cy Pakulā, but three times corr. from Sakulā, S Kusalā. — 21, P asmi. — 22, C cippā, BLPS bhikkhumi, C °ni, S °samka°, *edd.* °kami. — 23, B dhamma de°, P dhamma pade°, L "yatanā°, S suni°, C kese hitvāna, *edd.* pabbaji. — 26, S vusitam̄.

animittañ ca bhâvemi ekaggâ susamâhitâ |
 anantarâvimokkhâsim anupâdaya nibbutâ. ||105||
 pañca kkhandhâ pariññatâ titthanti chinuamûlakâ |
 thitivatthuj' aneja mhi n' atthi dâni punabbhavo. ||106||

Sonâ. ||

lûnakesî pañkadharî ekasâtî pure carim |
 avajje vajjamatinî vajje cåvajjadassini. ||107||
 divâvihârâ nikhamma Giijhakûtamhi pabbate |
 addasam virajam buddhami bhikkhusaṅghapurakkhatam.
 ||108||

nihacca jânup vanditvâ sammukhâ pañjali aham |
 ehi Bhadde ti avaca sâ me âs' ûpasampadâ. ||109||
 ciññâ Ångâ ca Magadhâ Vajjî Kâsi ca Kosalâ |
 anaññâ panññavassâni ratthapindam abhuñji 'ham. ||110||
 puññam ca pasavim bahum sappañño vat' âyam upâsako |
 yo Bhaddâya cîvaram adâsi muttâya sabbagandhehi. ||111||

Bhaddâ purâñaniganñhi. ||

nañgalehi kasam khettam bijâni pavapam chamâ |
 puttadârâni posentâ dhanam vindanti mânavâ. ||112||
 kim aham silasampannâ satthu sâsanakârikâ |
 nibbânam nâdhigacchâmi akusitâ anuddhañ. ||113||
 pâde pakkhâlayitvâna udake su karom' aham |
 pâdodakañ ca disvâna thalato ninnam âgatañ |
 tato cittam samâdhemi assam bhadram va jâniyam. ||114||

2, cdd. "si B "daya. B nibbûtâ, C nibbûti.—4, B thitivathum Jane jammi, C titvatthujarehi mhi (2 hd. thita^o), L dhittavathu Jane jammi, P thiti^o. Thiti^o vattum Janejamehi.—6, CS luna^o, CLS "kesi, P "kepi, S pamphâ, OS "dhami, B ekasâtî, C ekasâtî, P "sati, S "satthi, BCPS cari.—7, BP "matini, CLS "matini, B 1. hd., S vajje tivajje^o, BCPS "dassini.—8, BC "kutamhi.—9, C "sangham^o, S "sangha^o, P "kkhita, S "kkhitham.—10, BS niñjja, BCLP jânum, BS anjuli, LP aficai.—11, S bhaddo hi, C ti mam, P davaca, B upasampadâ, L ûpasampadâ.—12, BPS Magadhâ ca, BCS Vajjî, BCP Kâsi.—13, BCP apâna, S apâna, S panñâ^o, B 1. hd., S khuddapindam, P ratha^o, L abhuñji' aham.—14, S muññam, B vata, C 1. hd. ca 2. hd. vata, S vata, BP pasavi, C passavi, S passavî, B 1. hd., C 1. hd., S sabbañño, P ubhâsako.—15, C cîvaram, C vippamuttâya.—16, S Saddhâ, B 1. hd. purâñaganñhi, 2. hd. purâñam nigaphi, L purâñaniganñhi, P "nigaphi, S purâñaganñhi.—17, P. kasa, C bijâni, P pi^o, B 1. hd. passava, 2. hd. pavassam, CP pavasam, L pavapi, S pasavâ, P samâ, S camâ.—18, BO posento, BPS vindati, BCLP mânavâ.—19, C ahâ, S ham.—20, S nâdi^o cdd. akusitâ, BCL amuddhatâ, P anandatâ.—21, S pakkhala^o, B karomam.—22, C "kam, P thalako.—23, BL samâdhesi, CPS desî, C asso bhadro va jâniyo. 2. hd. corr. bhadram. Afterwards, however, the accus. is explained. L bhassam adram, P asam, P jâniya.

tato dīpam gahetvâna vihâram pâvisim ahamp |
 seyyam olokayitvâna mañcakamhi upâvisim. ||115||
 tato sūcim gahetvâna vâtîm okassayâm' ahamp |
 padîpasseva nibbânamp vimokkho ahu cetaso. ||116||

Paṭâcârâ. ||

musalâni gahetvâna dhaññam koṭṭenti mânavâ |
 puttadârâni posentâ dhanam vindanti mânavâ. ||117||
 karotha buddhasâsanam yam katvâ nânutappati |
 khippam pâdâni dhovitvâ ekamante nisidatha |
 cetosamatham anuyuttâ karotha buddhasâsanam. ||118||
 tassâ tâ vacanam sutvâ Paṭâcârâya sâsanam |
 pâde pakkhâlayitvâna ekamantam upâvisum |
 cetosamatham anuyuttâ akamsu buddhasâsanam. ||119||
 rattiyâ purime yâme pubbjâtîm anussarum |
 rattiyâ majjhime yâme dibbacakkhum visodhayum |
 rattiyâ pacchime yâme tamokkhandham padâlayum. ||120||
 utthâya pâde vandimsu katâ te anusâsanî |
 Indam va devâ tidasâ samgâme aparâjitanp |
 purakkhitvâ vihissâma tevijja mhâ anâsavâ. ||121||
 et' imâ tîmsamattâ theribhikkhuniyo Paṭâcârâya
 santike aññam byâkam̄su. ||
 duggatâham pure âsim vidhvâ ca aputtikâ |
 vinâ mittehi nâtihî bhattacolassa nâdhigam. ||122||
 pattam dandam ca gaṇhitvâ bhikkhamâna kulâ kulam |
 situṇhena ca ḍayhantî satta vassâni câri 'ham. ||123||
 bhikkhunîm puna disvâna annapânassa lâbhiniṃ |
 upasamkamma avocam pabbajim anagâriyam. ||124||

1, LP dipam, B 1. hd., PS vihâre, BCLP "visi, S pâvisi.—2, P seyam, CL "visi, BPS "visi.—3, LS sūcim, BCP suci, C gahetvâ, BPS vatti, C vatti, I. "yâ-
 man, BPS "yo ahamp.—4, B 1. hd. padipaye ca, C parisaye va, P padirayeva,
 S padapape' ca.—6, P mila°, BPS koṭenti, BCLP mâpavâ.—7, BC posento,
 P vindati, BCLP mânavâ, S mânavâ.—9, P nisidata, S nisi°.—10, P buddham
 sâ°.—11, S tassâ kâmâ.—12, P upâvisu, C upâvinsu.—13, S anuyuktâ,
 C katum buddha°.—14, B purime râme, C pubbe°, BCP'S "ssaram.—15, L majjhî-
 yome, B "cakkhu, P visoda°.—17, LP utthâ°, BBL vandisu, CLS "sâsanî, P "sâsa-
 nam.—18, B 1. hd., S yangâme, C sañ°, P sagâme (?)—19, BL pûra°, C
 1. hd. visâriyâma, 1. hd. vihariyâma, CL tevijja.—20, BP tisa°, S "matta ca,
 BCPS theri, P "niro, S "niyo pana pa°, P padatâ°, but da det., CL "carâya.—
 22, B dugga, S dñkata, I. pûre, BPS âsi, C âsi.—23, P jinâ, B mittepahi, CL
 nâtihî, B bhadda°, L atta°, S bhaddacola° nâvibhapp, B nâdhîbhamp, C nâdhikam.
 —24, C "an, S dandî, S kusalâ kusalam.—25, cdd. situ, S "neha, P pada°, CPS
 "nti.—26, P "ni, S "ni, BC "ñnt, P annapâ° (?) S "na°, BCPS "bhini.—27, B 2.
 hd., P "gamma, C "saka°, cdd. avoca, PS "ji, C "jjî, BP anâ°, C om. an.

sâ ca mamp anukampâya pabbâjesi Paṭâcârâ |
 tato mamp ovaditvâna paramatthe niyojai. ||125||
 tassâham vacanam sutvâ akâsim anusâsanîm |
 amogho ayyâya ovâdo tevija mhi anâsavâ. ||126||
 Candâ. ||

pañcanipâto samatto. ||

yassa maggam na jânâsi âgatassa gatassa vâ |
 tam kuto âgatam puttam mama putto ti rodasi. ||127||
 maggam ca kho 'ssa jânâsi âgatassa gatassa vâ |
 na nam samanusocesi evamdhhammâ hi pâpino. ||128||
 ayâcito tato 'gacchi ananuñâto ito gato |
 kuto pi nûna âgantvâ vasitvâ katipâhakam. ||129||
 ito pi aññenâgato tato aññena gacchati |
 peto manussarûpena samsaranto gamissati |
 yathâgato tathâ gato kâ tattha paridevanâ. ||130||
 abbuhi vata me sallam duddasam hadayanissitam |
 yâ me sokaparetâya puttasonam byapânudi. ||131||
 sajjâ abbûlhasallâham nicchâtâ parinibbutâ |
 buddham dhammañ ca sañghañ ca upemi sarañam munim.
 ||132||

pañcasatâ Paṭâcârâ. ||
 puttasonen' ahamp atâ khittacittâ visaññinî |
 naggâ pakinnakesî ca tena tena vicâri 'ham. ||133||
 vîthisankârakûtesu susâne rathiyyâsu ca |
 acarîm tîni vassâni khuppipasâsamappitâ. ||134||

1, P sâ sa, P "kammâya.—2, S omvadi°.—3, cdd. akâsi, BC anusâsanî, P "sâsanam, S "sâsanî.—4, B 1. hd., S amode han, L tevijâ, B 1. hd., P samatto.—7, BC om na.—8, B 2. hd., CP saitam.—9, CS margâñ, P sa kho, L sa, B 1. hd., C 1. hd., PS ya, B 2. hd. sâ, C jânâni athassa.—10, S tam, C "dhammâ nam pâpino, S pâpino.—11, L ayâciko, L nânâñâto, S anuñâto.—12, B 1. hd. ci, 2 hd. si, BCLP num, L visitvâ, C "hatam.—13, C "aga", S cato.—14, P samsarantâ, BS "ntâ.—16, C abbuhi, P khuddasam.—17, P "nuri, S "nudi, BC byâ°.—18, B sajja, C sambulâ, BL abbuha°, P abbalha°, S abbûlha°, P "palla, P nicechâtâ.—19, P buddha, cdd. samghañ, BL muni, P muna, S munî, C munan ti.—20, P "sathâ.—21, BP "sokenâham, B atâ, P visatini, S visassini.—22, B 1. hd., PS sakinno°, B 2. hd., P "kopi, B 1. hd., C "kesi, BPS vicari, S vicarî ahamp.—23, L vithî, BP "vasi", S "vasi", S samkâra°, BC "kutesu, L sâne, C susâna, S rathighâsu va.—24, LP acari, CS acarî, B acari, BCF tini, S tini, B nuppi°, LS "pasa", P "pâca", C "pâsi".

ath' addasâmi sugatañ nagaram Mithilam gatam |
 adantânam dametâram sambuddham akutobhayam. ||135||
 sam cittam pañiladdhâna vanditvâna upâvisim |
 so me dhammam adesesi anukampâya Gotamo. ||136||
 tassa dhammam sunîtvâna pabbajin anagâriyam |
 yuñjantî satthu vacane sacchâkâsim padam sivam. ||137||
 sabbe sokâ samucchinnâ pahinâ etadantikâ |
 pariññâtâ hi me vatthu yato sokâna sambhavo. ||138||

Vâsiñjhî. ||

daharâ tuvam rûpavatî aham pi daharo yuvâ |
 pañcañgikena turiyena ehi Kheme ramâmase. ||139||
 iminâ pûtikâyena âturena pabhañgnâ |
 addiyâmi harâyâmi kâmatanâ samûhatâ. ||140||
 sattisâlupamâ kâmâ khandânañ adhikuttanâ |
 yam tvam kâmaratim brûsi arati dâni sâ mamam. ||141||
 sabbattha vihatâ nandi tamokkhandho padâlito |
 evam jânâhi pâpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||142||
 nakkhattâni namassantâ aggim paricaram vane ||
 yathâbhuccam ajânantâ bâlâ suddhim amanînatha. ||143||
 ahañ ca kho namassantâ sambuddham purisuttamam |
 parimuttâ sabbadukkhehi satthu sâsanakârikâ. ||144||

Khemâ. ||

alamkatâ suvasanâ mâlinî candanokkhitâ |
 sabbâbharanasañchannâ dâsigañapurakkhatâ ||145||
 annam pânam ca âdâya khajjam bhojjam anappakam |
 gehato nikkhamitvâna uyyânam abhihârayim. ||146||

1, BLP addassâmi, S °asâsi, P pithî, S °â, BP gati, C 1. hd. pathi.—2,
 P antâ°, S °âna, BCPS °metânam.—3, P perhapse sa cittam, C sañ cittam, BL
 °visi, P °visi, C °visi, S upavisati.—4, OP anukammâya.—5, S supi°, BO °jjî,
 L pabbajîm, P pappâjî, S pabbajji.—6, P yuñcanti, C yujjanti, BS °nti, P
 vatthu, OP °kâsi, P pada, B sâvam.—7, BLPS sabba°, BCLP pahinâ.—8, LP
 °nâtâ, S °ñnatâ bhi, LC vatthu, B vattha, P vattha, P sokhanam.—9,
 L °sîthî, P sithi, S °sîthî, C °sethî.—10, BCP °vati, S °vatañ ahám, P dayaro.—11,
 P ramapâse.—12, LP puti°, P âtuyena, S pabhanganâ.—13, BCLP atti°, S atthi°,
 P samuhâtâ.—14, C satthi°, S °suli°, cdd. khandhâsam.—15, BCP °nti, S °ratî,
 P brumi, BS brûni, S aratt.—16, P sabbatta (?) LS nandî, C °ndhâ.—17,
 S pâpima, P api, S antakâ.—18, BS °tâdi, BCL aggî, P aggirâ, S aggî.—19,
 P °bhucea, C °cam, S °buddham, BCPS pajâ°, P pâla, cdd. suddhi, C amanînatha.
 —20 BCPS °nti, S sambandham.—23, C alankâtâ, S balini, BCP °ni.—
 24, CP °sacchannâ, S °sañcannâ, BCLP dâsî, S dâstgana°, L "puranphatâ, BC
 pûra°.—25, CL annapâ°, S °nañ ca, B khejjam, C khajja.—26, C uyyânam, cdd.
 hârayi.

tattha ramitvâ kîlitvâ âgacchanti sakam ghamam |
 vihâram dakkhim pâvisim Sâkete Añjanam vanam. ||147||
 disvâna lokapajjotam vanditvâna upâvisim |
 so me dhammam adesesi anukampâya cakkhumâ. ||148||
 sutvâ ca kho mahesissa saccam sampativijjh' aham |
 tath' eva virajam dhammam phusayim amatam padam.
 ||149||

tato viññâtasaddhammâ pabbajim anagâriyam |
 tisso vijjâ anuppattâ amogham buddhasâsanam. ||150||

Sujâtâ. ||

ucc e kule ahamp jâtâ bahuvitte mahaddhane |
 vanñnarûpena sampannâ dhîtâ Majjhassa atrajâ. ||151||
 patthitâ râjaputtehi sethîputtehi gjjjhitâ |
 pitu me pesayi dûtam detha mayham Anopamam. ||152||
 yattakam tulitâ esâ tuyham dhîtâ Anopamâ |
 tato atthagumam dassam hiraññam ratanâni ca. ||153||
 sâham disvâna sambuddham lokajeñham anuttaram |
 tassa pâdâni vanditvâ ekamantam upâvisim. ||154||
 so me dhammam adesesi anukampâya Gotamo |
 nisinnâ âsane tasmim phusayim tatiyam phalam. ||155||
 tato kesâni chetvâna pabbajim anagâriyam |
 sâjja me sattamî ratti yato tañhâ visositâ. ||156||

Anopamâ. ||

buddha vîra namo ty athu sabbasattânam uttama |
 yo mam dukkhâ pamocesi aññañ ca bahukam janam. ||157||
 sabbadukkham pariññatam hetutaphâ visositâ |
 ariyatthañgiko maggo nirodho phusito mayâ. ||158||

1, LP kili^o, S kili^o, BCPS ^onti.—2, C vihararukkham pâvisi, BLPS dakkhi, LS pâvisi, B pâvisi, P pâcisi, BCP Añjanavananam, S aijunava^o.—3, L vîsi, PS vîsi.—4, P annukammaya.—5, P sa kho, C apati^o.—6, BL tath', L phusayi, P phassari, S passayi, BC I. hd. phassayi, C 2. hd. phusayi, P apadam padam.—7, P viññâta sad^o, BCP pabbaj, S jî, BL P 1. hand anâgâ.—10, S bûñicitte.—11, BCLP dhîtâ, B Mejjhassa, S anujâ.—12, PS pattitâ, LP sethi^o, and so always th instead of tñ, if not stated otherwise.—13, B 1. hd., S pesassi, C dutam, LP Anopamam.—14, BCP yathakam, PS kulkâ, B tulikâ, LP dhîtâ.—15, S desam, B dessam.—16, P dvîsvâna.—17, C ante, L vîsi, PS ^ovîsi.—18, P kammaya.—19, CP nisino, BS sâsane, L phusayi, P phassayi, S passayi, B, C 2. hd. phusayi, C 1. hd. phassayi, P palam.—20, P photo (?) L pabbajjin, P pappaji, S pabbajji, BC pabbaj, L anâgâ.—21, C ajja, PS svâjja, odd. sattamâ, C tato, P visoptâ, S visestâ.—23, P vina ramo, BC vira, S, C 1. hd. uttamanam.—24, B yan mam, C bahâkam.—25, S dukkha, S phâduhio^o.—26, C bhâvitathañgiko, C phusito.

mātā putto pitā bhātā ayyikā ca pure ahūm |
yathābhuccam ajānāntī sāmsari 'ham anibbisam. ||159||
diṭṭhiḥo hi me so bhagavā antimo 'yam samussayo |
vikkhīṇo jātisāmsāro n' atthi dāni punabbhavo. ||160||
āraddhavirīye pahitatte niceam dālhaparakkame |
samagge sāvake passa esā buddhāna vandanā. ||161||
bahūnam vata athāya Māyā janayi Gotamām |
byādhimaraṇatunnānam dukkhakkhandham byapānudi.
||192||

Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī. ||

Gutte yadatthām pabbajjā hitvā puttām samussayām |
tam eva anubrūhehi mā cittassa vasām gumi. ||163||
cittena vañcītā sattā Mārassa visaye ratā |
anekajātisāmsāram sandhāvantī aviddasū. ||164||
kāmacchandaū ca byāpādaṃ sūkkāyadiṭṭhim eva ca |
sīlabbataparāmāsaṃ vicikicchaū ca pañcamā. ||165||
samyojanāni etāni pajahitvāna bhikkhuni |
orambhāgamaniyāni na-y-idam punar ehi. ||166||
rāgaṃ mānaṃ avijjañ ca uddhaccañ ca vivajjiya |
samyojanāni chetvāna dukkhass' antam karissasi. ||167||
khepetvā jātisāmsāram pariññāya punabbhavām |
diṭṭh' eva dhamme nicchātā upasantā carissasi. ||168||

Guttā. ||

catukkhattum pañcakkhattum vihārā upanikkhamīm |
aladdhā cetaso santim citte avasavattini. ||169||
bhikkhunīm upasaṅkamma sakaccām paripucch' aham |
sā me dhammam adesesi dhātuṭayatanāni ca. ||170||

1, S ayyakā, B pūre, BCPS ahu, L ahū.—2, BCS "bhuceam, BCPS pajānanti,
C 2. hd., L sāpsarām, S sāpsāri, P anippisam.—4, C nikkuṇo, LP vikkhīṇo,
S vikkhīṇo, P punambhavo.—5, L "atthe, S "tto. — 6, S so buddhānam ca va".—
7, S bahu°, C bahūnam, P attāya, BPS, L 2. hd. Māyā, PS jinassa, Ī janani.—
8, S byadhi°, S "na°, BPS "runānam, P byahā°, S "nudi, C 2. hd. byā°.—9,
BPS "pati, CLP Gotami.—10, P bhutte, BP'S "attam, C samuppiyam, P samusi-
yam.—11, L "bru°, P "bruhesi, P yassam.—12, L vañcīthā, P satthā, P visarena.
—13, C "vāntā avindusam, L avindusam, S avindisa. —14, S "ndam,
C "kkāyam.—15, L sīla", P siluppata°, S "kiccaṃ.—16, edd. saññioja or saññioja°,
B "unī, C "nī.—17, C oramblu°, BCLP "gamanī, S "gamanī°, BPS punad,
C ehi. —18, L uddaccañ.—19, P dnkkhay', ČP karissati.—20, P panambhavām,
21, S nichchāta, BPS upassantā.—23, S "om, catu° pañca°, BCPS "mi.—24,
C laddhā, BCPS santi, L "vattām, C "vattani.—25, L "ni, CP "nī, S "nī,
S "sam°, P "kama, B 2. hd. "gamma.—26, P dhamma pade°, P "tuaya°, C dhātuyo
āya°, B "tanāna.

cattâri ariyasaccâni indriyâni balâni ca |
 bojjhaṅgaṭhaṅgikam maggam uttamathassa pattiya. ||171||
 tassâham vacanam sutvâ karontî anusâsanîm |
 rattiya purime yâme pubbajâtim anussarim. ||172||
 rattiya majjhime yâme dibbacakkhum visodhayim |
 rattiya pacchime yâme tamokkhandham padâlayim. ||173||
 pîtisukhena ca kâyam pharitvâ viharim tada |
 sattamiya pâde pasâremi tamokkhandham padâliya. ||174||

Vijayâ. ||

chanipâto samatto. ||

musalâni gahetvâna dhaññaṁ kottenti mânavâ |
 puttadârâni posentâ dhanam vindanti mânavâ. ||175||
 ghaṭatha buddhasâsane yam katvâ nânutappati |
 khippam pâdâni dhovitvâ ekamantam nisfatha. ||176||
 cittam upatthapetvâna ekaggam susamâhitam |
 paccevekkhatha saikhâre parato no ca attato. ||177||
 tassâham vacanam sutvâ Paṭâcârânusâsanîm |
 pâde pakkhâlayitvâna ekamante upâvisim. ||178||
 rattiya purime yâme pubbajâtim anussarim |
 rattiya majjhime yâme dibbacakkhum visodhayim ||179||
 rattiya pacchime yâme tamokkhandham padâlayim. |
 tevijjâ atha vutthâmi katâ te anusâsanî. ||180||
 Sakkam va devâ tidasâ samgâme aparâjitanam |
 purakkhitvâ vihissâmi tevijja mhi anâsavâ. ||181||

Uttarâ. ||

1, S thalâni, BC phalâni.—2, BCP °matta°, S patthiyâ.—3, CPS °nti, BPS °sani, C °sini.—4, P purine, B 1. hd. pubbejâti, 2. hd. pubbajâti, C pubbajâti, P puppejâti, S pubbejâti, BCP °ssari, S °ssari.—5, C pacchime, BCPS °lhaiy.—6, BS majjhime, B 2. hd. macchime, BCPS °laiy.—7, LP piti°, B virahim, C vihari, P vihari, S virahi.—8, BCP sattamya, BLPS °laiy.—11, CP kôtentî, S kothentî, edd. mânavâ.—12, BC posento, LP mânavâ.—13, S ghatetha.—14, S dibapâdâni, BP dhovetvâ, C °ante.—15, L upatthape°.—16, S °kkhata, C °vekkha saikhâra, S sam°, PS parato hetu attaho, B parato hetu attato.—17, LS °sâsanî, C °sani, P °sâsanam.—18, C pakkhila°, P °yitvâ eka°, BC °vîsi, LP °vîsi, S °vîsi.—19, B pûrime, BPS pubbe°, BCP °ssari, S °ssari.—20, B majjhi dibba°, BCPS °dhayi.—21, P yattiya, BP macchime, C °ndha, BCP °laiy.—22, P tevijjâ, BCLP vuthâsi, S vutthâsi, L kathâ, BCLP °sani.—23, BCLP sañ.—24, BPS °hiseñi, C viharissâmi, L °jjâ.

satim̄ upat̄thapetvâna bhikkhunî bhâvitindriyâ |
 pat̄vijjhim̄ padam̄ santam̄ sañkhârûpasamañ sukham̄. ||182||
 kin nu uddissa mundâ si samanî viya dissasi |
 na ca rocesi pâsanđe kim idam̄ carasi momuhâ. ||183||
 ito bahiddhâ pâsanđâ diñthiyo upanissitâ |
 na te dhammam̄ vijânanti na te dhammassa kovidâ. ||184||
 atthi Sakyakule jâto buddho appañipuggalo |
 so me dhammam̄ adesesi diñthinam̄ samatikkamam̄. ||185||
 dukkham̄ dukkhasamuppâdam̄ dukkhassa ca atikkamam̄ |
 ariyat̄thañgikam̄ maggam̄ dukkhûpasamagâminam̄. ||186||
 tassâham̄ vacanam̄ sutvâ viharinî sâsane ratâ |
 tisso vijjâ anuppattâ katam̄ buddhassa sâsanam̄. ||187||
 sabbattha vihatâ nandi tamokkhandho padâlito |
 evam̄ jânâhi pâpima nihato tvam̄ asi antaka. ||188||

Câlâ. ||

satimati cakkhumati bhikkhunî bhâvitindriyâ |
 pat̄vijjhim̄ padam̄ santam akâpurisasevitam. ||189||
 kim̄ nu jâtim̄ na rocesi jâto kâmâni bhuñjati |
 bhuñjâhi kâmaratiyo mâhu pacchânutâpinî. ||190||
 jâtassa maranam̄ hoti hatthapâdâna chedanam̄ |
 vadhabandhapariklesam̄ jâto dukkham̄ nigacchat. ||191||
 atthi Sakyakule jâto sambuddho aparâjito |
 so me dhammam̄ adesesi jâtiyâ samatikkamam̄. ||192||
 dukkham̄ dukkhasamuppâdam̄ dukkhassa ca atikkamam̄ |
 ariyat̄thañgikam̄ maggam̄ dukkhûpasamagâminam̄. ||193||
 tassâham̄ vacanam̄ sutvâ viharim sâsane ratâ |
 tisso vijjâ anuppattâ katam̄ buddhassa sâsanam. ||194||

1, BLP sati, S °metvâna, BLPS °uni, C °unt.—2, B °vajhi, CLS °vijjhî,
 P °vijha, S sañkhârû.—3, S kin na, BPS udissa, BCP °pi, L vi.—4, P rocesi
 pâpande, C pâsando, BCL momuhâ.—5, P pâpanđâ, C °nisitâ.—7, C kalyâkule,
 but Cy Sakyakule, B 1. hd., P appati.—8, BCP diñhi°, S diñhi°.—10, C ariyat̄
 ca athâ°, S ariyacecamthangikam, edd. dukkhupe°.—11, BP vihari, C vihari,
 S vihari, L rato.—13, L nandi, S nanti, P °lito.—14, P °nâhi hi pi°, S °kâ.—
 15, S bhalâ.—16, BLPS satimati, C satimati ti, L ca ca°, but ca once del., as it
 seems, BCP °mati, BPS °uni, C °unf, LP bhâvi° P °driyâ.—17, edd. °vijjhî,
 L °pûriso.—18, P ki, S kin, CPS jâti, S ka ro°, P bhuñcati, C bhuñjasî.—19,
 P bhuñcâhi, S bhuñjâti, P °tiro, S mâ bâhu, BP paccânatâpiñi, S saccânatâpiñi.
 —20, L hattapâdânuchedo, C haththâpâdânucheda.—21, B 1. hd., S °parikhe-
 sam.—22, CP sambu°.—23, C dhamman, S dhamma desesi.—25, L ariyam
 thangikam, C ariyat̄ ca athâ°, P ariyatha°, S ariyasaccañthamgikam, P
 dukkhusama°, BCS dukkhupe°.—26, BCP vihari, S vihari, S rato.—27, B
 katham, P buddhasâsanam.

sabbattha vihatâ nandi tamokkhandho padâlito |
 evam jânâhi pâpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||195||
 Upacâlâ. ||

sattanipâto samatto. ||

bhikkhunî silasampannâ indriyesu susamvutâ |
 adhigacche padam santam asecanakam ojavam. ||196||
 tâvatimsâ ca yâmâ ca tusitâ cäpi devatâ |
 nimmânaratino devâ ye devâ vasavattino |
 tattha cittam pañidhehi yattha te vusitam pure. ||197||
 tâvatimsâ ca yâmâ ca tusitâ cäpi devatâ |
 nimmânaratino devâ ye devâ vasavattino ||198||
 kâlam kâlam bhavâ bhavam sakkâyasmin purakkhatâ |
 avitivattâ sakkâyam jâtimarañashârino. ||199||
 sabbo âdîpito loko sabbo loko paridîpito |
 sabbo pajjalito loko sabbo loko pakampito. ||200||
 akampitam atuliyam aputhujjanasevitam |
 buddho dhammam me desesi tattha me nirato mano. ||201||
 tassâham vacanam sutvâ viharim sâsane ratâ |
 tisso vijjâ anuppattâ katam buddhassa sâsanam. ||202||
 sabbattha vihatâ nandi tamokkhandho padâlito |
 evam jânâhi pâpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||203||

Sisûpacâlâ. ||

añthanipâto samatto. ||

mâ su te Vaddha lokamhi vanatho ahu kudâcanam |
 mâ puttaka punappunam ahu dukkhassa bhâgimâ. ||204||

1, L nannî, S nantî.—2, P nitato, B andhaka, P antakam (m?), L antakâ.—
 3, P Upasâlâ.—4, B sattha°.—5, CP °nî.—6, P aseva°, S oceanam, B tâvatimsâ,
 B tussitâ, C tussitâ.—9, P manidheti, but ma corr. to pa, as it seems, B °dheti,
 S panidheti, L pure.—10, C tâtimsâ, B tusito, C tussitâ, S napi.—12, P °yassi,
 edâ, sakâ°, edâ, purakkhato.—13, edâ, aviti°, C °vannâ.—14, L âdi°, P âdisito,
 B âdîpiso, S âdîpisino, P sappo, C parivuto, but Cy paridîpito, L paridîpito,
 BP padisito, S padisito.—15, P sappe(?) loko sa°, S °piyo.—16, C akampitam,
 P sakampitam, S astulî°.—17, C buddho ca, BPS dhammam adesesî, C om. me,
 L niata, P niyato.—18, BCP vihari, S vihari.—20, S vr hatâ, B nandi, BCLP
 tamokkhandho.—21, P api, S antakam.—22, BPS Sisû.—23, L om.; P aña°.—
 24, P vanato, S vanaso.—25, S âhu, BPS °ssa ca bhâ°.

sukham hi Vaḍḍha munayo anejā chinnasamsayā |
 sítibhūtā damappattā viharanti anāsavā. ||205||
 teh' ānucinnaṁ isibhi maggāṇi dassanapattiyā |
 dukkhass' antakiriyāya tvam Vaḍḍha anubrūhaya. ||206||
 visāradā va bhaṇasi etam attham janetti me |
 maññāmī nūna māmike vanatho te na vijjati. ||207||
 ye keci Vaḍḍha sañkhārā hinaukkaṭṭhamajjhimā |
 aṇu pi aṇumatto pi vanatho me na vijjati. ||208||
 sabbe me āsavā khīṇā appamattassa jhāyato |
 tisso vijjā anuppattā katan buddhassa sāsanaṇi. ||209||
 uṭṭaram vata me mātā patodaṇi samavassari |
 paramatthasaññitā gāthā yathāpi anukampikā. ||210||
 tassāham vacanam sutvā anusīṭhim janettiyā |
 dhammasaṇḍvegam āpādīṇi yogakkhemassa pattiyyā. ||211||
 so 'ham padhānapahitatto rattindivam atandito |
 mātarā codito santo aphausim santim uttamam. ||212||

Vaddhamatā. ||

navanipāto samatto. ||

kalyāṇamittatā muninā lokam adissa vanṇitā |
 kalyāṇamitite bhejamāno api bālo pandito assa. ||213||
 bhajitabbā sappurisā paññā tathā pavaḍḍhati bhajantānaṇi |
 bhajamāno sappurise sabbehi pi dukkhehi mucceyya. ||214||
 dukkhañ ca vijāneyya dukkhassa ca samudayam |
 nirodhāñ ca att̄hangikam maggāṇi cattāri ariyasaccāni. ||215||

1, B 1. hd. "samsārā, 2. hd. "samsāyā.—2, B sīti^o, S "bhutā, B 1. hd., CPS rama^o, B 1. hd., S "sanā.—3, S "cinnar, BCLS isibhi, PS maggāṇi, C magga.—4, S tam, L "bruhaya, P "brūhāya.—5, S "radā thānasi teni attham, L attam, L janetti, P janetthi.—6, LP nuna, S nu, B 1. hd., S māmīte, P vanato, S vanaso.—7, P kesi, S sam^o, LP him^o.—8, L aki pi, S anu pi anu^o, P vanattho.—9, P sappe, BP khīṇa, S khīṇā, P cāyato, B 1. hd., S sāyato.—10, L anupattā.—11, P uṭṭayam, L samāssari, S "ssari.—12, BP yamatthasahitā, C 1. hd. arahatta^o, S samattasahitā, S yathādapi (da?), C 1. hd. akukappakā 2. hd. aqūkappakā.—13, B 1. hd., PS anupatti, C "sīti, P janetthiyā.—14, C tasnā samvegam, P abādi, BCS āpādi.—15, B padānamā, P "tha (?) B 1. hd., C 1. hd. "tho.—16, P aphussa, S aphussasi, B aphussi, C aphussadito, afterwards aphussam.—19, S muṇīṇā, BL ariya, P ariya instead of adissa.—20, B 1. hd., PS asi, B 2. hd. apī.—21, P bhajitappā, C om tathā, but Cy has it, C samva^o, but Cy pa^o, B tanam. In the following stanzas there are a great many marks of separation in the MSS., very often quite wrong.—22, C panuceyya, P mucceyya, S mucceaya.—23, BS "neyyā, S samuddaya.—24, S nirodhāñ, B om. maggāṇi, C cattāri pi ari^o, B cattāriyasa^o.

dukkho ithibhâvo akkhâto purisadammasârathinâ |
 sapattikanpi dukkham appekaccâ sakiñ vijâtâyo ||216||
 gale apakantanti sukhumâlinyo visâni khâdanti |
 janamârakamajjhagatâ ubho pi byasanâni anubhonti. ||217||
 upavijaññâ gacchanti addasâham patîm matam panthe |
 vijâyitvâna appattâham sakamp geham. ||218||
 dve puttâ kâlaikatâ pati ca panthe mato kapanikâya |
 mâtâ pitâ ca bhâtâ ca dayhanti ekacitakâyam. ||219||
 khinakuline kapañce anubhûtam te dukkham aparimânam |
 assu ca te pavattam bahûni jâtisahassâni. ||220||
 passim tam susânamajjhhe atho pi khâditâni puttamâpsâni |
 hatakulikâ sabbagarahitâ matapatikâ amatam adhigachim.
 ||221||
 bhâvito me maggo ariyo atthaingiko amatagâmî |
 nibbânamp sacchikatañ dhammadâsâm apekkhi 'ham. ||222||
 aham amhi kantasallâ ohitabhârâ katam me karânyam |
 Kisâgotamî therî suvimmattacittâ imam bhañi ti. ||223||
 Kisâgotamî. ||

ekâdasanipâto samatto. ||

ubho mâtâ ca dhîtâ ca mayam âsum sapattiyo |
 tassâ me ahu samvego abbhuto lomahâmsano. ||224||
 dhi-r-atthu kâmâ asuci duggandhâ bahukanâtakâ |
 yattha mâtâ ca dhîtâ ca sabhariyâ mayam ahum. ||225||

1, L purisâ°, B, C 1. hd., S °dhamma°.—2, P pakim, B saki, P vijâthâyeva.—
 3, CPS galale, B galale or valale, CP asaka°.—5, utijâññâ, S adasânam, BP
 sati, C pati, S pati, B 1. hd., PS sandhe; B 2. hd. pante or panthe, CL pante.—
 6, B °yitvâ, S abbattâ°.—7, CS kâlam°, S pati, C ea me, B 1. hd. vande, 2. hd.
 vanthe, L pante, P yante, S pa (sic), S meto, C 1. hd. kanikâya, C 2. hd.,
 S kapanî°.—8, C deyhanti.—9, BLPS khinakuline, C khinakuline, S °bhutam,
 C °bhûtan, BPS tena, P °mânam.—10, B 1. hd., CPS asu, S cca, LS bahuni, B
 jâtisahassâni.—11, cdd. passi, P nam, L ato.—12, B 1. hd. sâtakusikâ, 2. hd.
 hatakusikâ, B °garaphitâ, C °hitâ tâ, P sâdhakulikâ, S sâthakulikâ, C °patitâ,
 S pathapatikâ, S amatho vadhi°, BCPS °gacchi.—13, C maggâ, BLP °gâminî,
 C °gâminî, S °gâminî.—14, P °katham, B dhammarasam, C 1. hd. dhammadâyam,
 2. hd. dhammadâsam, LS °ârasam, P °ârisam, P acikkhi, C avekkhi, BS avikkhi,
 BC tam.—15, S mbi, C tamhi, BS kamhi, C kanti°, PS kanti°, C katam, LP
 °rani°.—16, S Kissâ°, BC Kissâ°, P °mi, S theri, S idam, B bhanapati, P bhanî,
 S tf.—17, PS Kissâ°, B Kissâ°, P °mi.—18, P samatîho, B dhîtâ, P sam-
 pattiyo.—20, S tamâ, P samvogo, C abhîto.—21, P attu, BLPS asuci, C assuci,
 LS duggandhabahu°, P duganabahu°, LS °kañjakâ, C °kandako, P °kantandakâ,
 but nta del.—22, P yatta, S om. dhîta ca, P om. ca, P sayahariyâ, S sahacariyâ,
 B sahariyâ, BPS ahu.

kâmesv âdînavam disvâ nekkhammam dâlhakhemato |
 sâ pabbajî Râjagahe agârasmâ anagâriyam. ||226||
 pubbenivâsamî jânâmi dubbacakkhuñ visodhitam |
 ceto paricca nânañ ca sotadhâtu visodhitâ. ||227||
 iddhi pi me sacchikatâ patto me âsavakkhayo |
 cha me abhiññâ sacchikatâ katañ buddhassa sâsanam ||228||
 iddhiyâ abhinimmitvâ caturassamî ratham aham |
 buddhassa pâde vanditvâ lokanâthassa sîrimato. ||229||
 supupphitaggam upagamma pâdapam ekâ tuvam tiñhasi
 rukkhamûle |
 na cäpi te dutiyo atthi koci na tvam bâle bhâyasi dhutta-
 kânam. ||230||
 satam sahassânam pi dhuttakânam samâgatâ edisakâ bha-
 veyyum |
 lomam na iñje na pi sampavedhe kim me tuvam Mâra
 karissas' eko ||231||
 esâ antaradhbâyâmi kucchim vâ pavisâmi te |
 bhamukantare titthâmi titthantiñ manî na dakkhis. ||232||
 cittamhi vasibhûtâhañ iddhipâdâ subhâvitâ |
 cha me abhiññâ sacchikatâ katañ buddhassa sâsanam. ||233||
 sattisulûpamâ kâmâ khandhânam adhikuttanâ |
 yan tvam kâmaratiñ brûsi arati dâni sâ mama. ||234||
 sabbattha vihatâ nandi tamokkhandho padâlito |
 evam jânâhi pâpima nihato tvam asi antakâ ti. ||235||

Uppalavañpâ. ||

dvâdasanipâto samatto. ||

1, *cdd.* âdi°, BLPS nikkhâ°, BCP dalu°, S datthukhe° (°tîthru°?).—2, BCLS pabbaji, P pappaji, P anâ°.—3, P puppe°, *cdd.* °cakkhu°.—4, S paricca, BPS visodhito.—5, B âyasmava°.—6, CL 'bhinâ, S abhiññâ.—7, B 'asam, C °assa.—8, P sâde pa°, BPS siri°. C siri°.—9, PS supuppi°. P °pamdam, BP patithasi, S pratitthati.—10, S na nam, P hale bhâyapi vutta°, BS bhâyasa, C bâ°.—11, B vi, S vutta°, BPS samâgamâ, C °yam.—12, P om. na, P icche, BS inca, B °dave, P °vede, *cdd.* ki, corr. B 2. hd., B kiryas, P kirissas, S kariyas'.—13, BP kucchi, S kucchi°.—14, P samuk°, S tamukâ°, L titthanti, BCP titthantam, S titthamtam, LP dakkhasi.—15, O cittapi, *cdd.* vasi°, S °bhutâ.—16, L atiñâ.—17, BPS sattisu, S °lûmapâ, *cdd.* khandhâsum, P "kutta°, B °kuttana.—18, C yan tam, CP °rati, S brûsi, S svâ.—19, L nandi, LP padâlijo.—20, P eva, S nihito, BLS api, B andhâkâ.—21, LP Upala°.—22, P samatho.

udakahârî ahamp sîte sadâ udakam otarim |
 ayyânam dandabhayabhîtâ vâcâdosabhayadditâ. ||236||
 kassa brâhmaṇa tvam brito sadâ udakam otari |
 vedhamânehi gattehi sitam vedayase bhusam. ||237||
 jânantî ca tuvam bhoti Puññike paripucchasi |
 karontam kusalam kammapi rudhantam kamma pâpakam.
 ||238||

yo ca vuḍḍho vâ daharo vâ pâpakammam pakubbatî |
 udakâbhisecanâ so pi pâpakammâ pamuccati. ||239||
 ko nu te idam akkhâsi ajânantassa ajânato |
 udakâbhisecanâ nâmam pâpakammâ pamuccati ||240||
 saggam nûna gamissanti sabbe mañḍukacakchapâ |
 nâgâ ca sursumârâ ca ye c' aññe udakecarâ. ||241||
 orabbhikâ sâkarikâ macchikâ migabandhakâ |
 corâ ca vajjhaghâtâ ca ye c' aññe pâpakammino |
 udakâbhisecanâ te pi pâpakammâ pamuccare. ||242||
 sace imâ nadiyo te pâpam pubbekatañ vaheyyum |
 puññam p' imâ vaheyyum tena tvam paribâhiro assa. ||243||
 yassa brâhmaṇa tvam brito sadâ udakam otari |
 tam eva brahme mâ kâsi mâ te sitam chavim hane. ||244||
 kumaggam patipannam mam ariyamaggam samânayi |
 udakâbhisecanam bhoti imam sâtam dadâmi te. ||245||
 tuyh' eva sâtako hotu nâham icchâmi sâtakam. |
 sace bhâyasi dukkhassa sace te dukkham appiyam ||246||

1, S ujuka^o, B 2. hd., C² 2. hd. udahâri *del.* ka, *edî*. ^ohâri, CP pite, S site, CP otari, S otari.—2, P ^obharâ^o, *edd.* ^obhitâ, P ^odosasabhaya^o, BC¹ LP ^oattitâ, C² ^oadditâ, S ^oattitâ.—3, C tassa; corr. 2. hd. C², LP brahmâna, LP brito, L otari.—4, S vedamânehi, BC sitam, P pitam, LP bhusam.—5, B CPS jânanti, S tvam hoti, B 2. hd. S Puññake, C² ^oechisi.—6, PS dudantam, C 1. hd. nudantam, 2. hd. rudantam.—7, BPS yathâ vuḍḍho, LC *om.* vâ, CP pakuppati.—8, B udakâbhisenâ, P udakâbhisevanâ, S udakâsisena, BPS si, S ^ocatu, C ^oñcati.—9, S idam, C idham, S jânantassa, C jânato.—10, S udaka^o, *edd.* ^osecano, P ^okammâ sa mucceati, B pavuceati.—11, LP nuna, *edd.* mañḍukâ^o.—12, C nâgâ va, P ^os' añne.—13, L suka^o, P ^oritâ, BP macchakâ, C migavadhikâ.—14, P ^ogâtâ, S vajja-sâtâ, P ^os' añne.—15, C te hi, P pamuccanti, BS pamuceanti, C pamuceati.—16, P pubbedhâtam, BLP vâheyyum, S vâheyyam.—17, C puññam' imâ, S vâheyyum, B 1. hd., S tena tena tvam, C te tema.—18, LP brahmâna, C bramo, *om.* mâ, LP brito, S otari.—19, LS sitam, CP pitam, LP chavi, S chavî, P ^osâne.—20, BCPS kumaggam, in C *corr. from umm*^o, B 1. hd. ^opannam, 2. hd. *del.* m, P ^opannam ma, S ^opannam pi, BPS samâdayi.—21, C ^osecana, C sâtam, P sâtakam, S sâvap, C diamâmi.—22, B. 1. hd., CPS eca, BS mâtako, B hetu, C naham.—23, P sase bhâyapi, B dukkhâsa.

mâ kâsi pâpakam kammapâvi vâ yadi vâ raho. |
 sace ca pâpakam kammapâkarissasi karosi vâ ||247||
 na te dukkhâ pamutu atthi upeccâpi palâyato. |
 sace bhâyasi dukkhassa sace te dukkham appiyam ||248||
 upehi buddham sarañam dhammad sañghañ ca tâdinam |
 samâdiyâhi silâni tan te athâya hehit. ||249||
 upemi buddham sarañam dhammad sañghañ ca tâdinam |
 samâdiyâmi silâni tam me athâya hehit. ||250||
 brahmabandhu pure âsimâ ajj' amhi saccam brâhmaño |
 tevijjo vedasampanno sotthiyo c' amhi nhâtako. ||251||

Punînikâ. ||

solasanipâto samatto. ||

kâlakâ bhamaravannasadisâ vellitaggâ mama muddhajâ
 ahum |
 te jarâya sânavâkasadisâ saccavâdivacanam anaññathâ.
 ||252||
 vâsito va surabbikaranâdako pupphapûram mama utta-
 mañgabhu |
 tam jarâya sasalomagandhikam saccavâdivacanam anañ-
 ñathâ. ||253||
 kânanam va sahitam suropitam kocchasûcivicitaggaso-
 bhitam |
 tam jarâya virañtam tahim tahiñ saccavâdivacanam
 anaññathâ. ||254||
 sañhagundhakasuvannamanditam sobhate su veñhi alâṅka-
 tam |

1, L âvî, P bhâvi dassadi vâ raho.—3, S dukkha, CP samutu, LS atti, B uca, PS upacâpi, C upacâ, 2. hd. sapecâ.—4, P gâyasi, C "si pi du", P ampiyam.—5, C upehi sarañam buddham, P upetam, BCS samghañ.—6, B si, P silâni bhante atthi, C tam, L hehit.—7, C upemi sarañam buddham, S samgham, BC sang.—8, P sammañ si, S "nî, BS tam, LP hehit.—9, P "bandha, L pûre, *odd.* âsi, C eca, P pacca, LP brahmaño.—10, C deva, P sotthiyo v ambi, C dhamhi, S nhâtako, C nâbhako.—12, S solasa.—13, B, C 1. hd., PS kâlakâ, S tâmara, C vallî, C 1. hd., S buddhajâ, BCLP (L?) ahu.—14, BS samanavâku, P "sarisa, S sañce", S anuññathâ, C "ittâ.—15, S ca, P puppa, S pubba, *odd.* pura, BCLP uttamañgabhu, S uttamañgabhu.—16, CL jârdyathasaloma, P jarâya saloma, S tam royassaloma, S anuññathâ.—17, S satitam, P surohitam, S "pitâ, LS koccha, P kâchâ, *odd.* "sucl, P "sopî or "sovi, C "ggam, S "sonitam.—18, C viralham, L viraja, P viralam tahi tahi P aññanâñta.—19, C 1. hd. ganhakhandaka, 2. hd. kapha, P kakhakantike or kapha (""), S kapha-
 khandha, C "ñâkam, P "panditam sogate, S seâte, L veñhi, BPS veñhi,
 BCLP "lankatam, S "lam".

tam jarâya khalati siram katam saccavâdivacanam anaññathâ. ||255||

cittakârasukatâ va lekhitâ sobhate su bhamukâ pure mama |
tâ jarâya valihi palambitâ saccavâdivacanam anaññathâ.
||256||

bhassarâ surucirâ yathâ mani nettâhesum abhinila-m-âyatâ |
te jarây' abhîhatâ na sobhate saccavâdivacanam anaññathâ.
||257||

sañhatungasadisî ca nâsikâ sobhate su abhiyobbanam pati |
sâ jarâya upakûlitâ viya saccavâdivacanam anaññathâ. ||258||
kañkañam va sukatañ suniññhitam sobhate su mama kaññapâliyo pure |

tâ jarâya valihi palambitâ saccavâdivacanam anaññathâ.
||259||

pattalimakulavannasadisâ sobhate su dantâ pure mama |
te jarâya khanâdâ yavapitakâ saccavâdivacanam anaññathâ.
||260||

kânanasmin vanasandâcâriñî kokilâ va madhuram nikujitam |

tam jarâya khalitam tahim tahim saccavâdivacanam anaññathâ. ||261||

sañhakampurî va suppamajjità sobhate su givâ pure mama |
sâ jarâya bhaggâ vinâsita saccavâdivacanam anaññathâ.
||262||

1, BLPS khalita, C "lita, P saccavâdi, S aññathâ.—2, S "sukhatâ, P amukâ pare.—3, L valihi, S valahi, P palamphitâ.—4, L bhasurâ, P tassrâ surusirâ, P nettâ, BCLP abhiñ, PS "yathâ,—5, S abhilabhatâ, but bha del., as it seems. P sogate, S saco, L "vâdivacanam.—6, LP "tûga", cdd, "sadisi, C. 1. hd, P "yoppannam, L "yobbanam, CL sati.—7, B upari upakulitâ, CP upakulitâ, L upalitâ, S upakulitâ, B, C 1. hd., LPS vayam, corr. 2. hd. C, B saccam, P anaññatâ, S anuññathâ.—8, B 1. hd., S kanika", C. 2. hd. "nim, B 1. hd., P ca, C om. va, P sugatam, C "pâli", P pare. In all the MSS. the // is put before pure.—9, BLPS valihi, but efr. v. 256, C valihi, 2. hd. phalîhi (?), P palambitâ, S anuññathâ.—10, B. 1. hd. pattathi", B 2. hd., P pattali", S pattathi", B "makutha", S "makutha", S "yadisi" sobhute.—11, C khandâ, BLPS yacapitaka, C 1. hd. yavapitakâ, 2. hd. yacatisâ.—12, C kânanamhi, P "smi, S cana", P vanacanda", C "sonda", C "rlôî kokinalâ, BCLP "eârimi, P madhûram, BCL nikujitam, S nikujitam.—13, BLPS yam, BS khapitan (B 1. hd. khanikhanitan), BL sacca".—14, B 1. hd. pandakammuri, 2. hd. sañhakammuri, C. 1. hd. sakkhatammuri va puppham majjityâ, L "puri, P pandakampuri, S puñdakammuri, B 1. hd., P puppa", S pubba", LPS givâ.—15, BLPS vinâsikâ, C vinâpita, P vacana.

vat̄ṭapalighasadisopamâ ubho sobhate su bâhâ pure mama |
tâ jarâya yathâ pâṭalî dubbalikâ saccavâdivacanam anaññathâ. ||263||

sañhamuddikâsuvaññamañditâ sobhate su hatthâ pure mama |

te jarâya yathâ mûlamûlikâ saccavâdivacanam anaññathâ. ||264||

pînavat̄ṭapahituggatâ ubho sobhate su thanakâ pure mama |
te rindî va lambante 'nodakâ saccavâdivacanam anaññathâ. ||265||

kañcanassa phalakam va sumat̄tham sobhate su kâyo pure mama |

so valîhi sukhumâhi otato saccavâdivacanam anaññathâ. ||266||

nâgabhogasadisopamâ ubho sobhate su ûrû pure mama |
te jarâya yathâ veļunâliyo saccavâdivacanam anaññathâ. ||267||

sañhanûpurasuvaññamañditâ sobhate su jañghâ pure mama |
tâ jarâya tiladañḍakâ-r-iva saccavâdivacanam anaññathâ. ||268||

tûlapuññasadisopamâ ubho sobhate su pâdâ pure mama |
te jarâya phutîkâ valimatâ saccavâdivacanam anaññathâ. ||269||

ediso ahu ayam samussayo jajjaro bahudukkhânâm âlayo |

1. B 1. hd. "phalikâ", 2. hd. "phalighâsadisâpamâ, L vat̄ṭapaliasadi", P vattâ-paliasadi, S vattiphalikkâsadisâpamâ, C om. bâhâ, C pûre.—2. C jarâ, CL pâṭa-libalitâ, BPS pâṭalîppalitâ, CL anaññathâ.—3. P sapâhâ, L "muddhikâ", C mundikâ, C pûre.—4. cdd. tâ, B yathâ mulamûlikâ, L yathâ mûlikâ, P mulamûlikâ, S mulamûlikâ.—5. cdd. pîna, B 2. hd. sahitâ, C patitungatâ, L "patituggatâ", P sogate.—6. B theritivalampandharekâ, 2. hd. theritivalampantî noka, C 1. hd. theritivalampanterodakâ, 2. hd. terindiyalambantenodakâ, C y theritivalampanta-nodakâ, L therihivavembandharekâ, P therihicalampandhanorakâ, S theritivalambandharekâ, L anñathâ.—7. C 2. hd., L kañcanaphalakam, BS kañcana-mayapha, C 2. hd. samma, LP sumatham, P sogate, BLPS om. pure, L mami.—8. LS valisukhî.—9. L "togo", P "satîso", P sogate, L urû, C uru, P umu, S ura.—10. cdd. tâ, CS velunâliyo.—11. B nhârupura, CL "nupura", P "nâupura", S "nârupura", P jañgho, S jañghâ, S pûre, C ma.—12. B 1. hd., S "dañḍakâni ca, P ica, P "vâdhi", L anñatâ.—13. cdd. tulâ, B uso, P sogate, BLPS su pâdâ su pure.—14. C pubbitâ valimakâ, B phalimatâ, L patîkâ, LP balimatâ, S balî-matâ.—15. P akû, C samudayo, P jajjayo pabudakkhânam, S bâhu.

so 'palepatito jarâgharo saccavâdivacanam anaññathâ.
||270||

Ambapâli. ||

samañâ ti bhoti mâm vipassi samañâ ti patibujjhasi |
samaññam eva kittesi samañî nûna bhavissasi. ||271||
vipulam annañ ca pânañ ca samaññam pavechhasi |
Rohini dâni puchhâmi kena te samañâ piyâ. ||272||
akammakâmâ alasâ paradattopajîvino |
âsamsukâ sâdukâmâ kena te samañâ piyâ. ||273||
cirassam vata man tâta samaññam paripuechhasi |
tesam te kittayissâmi paññâslaparakkamam. ||274||
kammakâmâ analasâ kammaseṭṭhassa kârakâ |
râgam dosam pajahanti tena me samañâ piyâ. ||275||
tipi pâpassa mûlâni dhunanti sucikârino |
sabbapâpam pahin' esam tena me samañâ piyâ. ||276||
kâyakammam suci nesam vacikammañ ca tâdisam |
manokammam suci nesam tena me samañâ piyâ. ||277||
vimalâ sañkhambutâ 'va saddhâ santarabâhirâ |
puññâ sukkâna dhammânam tena me samañâ piyâ. ||278||
bahussutâ dhammaddarâ ariyâ dhammajîvino |
attham dhammañ ca desenti tena me samañâ piyâ. ||279||
bahussutâ dhammadbarâ ariyâ dhammajîvino |
ekaggacittâ satimanto tena me samañâ piyâ. ||280||
dûraṅgamâ satimanto mantabhâñ anuddhatâ |
dukkhass' antam pajânantî tena me samañâ piyâ. ||281||
yamhâ gâmâ pakkamanti na vilokenti kiñcanam |
anapekkhâ 'va gacchanti tena me samañâ piyâ. ||282||

1, B so paleasatiso, I so palepatito, P so phalesasatito, S so palessatito.—
2, P Ampa°, S Ama°, *edđ.* °pâli.—3, S samâñâ ti, B pam, P sam, C °jhati,
P °pujjhasi.—4, BCP samâñ, *edđ.* nuna, C bhavissati.—5, L pavacchasi, B 1.
hd. sayacchasi, 2. hd. pavacchasi, C sayacchasi, PS sayacchasi.—6, L Rohini,
S Rohinî, BCS siyâ.—7, S puradatto, P °dattho°, LP °jivino.—8, P âsamsukâ,
C sâdumukâma, PS tema me, S sakâ, CS siyâ.—9, L cirassam, P cata, S tam,
P tâvâ, S tâtâ, C °puechhasi, L °pacchasi.—10, C tesam, S tesa, S °parikkamam.—11, BPS kamnese°.—12, BPS râgam dosafi ca, BCS siyâ.—13, B tipi,
C tîni, S tîni.—14, C sabbam pâpam, BOLP pahin', BCS siyâ.—15, P vaci°,
P sâdisam.—16, P °kamma, BCS siyâ.—17, C sun°, P ca, S saddhâ.—18, BPS
punnâ, C sukkânam, B 1. hd. dhammâ, C te, BCS siyâ.—19, S dhammadharâ,
BP °jivino.—20, P va, S siyâ.—21, PS dhammadharâ, P °jivino.—22, B sam-
makâ, BCS siyâ.—23, L dura°, S sati°, C °mantâ, LP °bhâni, C °bhâna, S
°bhâñi.—24, S sañâ, BCS siyâ.—25, *edđ.* kiñcinañ.—26, BCS siyâ.

na te sam̄ koṭhe osenti na kumbhim̄ na kaṭopiyam̄ |
 parinīthitam̄ esānā tena me samanā piyā. ||283||
 na te hiraññam̄ gaṇhanti na suvannam̄ na rūpiyam̄ |
 paccuppannena yāpentī tena me samanā piyā. ||284||
 nānākulā pabbajitā nānājanapadehi ca |
 aññamaññam̄ piyāyanti tena me samanā piyā. ||285||
 athāya vata no bhoti kule jātā si Rohini |
 saddhā buddhe ca dhamme ca saṅghe ca tibbagāravā. ||286||
 tuvam̄ h' etam̄ pajānāsi puññakkhettañ anuttaram̄ |
 amham̄ pi ete samanā paṭigāṇhanti dakkhiṇam̄ |
 paṭīthito h' etha yañño vipulo no bhavissati. ||287||
 sace bhāyasi dukkhassa sace te dukkham appiyam̄ |
 upehi buddham̄ sarañam̄ dhammam̄ saṅghañ ca tādinam̄ |
 samādiyāhi sīlāni tan te athāya hehitī. ||288||
 upemī buddham̄ sarañam̄ dhammam̄ saṅghañ ca tādinam̄ |
 samādiyāmi sīlāni tam me athāya hehitī. ||289||
 brahmabandhu pure āsim̄ so idāni 'mhi brāhmaṇo |
 tevijjo sotthiyo c' amhi vedagū c' amhi nhātako. ||290||

Rohinī. ||

latṭhihattho pure āsim̄ so dāni migaluddako |
 āsāya palipā ghorā nāsakkhim̄ pāram etase. ||291||
 sumattam̄ mam̄ maññamānā Cāpā puttam atosayi |
 Cāpāya bandhanam̄ chetvā pabbajissam̄ puno-m-aham̄.
 ||292||
 mā me kujjha mahāvīra mā me kujjha mahāmuni |
 na hi kodhaparetassa suddhi atthi kuto tapo. ||293||

1, C koṭha, L openi, BLPS kumbhi, C kampi, B 1. hd. kaṭhopi^o, S kaṭthopi^o.
 —2, C esāna, P esāñā, BCS siyā.—3, L gaṇanti, P savā^o.—4, L me pā, P me
 samā, BCS siyā.—5, L pabbajitā, P pappa^o.—6, L aññammati, C pīvā^o,
 BCS siyā.—7, P cata, C 1. hd., P goti, B 1. hd., S koti, CPS pi, LP Rohini,
 S Rohinī.—8, edd. samghe, BCLP tippa^o, P "gāyavā.—9, C tuvam̄ hetu pajā-
 nāmi, LP "khettañ, C "tam.—10, C amham̄, BPS pati^o, P dukkhanam.—11,
 CS pati^o, P hattha, C "to sotthim, B 1. hd. sañño.—12, P bhāyaci, L te
 du(kkha)sa sace te dukkham appiyam.—13, P buddha, C sarapam buddham,
 CS samghā, B 1. hd., S tādisini, C tādini.—14, BCP hehitī, S tehitī.—15, C
 sarapam buddham, BCS samghā.—16, L sīlāni, BPS tam, BCP hehitī.—17,
 C pūre, S āsi, S idāni 'amhi, BCLP brahmaṇo.—18, B 1. hd., S nhātako.—19,
 BL Rohini, P Nohini, S Rohinī.—20, L "hutto, BCPS āsi.—21, C āsaya,
 BCPS nāsakkhi, P ram, B. 1. hd., CPE etasse, B 2. hd. pāramasitum, L etassa—
 22, BCS sumutta, P sumatta maññā, BP muttam, S muttamam, B atotassi,
 C 1. hd., P atosassi, S tosassi.—23, S puññō.—24, BCPS kujjī, BCLP "vīra,
 BPS kujjhi, S munī.—25, C. 2. hd. kodhā^o, P sutti, L atti.

pakkâmissañ ca Nâlâtô ko 'dha Nâlâyâ vacchati |
 bandhanti itthirûpena samañe dhammadjivino. ||294||
 ehi Kâla nivattassu bhuñja kâme yathâ pure |
 ahamp ca te vasikatâ ye ca me santi fiñatakâ. ||295||
 etto ceva catubbhâgam yathâ bhâsasi tam Câpe |
 tayi rattassa posassa ulâram vata tam siyâ. ||296||
 Kâla 'iginim va takkârim pupphitam girimuddhani |
 phullam dâlikalatthim va antodipe va pâtalim ||297||
 haricandanalittañgim kâsikuttamadhârinim |
 tam mam rûpavatîm santîm kassa ohâya gacchasi. ||298||
 sâkuntiko va sakunîm yathâ bandhitum icchatî |
 âharimena rûpena na mam tvam bâdhayissasi. ||299||
 imam ca me puttaphalam Kâla uppâditam tayâ |
 tam mam puttavatîm santîm kassa ohâya gacchasi. ||300||
 jahanti putte sappaññâ tato fiñti tato dhanam |
 pabbajanti mahâvirâ nâgo chetvâ va bandhanam. ||301||
 idâni te imam puttam dandena churikâya vâ |
 bhûmiyam va nisumbheyyam puttasokâ na gacchasi. ||302||
 sace puttam sigâlânam kukkurânam padâhisî |
 na mam puttakate jammi punar âvattayissasi. ||303||
 handa kho dâni bhaddan te kuhim Kâla gamissasi |

1, C pakka^o, B 1. hd., Nâheto, 2. hd., Nâlâtô, C Nâmalâtô, B 1. hd., Nâbhayâ, 2. hd. Nâlâyâ, BL vucehati, P vucehi, S vuceati.—2, L ^anti, P ^brupen, BP ^civino, C ^divine.—3, S Kâla, P nivattâsu, S nivathassu, P bhufica, C pûre.—4, CS ahari, BCLP ^easti.—5, CPS etho, BL Câpe, P catumbhâ^o, S yathâ asaya, CS tam, P ta, edd. ca me; but cfr. st. 308.—6, P tari, B yathassu, P yatti^fpossa, but *del.* po. BPS ram for tam.—7, B 1. hd. kâlagiri, 2. hd. kâlaginim, C kâlamkâna, L kâlañgini, P kâlagini, S kâlagiri, B 1. hd., LPS ca, BL takkâri, C takkâri, P kakkâri, S takkâri, B 1. hd., L puppitam, P puppitam, S tâ, BCLP ^giri, B 1. hd. muuddani, S ^hni.—8, BPL dâlikalathi, C dâlikalathi, 2. hd. dâlikalathi, S dâlikalathi, B, C 1. hd., LPS ca, BP ⁱdipe, S ca, BCLP ^jpâti, S pâtfi.—9, B ^ktangî, C ^ltañgi, P ^mttangî, S ⁿtañgi, BCLP ^oini, S ^prinf.—10, B tam, PS kamma, CP ^qvati, S ^rgati, CPS santi, C kissa, B gacchati.—11, P ca, L *perhaps* sakupam, BCP sakupi, S sakunî, C iochasi.—12, P ^sâhâr^t, S âhârimena, P rm^u, B rocayissayi, L bâcadhu^v, *but* ca *del.* as it seems, PS rocayissasi.—13, C amâf, S imâf, P sa, S kâla, P ^witta, C 1. hd., P tassa, S tassa.—14, B 1. hd., PS dhamma, B. 2. hd. tam, C tvam, CP ^xvati, S ^yvati, CPS santi, B gacchati, L gacchasiñ.—15, *edd.* fiñti, P tako, B 1. hd. om. dhanam.—16, BCL ^zvirâ, P ^{aa}dhirâ.—17, B 1. hd. om. te imam.—18, B 1. hd. vanitumbhîsam, 2. hd. vanisubhîssa, CL vanisumbhiyam, P vandisubhâyam, S vanisumbhiyam, P puttam sokâ S ^{bb}si.—19, *edd.* singâla^{cc}, C sadâhipi, B 1. hd. P sadâhisî, S tadâhisî.—20, B 1. hd. khamam, 2. hd. na mam, BC puttakate, BPLS jamhi, C jappi, P punamevatthayi^o, S puña pavattayassasi.—21, S ko, P ti, 2. hand ta, CP kuhî, S Kâla, C gamissasi.

katamam gâmam nigamam nagaram râjadhâniyo. ||304||
 ahumha pubbe gañino asamañā samamañânino |
 gâmena gâmam vicarimha nagare râjadhâniyo. ||305||
 eso hi bhagavâ buddho nadim Nerañjaram pati |
 sabbadukkhappahânañya dhammañ desesi pâñinap |
 tassâlañi santike gaccham so me satthâ bhavissati. ||306||
 vandanam dâni vajjâsi lokanâthañ anuttaram |
 padakkhiñā ca katvâna âdiseyyâsi dakkhiñam. ||307||
 etam kho labbham amhehi yathâ bhâsasi tam Câpe |
 vandanam dâni te vajjam lokanâtham anuttaram |
 padakkhiñā ca katvâna âdisissâmi dakkhiñam. ||308||
 tato ca Kâlo pakkâmi nadim Nerañjaram pati |
 so addasâsi sambuddhañ desentâr amatañ padam. ||309||
 dukkham dukkhasamuppâdam dukkassa ca atikkaman |
 ariyatthañgikam maggam dukkhûpasamagâminam. ||310||
 tassa pâdâni vanditvâ katvâna nam padakkhiñam |
 Câpâya âdisityvâna pabbaji anagâriyan |
 tisso vijjâ anupattâ katam buddhassa sâsanam. ||311||

Câpâ. ||

petâni bhoti puttâni khâdamânâ tuvam pure |
 tuvam divâ ca ratto ca atîva paritappasi. ||312||
 sâjja sabbâni khâditvâ satta puttâni brâhmañi |
 Vâsetthi kena vappena na bâlham paritappasi. ||313||
 bahûni me puttusatâni niâtisañghasatâni ca |
 khâditâni atitamse mama tuyhañ ca brâhmañna. ||314||
 sâham nissarañam niatvâ jâtiyâ marañassa ca |
 na socâmi na rodâmi na câham paritappâmi. ||315||

1, L gâma, B 1. hd. gâmi, BPS nigamam vâ, S nigamam râja°, C nagara,
 BCLP thâniyo.—2, CL ahumhâ, S aham pi, L gañino, S gañino, B sumâ°.
 —3, C vicarimha, BCLP thâniyo.—4, BLP nadî, CS nadî, C 1. hd., L nerâica,
 P °mja°, S pati°.—5, B. 1. hd., PS sabbe°, CL °pabâ°, CP deseti, S pâni°.—6,
 B 2. hd. °tikam, S sattâ.—7, C vandanam.—8, BPS âdiyissâmi.—9, C laddham,
 Lambham, S labbham, L yathâ bhâsi tam câme, P tam, CS tañ ca me.—10,
 C °nan, L tâni, C gaccham, P loke°.—11, BPS âdiy°.—12, C va, CPS Kâlo,
 S pannam, LS nadî, CIP nadî, S pati°.—13, BLP adassâsi, P desantam, S °sentî.
 —15, BCP dukkha°.—16, B tassâ, B katvâ aggada°, C katvânam abhida°, PS
 katvâna aggapada°.—17, C avi katvâna, PS âdiyitvâna, B ana°.—18, P katham.
 —20, C putânam, BLS khâdamânam, P khâdhamâna.—21, P ati ca, S atica.
 22, BP svâjâ, S svâjâ, P satta or satha, L sata, LP brahmañi, S °ni°.—23,
 odd. Vâsi°, S °thi na, S bâlham.—24, PS bahumi, P °sagha°, S °samgha°,
 B °sabhâni°.—25, P khâditâni, BP ati°, C atitamso, L brahmañna, P brahmañi,
 S brahmañna.—26, C niyarañam, P mañassa ca.—27, C na câpi, edd. paritappati.

abbhutam̄ vata Vâsethi vâcam̄ bhâsasi edisam̄ |
 kassa tvam̄ dhammam̄ aññâya giram̄ bhâsasi edisam̄. ||316||
 esa brâhmaṇa sambuddho nagaram̄ Mithilam̄ pati |
 sabbadukkhappahânâya dhammaṇ desesi pâṇinam̄. ||317||
 tassâham̄ brâhmaṇa arahato dhammaṇ sutvâ nirupadhim̄ |
 tattha viññâtasaddhammâ puttasonam̄ byapânudim̄. ||318||
 so aham̄ pi gamissâmi nagaram̄ Mithilam̄ pati |
 app eva mam̄ so bhagavâ sabbadukkhâ pamocaye. ||319||
 addasa brâhmaṇo buddham̄ vippamuttam̄ nirupadhim̄ |
 tassa dhammam̄ adesesu muni dukkhassa pâragû. ||320||
 dukkhaṇ ukkhasamuppâdam dukkhassa ca atikkamam̄ |
 ariyatthaṅgikam maggam dukkhûpasamagâminam̄. ||321||
 tattha viññâtasaddhammo pabbajjam̄ samarocayi |
 Sujâto tîhi rattîhi tisso vijjâ aphassayi. ||322||
 ehi sârathi gacchâhi ratham̄ niyâdayâhi 'mam̄ |
 ârogyam̄ brâhmaṇim̄ vajja pabbajito dâni brâhmaṇo |
 Sujâto tîhi rattîhi tisso vijjâ aphassayi. ||323||
 tato ca ratham âdâya sahassam̄ cäpi sârathi |
 ârogyam̄ brâhmaṇim̄ avoca pabbajito dâni brâhmaṇo |
 Sujâto tîhi rattîhi tisso vijjâ aphassayi. ||324||
 etam̄ c' aham̄ assaratham sahassam̄ cäpi sârathi |
 tevijjam̄ brâhmaṇam̄ sutvâ puṇapattam̄ dadâmi te. ||325||
 tumh' eva hotu assaratho sahassam̄ cäpi brâhmaṇi |
 aham̄ pi pabbajissâmi varapaññassa santike. ||326||

1, B 1. hd. apputam, C abbhutam, C Vâsthi, P appûta, S thâ, P vâsam, S vâcam, P edisi, B 1. hd., S esî.—2, CP giram.—3, LP brahmaṇa, C Midhilam, B 1. hd., L Mitilam.—4, LP °dukkhâ pâha°, S °kkhapa°, C deseti.—5, B 2. hd. tassa, LP brahmaṇa, S arahato, P nirûpadhi, C °padhi°.—6, S °gotan, B byâpundi, C apânudi, P byâpârudi, S °nudi°.—7, BCLP Midhilam.—8, P amp°.—9, B bhaddasa, S addasam, LP brahmaṇo, BC nirûpadhi, L nirûpanim, PS nirupadhi.—10, B 2. hd. se ssa, B dhammaṇ pa°, C dhammam made°, S muni, LS pâragu.—11, B 1. hd. drugam, S dukkhesamu°.—12, S ariyâdha°, B dukkhûpasamapagâminam, L dukkhusamapaga°, CS dukkhupa°.—13, P viññâti°, BLPS pabbajam, PS mam aro°.—14, CPS tîhi, PS rattîhi, P tiso, LS apassayi, BC apassas, P aphassasi.—15, L sârati, L ratam, B 1. hd. niyâtassâhi, 2. hd. niyâdayâhi, C niyâthayâhi, L nî, PS niyâtassâhi.—16, B 1. hd., LS arogyam, cdd. brahmaṇi, B vajjâ. CPS vijjâ, BPS pabbajito, BCLP brahmaṇo.—17, L tîhi, BL rattîhi, P tiso vijjâ, B phassasi, 2. hd. °yi, L apassayi, S apassasi.—18, P tato datham, S ya ya sa°, B 1. hd. sahavasam.—19, B 1. hd. C 1. hd., LP aro°, BCLP brahmaṇi, S brahmaṇi, S aham pi, BCLP brahmaṇo.—20, P sujâto (?) S tîhi, B 1. hd. aphassasi, 2. hd. °yi, L apassayi, P aphassasi, S apassasi.—21, O etati en te asso°, P ca tam, LP ratam, C vâpi, L sârati.—22, P vejjjam, LP brahma°, S puttam, B dâdâmi, P dâdâmi.—23, C tuyham va, LP sahassan, BCLP brahmaṇi, C 2. hd. brahmaṇi, S °nî.—24, S aham, L pabbajî.

hatthigavassam maṇikundalañ ca phitañ c' imam gehavi-
 gatam pahâya |
 pitâ pabbajito tuyham bhuñja bhogâni Sundari tuvam
 dâyâdikâ kule. ||327||
 hatthigavassam maṇikundalañ ca rammañ c' imam gehavi-
 gatam pahâya |
 pitâ pabbajito mayham puttasonkena addito |
 ahampi pabbajissâmi bhâtu sokena additâ. ||328||
 so te ijhatu sâmkappo yam tvam patthesi Sundari |
 uttiṭṭhapinđo uñcho ca pamsukûlañ ca cîvaram |
 etâni abhisambhonti paraloke anâsavâ. ||329||
 sikkhamânâya me ayye dibbacakkhum visodhitam |
 pubbenivâsam jânâmi yattha me vusitam pure. ||330||
 tuvam nissâya kalyâni therisaṅghassa sobhaṇe |
 tisso vijjâ anuppattâ katam buddhassa sâsanam. ||331||
 anujânâhi me ayye icche Sâvatthim gantave |
 sîhanâdam nadissâmi buddhaseṭṭhassa santike. ||332||
 passa Sundari satthâram hemavaṇṇam harittacam |
 adantânam dametâram sambuddham akutobhayam. ||333||
 passa Sundarim âyanti vippamuttam nirupadhim |
 vîtarâgam visamuyuttam katakioccam anâsavam. ||334||
 Bârâṇasito nikkhamma tava santikam âgatâ |
 sâvikâ te mahâvîra pâde vandati Sundari. ||335||
 tuvam buddho tuvam satthâ tuyham dhîta mhi brâhmaṇa |
 orasa mukhato jâtâ katakicca anâsavâ. ||336||

1, L hatthîn, L ñdala, P ñam, L pitañ, B 1. hd., PS pitam, P simam, L ima, CPS gaha°.—2, P vita, L °jjî°, L tumyham, PS bhuñji, P te bhâgâni, S tavam, BPS dâyânikâ tûle.—3, P gava°, LP ramman, P imam, S i (sic) CPS gaha°.—4, L °jjî°, C tuyham, S muttabhogena, BC addito, LPS attito.—5, S aham, CL pabbajî°, B addith, C addikâ, P attitâ, LS attito.—6, BPS icchitu, C sañ°, L sakappo, P mafesi, S pattesi Sundari.—7, BCPS uttitha, C °pindâ ca, B 1. hd. uecho, C, B 2. hd. uechâ, L uñcha, P uccho, BCLP °kulañ, S °kulam, BL cîvaram.—8, BCPS °bhonti.—9, L °cakkhu.—10, L °sam na ja°, CP yatta, S yata.—11, P nissâyan, BS °ñi, LS theri, C there°, BPS °samghassa, BL sobhini, P sobhañi, S sobhañi.—13, BPS ayya, BCLS Sâvatthi, P Sâvatti, C gantuve, PS gandhave.—14, LS siha°.—15, S passatha, BCS Sundari, B 1. hd. sattânam, L sattâ°, S sattâ he°, P °vapna, °tvavam.—16, S anadantâ°, B 1. hd., CPS dametânam.—17, CS °rim, edd. âyanti, BC nirûpadhi, L nirupamim, P nirûpadhi, S nirupadhi.—18, BCLP vita°, C kiccam.—19, P Bâra°, BLP °pasito, S °nasito, P nikhi°, S ssantikam âtâ.—20, S sâdhikâ, BCP °vira, LP Sundari, C tuvam dhîta, L dhîta, BP dhîta, S mpi.—21, LP bra°, S brahmaṇa.—22, P orassa, L °kicca, P anâsata.

tassâ te svâgatam bhadde tato te adurâgatam |
evam hi dantâ âyanti satthu pâdâni vandikâ |
vitarâgâ visamyuttâ katakicca anâsavâ. ||337||

Sundarî. ||

daharâham suddhavasanâ yam pure dhammam asunim |
tassâ me appamattâya saccâbhismayo ahu. ||338||
tato 'ham sabbakâmesu bhûsam aratim ajjhagam |
sakkâyasmin bhayam disvâ nekkhammam yeva pihaye.
||339||

hitvân' aham nâtigamam dâsakammakarâni ca |
gâmakhettâni phitâni ramañye pamodite |
pahây' ahamp pabbajitâ sâpateyyam anappakam. ||340||
evam saddhâya nikkhamma saddhamme suppavedite |
na me tam assa patirûpam âkiñcañnam hi patthaye |
yâ jâtarûparajatañ thapetvâ punar âgame. ||341||
rajatam jâtarûpam vâ na bodhâya na santaye |
na etam samañasâruppam na etam ariyadhanam. ||342||
lobhanam madanam c' etam mohanam rajavâddhanam |
sâsañkam bahuâyâsam n' atthi c' etha dhuvam thiti. ||343||
etha rattâ pamattâ ca samkiliñthamanâ narâ |
aññamaññena byâruddhâ puthukubbanti medhagam. ||344||
vadho bandho parikleso jâni sokapariddavo |
kâmesu adhipannânam dissate byasanam bahum. ||345||
tam maññâti amittâ va kim mam kâmesu yuñjatha |
jânâtha mam pabbajitam kâmesu bhayadassinim. ||346||

1, B 2. hd., L atho.—2, P 1. hand eva, B 1. hd. dattha, C dantam, P rantâ,
—3, BCLP vita°, B 1. hd. gata°, L °kicca. —4, LP °ri. —5, P dahadâ ahamp.
BCS daharâ ahamp, S asuni LP asupi. —6, C anuppamattâya.—7, C tato ahamp.
B bhusan, L susam BLP ajjhagâ.—8, B nekkhamma, 2. hd. °ama, C nikkham-
mam, L nekkhammam, C eva, S pihaye.—9, S °ganap, C 1. hd. °karâpi.—10, B 1.
hd., S pitâni, CL phit°, P bit°, BCLP ramaniye, S ramaniye, B 1. hd.,
S samodite.—11, L pabbajitâ, P pappajitâ, S pabbajitâ, C °jivâ.—12, P
santaya, S saddâya, C nikkhama, P °difa.—13, L tham, BC pati°, S patirûpam
âkiñcañnam, BS pattaye.—14, CLPS yo, B ro, P °rupa°. —15, L rajabhan,
B °ta, L sanctâ, C 1. hd. santye, 2. hd. sanctiyâ.—16, C om, L n° etam.—
17, C madanañ, P motanam rajabandhana, S râjabandhanam, B °bandhanam.—
18, BLS sâsañkâ, P sâsañkam °bahû, P dhîva, P dhîti, BS dhiti.—19, L etta,
P samathâ, S samkilatthamanâ.—20, BCP °kuppanti, BCLP medhakam.—22,
B 1. hd., P diyate, S diyate, P bahû, S bahu.—23, P tam, BCLP manati, S
nâtî, BCPS ca, cdd. ki, corr. C 2. hd., P kâmasu yuñcathia, B 1. hd. °thi.—
24, L pabbajitam, P pappa°, L nâmesu, BCLP °dassini, S °dassini.

na hiraññasuvanñena parikkhîyanti âsavâ |
 amittâ vadhadkâ kâmâ sapattâ sallabandhanâ. ||347||
 tam mañ ñâtî amittâ va kim mañ kâmesu yuñjatha |
 jânâtha mam pabbajitam muñdam samghâtipârutam. ||348||
 uttiñthapiñdo uñcho ca pamsukûlañ ca cîvaram |
 etam kho mama sâruppam anagârûpanissayo. ||349||
 vantâ mahesinâ kâmâ ye dibbâ ye ca mânusâ |
 khemathâne vimuttâ te pattâ te acalam sukham. ||350||
 mâham kâmehi samgacchim yesu tânam na vijjati |
 amittâ vadhadkâ kâmâ aggikhandhûpamâ dukhâ. ||351||
 paripantho eso sabhayo savighâto sakañtako |
 gedho suvisamo c' eso mahanto mohanâmukho. ||352||
 upasaggo bhîmarûpo ca kâmâ sappasirûpamâ |
 ye bâlâ abhinandanti andhabhûtâ puthujjanâ. ||353||
 kâmapañkasattâ hi janâ bahû loke aviddasû ||
 pariyantam nâbhijânanti jâtiyâ marañassa ca. ||354||
 duggatigamanam maggam manussâ kâmahetukam |
 bahum ve pañipajjanti attano roga-m-âvaham. ||355||
 evam amittajanânâ tâpanâ samkilesikâ |
 lokâmisâ bandhaniyâ kâmâ marañabandhanâ. ||356||
 ummâdanâ ullapanâ kâmâ cittapamâthino |
 sattânam samkilesâya khippam Mârena odditam. ||357||
 anantâdinavâ kâmâ bahudukkhâ mahâvisâ |

1, C hirañña su°, LS °kkiyya°, BP °kkiyya°, C amâsavâ, P âsanivâ.—2, P samattâ, B 1. hd., CS pamattâ.—3, BCLP manñati, BCS fiati, BCPS ea, *odd.* ki, S komesu.—4, L pabbajitam, C sañghâ.—5, BCLP uttiñtha°, C °piñda, P ueco, B 1. hd. OS uecho, B 2. hd. uecha, LPB (S ?) °kulañ, C °kûlam ti.—6, S pama, BCS anâga°, BLPS °rupa°.—7, P manusâ.—8, LP khemathâne, L he acala.—9, S mâ ïam, LP °gacchi, C °gâñchi, S samghacchi, C tânimam, PS tânam, P vijati.—10, L chamithâ, LS °dhopama, C °adhasamâ, P °dhopamâ, BCP dukkhâ.—11, B paripando (?) dha bhayo; 2. hd. *del.* dha, C paribandho esa bhayo, L paribandho dha esa bhayo, P paribandho (corr. to paribuddho, as it seems) eta sabhayo, S paripanno dha esa bhayo, LP °kandako, S sandhâkanñdako.—12, B 1. hd., PS rodho, LS sucisamo, C gehe suvisamam c' etam mahanta mohanañ sukham.—13, CLP bhimma°, S bhimarupo, B bhima°, S kâha, LPS sabba°, S °srupamâ.—14, S halâ, LS °bhutâ, P puthujjanâ.—15, CP kâma-samsaggasattâ, S °pamka°, B 2. hd. °pañkena, P om, janâ, B 1. hd. nâ; *del.* 2. hd., BS buhu, L aviddasu, P avindasu, C avindisu, BS avindisum.—16, B 1. hd., C abhiñâ, L na jâna°, P jâtira, C marassa.—17, B duggatidhammakham, PSB manussa, S kâhetukam.—18, P bahû, BS buhu, PS rogapâdantam, B râgapâdantam.—19, S amitha°, B amitta°.—20, BPS lokamissa, L °misa, C 1. hd. °missa, *odd.* bandhaniyâ.—21, P ummâdanâ ummâdanâ kâmâ, BP cittassa, CS cittasa, BCPS mâdhino.—22, L sattâna, BLPS otîtam, C udditam.—23, C na anantâpinavâ, LS °âdinavâ, P °âdinapâ.

appassâdâ rañakarâ sukkapakkhavisosanâ. ||358||
 sâham etâdisam̄ katvâ byasanañ kâmahetukam̄ |
 na tam pacçagamissâmi nibbânâbhîratâ sadâ. ||359||
 rañam karitvâ kâmânam sítibhâvâbhikañkhanî |
 appamattâ vihissâmi tesam samyojanakkhaye. ||360||
 asokam̄ virajam̄ khemam̄ ariyatâhangikam̄ ujum̄ |
 tam maggam̄ anugacchâmi yena tîpñâ mahesino. ||361||
 imam̄ passatha dhammatâ Subham̄ kammâradhitaram̄ |
 anejam̄ upasampajja rukkhâmulamhi jhâyati. ||362||
 ajj' atthamî pabbajitâ saddhâ saddhammasobhañâ |
 vinîtâ Uppalavaññaya tevijjâ maccuhâyinî. ||363||
 sâyam bhujissâ anañâ bhikkhunî bhâvitindriyâ |
 sabbayogavisamyuttâ katakiccâ anâsavâ. ||364||
 tam Sakko devasañghena upasamgamma iddhiyâ |
 namassati bhûtapati Subham̄ kammâradhitaran ti. ||365||
 Subhâ kammâradhitâ. ||

vîsatînipâto samatto. ||

Jivakambavanam rammam gacechantim bhikkhunim Su-
 bham̄ |
 dhuttako samuvâresi tam enam̄ abravî Subhâ. ||366||
 kim te aparâdhitañ mayâ yan mam ovaryâna titthasi |
 na hi pabbajitâ âvuso puriso samphusanâya kappati.
 ||367||
 garuke mama satthu sâsane yâ sikkhâ sugatena desitâ |

1. LP appasâdâ, S appasâdhâ, C "kârâ.—2. P etam disam, S todism.—3. BLPS pacchâ, BLPS nibbânabhi°.—4. BP sit°, B 1. hd. "kañkhanî, 2. hd. °khîni, P °khini, S °kandini.—5. C viharissâmi ratâ sañjanakkhayo, BLPS tâsam.—6. BLPS uju, C ujû.—7. C kam, PSBC °sinâ.—8. BCP °lîtararam.—9. L °pajjim, B 1. hd. sâyati.—10. B 1. hd. om. ajj', CP °athami, B athamî, S atthamî, L pabbajitâ, P pappajitâ, B °bhakâ.—11. odd. vinîtâ, L uppalañva°, P upala°, S °vannâya, B 1. hd. °bhâsini, 2. hd. hâyini, C maceuhâyini, L maceabbâsini, P pacutaymi, S pacubbâsini.—12. LP bhujissâ, S bhujissâ, BCP °ajanâ, S anañâ, P °ni, BC bhikkhûni.—13. B sabbeyoga°.—14. BS °samghena, C °sañkama, S °samkamma.—15. B 1. hd. Sutam, S Subham kammamradhitaran, S kammâradhicaran, B °vlieâran, C °dhitaran.—16. BPS Subha, LPS °dhita, B 2. hd. kammamradhitâ.—17. P visat°.—18. B Jiva°, 1. hd. kammadhanam; corr. 2. hd. B °nti, C °nta, BC °ñuñ, B 1. hd. Sutâ, L Jivakamma°, P Jinakamma°, PS °nti °ni.—19. S vuttako, L tam ni°, LP abravi, S abruvi, B 1. hd. Sutâ.—20. BP ki, C kin, C °dhitan mayâ yan, CP ovadiyâna.—21. BL pabbajî°, P sampu°.—22. BP garute, S ya.

parisuddhapadam anaṅgaṇam kiṁ mam ovariyâna tit̄hasi.

|| 368 ||

āvilacitto anāvilam sarajo vitarajam anaṅgaṇam |
sabbattha vimuttamānasam kiṁ mam ovariyâna tit̄hasi.

|| 369 ||

daharā ca apāpikā c' asi kiṁ te pabbajjā karissati |
nikkhipa kāsāyacivaram ehi ramāmase pupphite vane.

|| 370 ||

madhurañ ca pavanti sabbaso kusumarajena samuddhatā
dumā |

pathamavasanto sukho utu ehi ramāmase pupphite vane.

|| 371 ||

kusumitasikharā ca pādapā abhigajjanti va māluteritā |
kā tuyham rati bhavissati yadi ekā vanam ogāhissasi. ||372||
vālamigasaṅghasevitam kuñjaramattakareñulolitam |
asuhāyikā gantum icchasi rahitam bhisankamp mahāva-
nam. ||373||

tapaniyakatā va dhītikā vicarasi Cittarathe va acharā |
kāsikasukhumehi vagguci sobhasi vasanehi 'nūpame. ||374||
aham tava vasānugo siyam yadi viharemāsi kānanantare |
na hi m' atthi tayā piyataro pāṇo kinnarimandalocane. ||375||
yadi me vacanam karissasi sukhitā ehi agāram āvasa |
pāsādanivātvāsinī parikamman te karontu nāriyo. ||376||
kāsikasukhumāni dhāraya abhiropehi ca mālavāṇnakam |

1, B 1. hd. °para, 2. hd. °pada, CP °param, S °ddhapam, S anamga°, BCLP ki, B pam, P ma, C ovadi°.—2, CP avila°, L aṅgaṇam, S aṅgaṇam.—3, P sam-
patha, BCP ki, B 2. hd. C ovadi°.—4, C vr. asāmikā, PS apāsikā, odd. vasi,
LP ki, C kin, S pabbajjāya, C pabbajā karissasi.—5, B nikkhīpa, C nikhamma,
S nikkipi, B 1. hd., PS puppite, C supu°.—6, C °ram ea pabbhavanti, C
samūhitā.—7, B patha°, LS pathamam, P pathamam, L vassantosumo, S ramā-
mate, B 1. hd., P puppite, S pupphabate.—8, P °simikharā, C va, P pādasā,
B atigacchanti, CPS abhigacchanti, B mālukē°.—9, P ogāhissati, C obhā°.—
10, PS °saṅgha°, C °mattākarenulolitam, B 1. hd. °lohitam, 2. hd. °lolitam,
S °loṭṭhitam.—11, P pahārikā, BS sahāyikā, LP rahikam, BLPS bhiso°,
C bhimsa°, B °tam, P pahāvanam.—12, BCL tapani°, P tapanissa, BCLP
dhītikā, P vicaraci, B Cittarase.—13, L vasadhanēhi, BCS vasavanehi, B nupame,
C nōpane, L nūpamo, P nusame, S nusame. The ū is lengthened metri caussa.
—14, O tañ ca, L vata, P tam ca, B 1. hd., S vasavānugo, C °nubbo, BPS siyum,
L viharesi, B 1. hd., S vibāresapi, C vibāresasi, C. 1. hd. kānantanare, 2. hd.
kānantare.—15, B 1. hd., PS attu tassā, C kinnara°, P kinnarīm°.—16, S sukhitā,
BPS āvase.—17, BCP °vāsinī, L to, BLPS karonta.—18, B atirohehi, C abhi-
rososi, S abhirohehi, P abhiyoheli, BPS māla°.

kañcanamañimuttakam bahuñ vividham âbharañam karomi
 te. ||377||
 sudhotarajapacchadam subham gonakatûlikasantatañ na-
 vam |
 abhirûha sayanam mahârabam candanamañditam sâra-
 gandhikam. ||378||
 uppalam ca udakato ubbhatam yathâ yan amanussasevitam |
 evam tuvam brahmâcârini sakesu añgesu jaram gamissasi.
 ||379||
 kin te idha sârasammatañ kunañapûramhi susânavadâlhane |
 bhedanadhamme kâlevare yan disvâ vimano udikkhasi.
 ||380||
 akkhîni ca turiyâ-r-iva kinnariyâ-r-iva pabbatantare |
 tava me nayanâni dakkhiya bhiyyo kâmarati pavañdîhati.
 ||381||
 uppalasikharpamânite vimale hâtakasannibhe mukhe |
 tava me nayanâni dakkhiya bhiyyo kâmaguno pavañdîhati.
 ||382||
 api dûragatâ saremhase âyatapamhe visuddhadassane |
 na hi m' atti tayâ piyatarâ nayanâ kinnarimandalocane.
 ||383||
 apathena payâtum icchasi candam kîlanekam gavesasi |
 Merum lañghetum icchasi yo tvam buddhasutam magga-
 yasi. ||384||

1, S kañcapa°, P °mâni°, S °manî°, S °mattakam, P vividha.—2, B 2. hd.,
 S gonapa°, C gonakamûlikatûlîkâhasanhatam, P °santhatam, P paphatam,
 B 1. hd., S °sanhatam.—3, C atî, S °mandita, P °gandikam.—4, LP upalam,
 BC va, C ubbhitam.—5, L tu, S °cârin, C 2. hd. sakesu, P aike, S apikesu,
 BS rajam.—6, S te i sâ, B 1. hd. sâsanasabtam, 2. hd. sâsanasammatum,
 C 1. hd. sâsanasammati, 2. hd. sâsanasappatum, but Çy as L, P sâsanasappatum,
 S sâsanasabbatam, S kunapa°, BP °puramhi, S susâsana°.—7, L bhena°, P kâle-
 vase, S kâlevare, BL udakkhasi, S udakkhasi.—8, BCLP akkhini, S alkhiñi,
 C turiyâni ca, L kindriyâ, S kimp°.—9, L ma, C udikkhiya, S bhiyyo, P °yati,
 S °ratî.—10, BCLP upala°, C °sikhârasamâ°, C hâtaka°. BS sâtaka°.—11, P
 nayanâna, B nayanobhi, S nayanâbhi, P udikkhiya, S bhiyyo.—
 12, CP asi, BS avi, CL dura°, B 1. hd. saremase, 2. hd. sarimase, C 1. hd.
 demhase, 2. hd. saremhase, L saramase, PS saremase, L âyatamamhe, B 1. hd.
 âyatamhe, P visuddhamda°.—13, P atti, edd. piyataro, B pi°, B 1. hd. PS
 nayano.—14, B asakena, 2 hd. asatena, P âsatena, S âsatena, B 1. hd. PS sayâ°,
 L yâtun, BCPS canda, BCLP kila°, S kila°.—15, BCPS Meru, S laghe°, BP
 buddhamsu. B 1. hd. maggissasi, 2. hd. maggiyasi, C 1. hd. maggassasi, 2. hd.
 magiyasi, PS maggassasi.

n' atthi hi loke sadevake râgo yattha pi dâni me siyâ |
na pi nam jânâmi kîriso atha maggêna hato samûlako.
||385||

înghâlakhuyâ va ujjhito visapatto-r-iva aggato kato |
na pi nam passâmi kîriso atha maggêna hato samûlako.
||386||

yassâ siyâ apaccavekkhitam satthâ vâ anusâsito siyâ |
tvam tâdisikam palobhaya jânantim so imam vihaññasi.
||387||

mayham hi akkuññavandite sukhadukkhe ca sati upatthitâ |
sankhatam asubhan ti jâniya sabbath' eva mano na
limpati. ||388||

sâham sugatassa sâvikâ maggaññhañgikayânayâyinî |
uddhañtasallâ anâsavâ suññâgâragatâ ramâm' aham. ||389||
ditthâ hi mayâ sucittitâ sombhâ dârukacillakâ navâ |
tantihi ca khilakehi ca vinibaddhâ vividham panaccitâ.
||390||

tamh' uddhañte tantikhilake visatthe vikale paripakkate |
avinde khañdaso kate kimhi tattha manam nivesaye. ||391||
tathâpamam dehakâni mam tehi dhammehi vinâ na vattanti |
dhammehi vinâ na vattanti kimhi tattha manam nivesaye.

||392||

yathâ haritalena makkhitam addasa cittikam bhittiyyâ ka-
tam |

1, S rogo, P m' idâni.—2, B 1. hd. ni mi, S na mi, *eddt.* kîriso, P paggena (?)
B 1. hd., S yâto, BCPS "mûlato.—3, C 1. hd. inghala°, 2. hd. inghala°,
L igha°, P ingha°, S inghalakuyâ, L vîsa°, B 1. hd., S visamattho, P aggito
gato.—4, BLPS kî, C kîdiso, B 1. hd., S yâto, L samulako, BOPS "lato.—5, B
1. hd. yâya, B 1. hd. PS piyâ, S atthâ, B 2. hd., C 2. hd. annpâsito.—6, C tâdi-
sam kam, B 1. hd. PS lobhaye, L jânantî, BOPS jânanti, P yo, L dhîrafasi.—
7, P agguthâ, S "vantite, C va, L satî ca pathitâ.—8, S sampka°, P jâtiyâ,
S mano, B om. na, P lippati.—9, CS "ungika", *eddt.* "vini.—10, BPS udhâta°.
—11, P sobhâ, S sobhâ, B 1. hd. dâruna°, S dirukka°, P dâruñavilla°, S nâvâ.—
12, L tantubhi, BPS tantibhi, C 1. hd. PS va, C 2. hd. *del.* va, *eddt.* khila°, BL
vinibandhâ, C vinibandhu, PS vinibandha, B 1. hd. sanacchitâ, 2. hd. panacchitâ,
C paracchikâ, L manaccitâ, corr. 2. hd., P sanacchitâ, S saniechitâ.—13, B
2. hd. tam, C 2. hd. utthate, L udhâte, P addhate, S andhate, L khilake,
P khilake, BS "khilasaphe, C "khilate, C vissatha, P visatha, B parikkate.—
14, L bhavinde, S khañtaso, P kate mhi ta°—15, PS tathupamam, B dehakâmi,
S kâna, B nañ, C man, C vattati.—16, BPS om. dhammehi vinâ na vattanti,
C santidhammehi vinâ na vatti (sic).—17, S "tolena, BLP makkhittap, BP
addasamp, C 1. hd. citikam, C bhati°.

tamhi te viparitadassanam paññâ mânusikâ niratthikâ.

|| 393 ||

mâyam viya aggato katam supinante va suvaññapâdapam upadhâvasi andha rittakam janamajjhe-r-iva rupparûpakam.

|| 394 ||

vattani-r-iva koṭar' ohitâ majjhubbulakâ saassukâ |
piñikoñikâ c' ettha jâyati vividhâ cakkhuvidhâ 'va piñditâ.

|| 395 ||

uppâtîya cárudassanâ na ca pajjitha asaṅgamânasâ |
handâ te cakkhum harassu tam tassa narassa adâsi tâvade.

|| 396 ||

tassa ca viramâsi tâvade râgo tattha khamâpayi ca namâ |
sotthi siyâ brahmâcarini na puno edisakanam bhavissati. ||397||
âhaniya edisam janam aggim pajjalitam va liñgiya |
gañhissam âsivisam viya api nu sotthi siyâ khamehi no.

|| 398 ||

muttâ ca tato sâ bhikkhuni agami buddhavarassa santikam |
passiya varapuññalakkhañam cakkhu âsi yathâpurâkan
ti. ||399||

Subhâ Jîvakambavanikâ. ||

timśanipâto samatto. ||

nagaramhi kusumanâme Pâtaliputtamhi pathaviyâ |
manâde Sakyakulakulâno dve bhikkhuniyo guṇavatiyo.
||400||

1, C tamhi va te, BCLP *viparita*^o, BS *paññâ*, C *mânussikâ*, B 2. hd., C 2. hd.,
niratthakâ, C 1. hd. *niruttikâ*, L *niratthikâ*, PS *nirattiâ*.—2, P *supinanterna*.—
3, B 1. hd. *upadhâvasi*, 2. hd. *upathâvasi*, C 1. hd. *upadhâcasî*, 2. hd. *upathâvasi*,
L *upathâsi*, P *mundha*, B 1. hd., S *mandha*, C *muñha*, C 1. hd. *rittikam*, BCL
rûpa^o, B *rupakam*.—4, S *vattanî*, P *ni-y-iva*, S *kota*^o, P *yohitâ*, B
pubbalhamkâ, C *pubbalhakâ*, L *pubbulhakâ*, P *pubbalakâ*, S *pubbalhakâ*.—
5, BCLP *pil*^o, P *kotikâ*, S *koñiko*, P *etta*, P *vivita*, O^o *pindanâ*.—6, S *asam-*
gahanasâ.—7, S do cakkhu pâdasu, B *hadasu*, P *sârayu*, S *ti*.—8, C *vigamâsi*,
L *virâmâsi*, P *tavade*, P *pari*.—9, LS *çarinî*.—10, BPS *âhariya*, C 1. hd.
âhariya; corr. 2. hd. B *ekadisam*, BCPS *aggi*, B *lamgiya*, C 1. hd. *liviya*, 2. hd.
liñgaye, P *ligiya*, L *laggiya*.—11, B 1. hd. LS *gañhissa*, B 2. hd. *gañhiya*,
P *gandissa*. BOLS *âsi*^o, P *âśicam*, B 1. hd., PS *asi no*, B 2. hd. *api no*.—
12, P *tato ca*, B *ni*, B 1. hd. GPS *âgami*, B 2. hd. *aggumi*.—13, B *passaya*,
S *passiya*, P *caro*^o, C *pavarampur*^o, BP *nakam*.—14, P *Jîva*^o, P *“kampa”*, B 1. hd.
S *“kamma”*.—16, BCP *Pâtañi*^o, C *putha*^o, B *viyâ*.—17, P *Sâkyo*, S *om. kula*,
LP *“kulinâyo*, S *de*, L *bhikkhuniyo*, C *“ñîyo*.

Isidâsi tattha ekâ dutiyâ Bodhî ti sîlasampannâ ca |
 jhânajjhâyanaratâyo bahussutâyo dhutakilesâyo. ||401||
 tâ piñdâya caritvâ bhattattham kariya dhotapattâyo |
 rahitamhi suhanisinnâ imâ girâ abbhudiresum. ||402||
 pâsâdikâsi ayye Isidâsi vayo pi te aparihîno |
 kiñ disvâna valikam athâsi nekkhammam anuyuttâ. ||403||
 evam anuyuñjamânâ sâ rahite dhammadesanâkusalâ |
 Isidâsi idam vacanam abravi suna Bodhi yathâmhi pabba-
 jitâ. ||404||

Ujjeniyâ puravare mayham pitâ sîlasamvuto setthi |
 tass' amhi ekâ dhitâ piyâ manâpâ dayitâ ca ||405||
 atha me Sâketato varako âgacchi uttamakulino |
 setthi bahutaratano tassa maññu suñham adâsi tato. ||406||
 sassuyâ sassurassa ca sâyam pâtam pañâmam upagamma |
 sirasâ karomi pâde vandâmî yathâmhi anusitthâ. ||407||
 yâ mayham sâmikassa bhaginiyo bhâtuno parijano |
 tam ekavârakam pi disvâ ubbiggâ âsanam demi. ||408||
 annena pânena ca khajjena ca yam ca tattha sannihitam |
 châdemî upanayâmî ca demi ca yam yassa patirûpam. ||409||
 kâlena utthahitvâ ghamam samupagamim |
 ummâradhotahatthapâda pañjalikâ sâmikam upemi. ||410||
 koccham pasâdam añjanañ ca âdâsakañ ca gañhitvâ |

1, P °dâsi, CS °dâsi, P eka, S ko, L Bodhitthi, C. 1 hd. Bodhitthiri, 2. hd. Bodhittheri, L Bodhittheri, P Bodhitthi, S Bodhitthi, L sîlambannâ, C om. ea.—
 2, LS jhânajhâ°, S °yatanañtâyo, P mutta°, BS dhutta°.—3, L kriya, PS kiriya, P dhotasattâyo.—4, P bhiyâ, BS bhîra, BC LS °udire°, P °uridesum.—5, vâsâ-
 dikâpi, S uyyo, LP °hino.—6, P ki, B 1. hd., PS calikam, BCS athâpi.—
 7, P evam, S vem, B anuyuñca, C mâna, C ssa, L dhamme°.—
 8, BP °dâsi, BC om. idam, S isî vacanam (om. dâsi idam), C vacana bravi, S abruvî, P radhamhi, C yathâ°, S yadhamhi, LP pabbajitâ, BPS add. ti.—
 9, P pûra°, L sîla°.—10, P tas°, C eka, L dhitâ, P ditâ, B 1. hd., S mitâ, S piya, P daritâ, S dhitâ.—11, P vadakâ, BC LS varakâ, BPS âgaceham, BPS uttamâ°, L uttama°, BCLP °kulinâ, S °kulinâ.—12, B bahû, P °rathano, C pam, B 1. hd. sun for suñham, C sanham, S tato.—13, B assurasse, L° rassâ, P pûta, C panâ, S panâmam, BC LS, L 1. hd. upagamman.—14, BC sirasâ, L vandhâ-
 mi, B 1. hd. yamhi, P yata mhi, CS yathamhi.—15, B 1. hd. mikassa, BC bhagñiyo, P cátuno.—16, C tâ || °vâramkam, P °vara°, S °kam, P uppiggâ, L bhâsanam, BCP âsanam, L nemî.—17, S pâne ca, P khajje ce, C yañ, S om. ca, S tuttha saunî°.—18, P chârepi, B 1. hd. upaniyâmi, 2. hd. °nîyâmi, LS upaniyâmi, P upaniyâmi, C om. ca, S demi upaniyâmi ca demi ca, P sa, S passa, C pati°.—19, P ghayam, B 1. hd. samugâmi, 2. hd. samupagâmi, C 1. hd. sausyâmi, 2. hd. sausughami, L° gami, P samughâmi, S samugâmi.—
 20, P ummara°, L °hatta° B, C 1. hd., LPS pañcalikâ.—21, P pasâra, C passâ (sic), S pasâda, L añjanî, BCP añjani, S añjanî.

parikammakârikâ viya sayam eva patim vibhûsemi. ||411||
 sayam eva odanam sâdhayâmi sayam eva bhâjanam dhovim |
 mâtâ va ekaputtakam tathâ bhattâram paricarâmi. ||412||
 evam mam bhattikatam anuttaram kârikam tam nihatamâ-
 nam |

utthâyikam analasam sîlavatim dussate bhattâ. ||413||
 so mâtarañ ca pitarañ ca bhañati âpucch' âham gamissâmi |
 Isidâsiyâ na saha vaccham ekâgare 'ham sahavaththum. ||414||
 mâm evamputta avaca Isidâsi pañditâ paribyattâ |
 utthâyikam analasâ kim tuyham na rocateputta. ||415||
 na ca me himsati kiñci na câham Isidâsiyâ saha vaccham |
 dessâ 'va me alam me âpucch' âham gamissâmi. ||416||
 tassa vacanam sunîtvâ sassu sassuro ca me apucchimsu |
 kissa tayâ aparaddham bhaña vissathâ yathâbhûtam. ||417||
 na pi 'ham aparajjhamañ kiñci na pi hims' eva na gañâmi |
 dubbacanam kim sakkâ kâtuye yam mam videssate bhattâ.
 ||418||

te mam pitu ghamaram pañi nayimsu vimanâ dukkhena |
 avibhûtâ puttam anurakkhamânâ jinâmhase rûpinim
 Lacchim. ||419||

atha mam adâsi tâto addhassa ghamamhi dutiyakulikassa |
 tato upadâhasunkena yena mam vindatha setthi. ||420||
 tassa pi ghamamhi mâsam avasim atha so pi mam paticchatî |

1, C ayam eva, LP pati, S pati, S vibhuo.—2, B 1. hd. sîcayâmi, 2. hd. sâda°,
 S sâca° yasam eva, BLS dhovi, C tevi.—3, BP ca, CP tutthâ, P bhattânam.—
 4, LS eva, S kâritam, C om. tam—5, C upâthâ, B 1. hd. "yam, CPS vati,
 S vati.—6, S mâtaran, P aham.—7, P "dâsirâ, BPS na saccam, C om. saha,
 P "gâye, LP "vattum—8, C puttam, add. "dâsi, L pari, S paribhyata.—9, P
 utthârikâ, L ki, P kin, B puttam—10, BCPS hisati, P ki, BS kim, B uâ, P
 sagaccham, S saha gaccham, C vaccha—11, S âcch' âham.—12, P tassu,
 S tassa ha, S sutvâ, B 1. hd., LPS sassusuro ca, B 2. hd. sassusasuro, C om.
 sassu, P nama, C mam, L apucchisu, P âpucchisu.—13, B 1. hd. CPS tassu,
 C 1. hd. P aparatham, B visatthâ, C 1. hd. viyathâ, 2. hd. vissathâ, LP visathâ,
 S visatthâ, S "bhutam.—14, BP si, S si, BS aparajjam, C 2. hd. "rajja, B 1. hd. om. na, B 1. hd. hiseva, B 2. hd. C hisemi, C om. na, C 2. hd. O bha-
 nâm, P hic', S his.—15, B 1. hd., PS dubbacetanam, P ki, B 1. hd. ayye,
 2. hd. kâtumâyye, C kâtayye, L kâtayne, P kâtaseyya, S kabheyyo, B om. yam,
 B man, sam, BCPS vindesate.—16, P gbara, P mayisum.—17, B adhibhûtâ
 (1. hd. avi°?), L avisutâ, S avibhûtâ, BPS puttam, B jinamshi rûpini lacchi,
 C jinamshi rûpini lacchi, L jinâmhsî rûpini lacchi, P jinamshi rûpini lacchi, S
 jinamshi rûpini lacchi.—18, P ata, P adhâsi, S tato, BLS addhassa, P andhassa
 ghamami.—19, C "ukena, S sumkena, P vindata.—20, C tassupi, S ghamami,
 BCPS avasi, B 1. hd. PS patiechagati, B 2. hd. patiechayâti, C patiecharâti.

dâsi va upaṭṭhahanti adusikam sîlasampannam. ||421||
 bhikkhâya ca vicarantam damakam dantam me pitâ bhaṇati |
 so hi si me jâmâtâ nikhipa ponti ca ghaṭikañ ca. ||422||
 so pi vasisvâ pakkham atha tâtam bhaṇati dehi me |
 ponti ghaṭikañ ca mallakañ ca puna pi bhikkham carissâ-
 mi. ||423||

atha nam bhaṇati tâto ammâ sabbo ca me fiṭigānavaggo |
 kim te na karati idha bhana khippam yan te karihitî. ||424||
 evam bhaṇito bhaṇati yadi me attâ sakkoti alam mayham |
 Isidâsiyâ na vaccham ekaghare 'ham sahavatthum. ||425||
 visajjito gato so ahampi ekâkinî vicintemi |
 āpuechitûna gaccham marituye pabbajissam vâ. ||426||
 atha ayyâ Jinadattâ âgacchi gocarâya caramânâ |
 tâtakulam vinayadharî bahussutâ sîlasampannâ. ||427||
 tam disvâna amhâkam utthâyâsanam tassâ paññâpayim |
 nisinnâya ca pâde vanditvâ bhojanam adâsim. ||428||
 annena ca pânena ca khajjena ca yañ ca tattha sannihitam |
 santappayitvâ avacan ayye icchâmi pabbajitum. ||429||
 atha mam bhaṇati tâto idh' eva puttaka carâhi tam
 dharmam |
 annena ca pânena ca tappaya samane dvijâtî ca. ||430||
 athâ 'ham bhaṇâmi tâtam rodantî añjaliñ paññâmetvâ |
 pâpam hi mayâ pakatam kammam tam nijaressâmi. ||431||

1, *edd.* dâsi, B ca, CPS "nti, B uṭhahanti, BLS adusî°, P arûpikam, S sîla°.—
 2, PS sikkhâya, P "kam duṭhana, B 2. hand *del.* dantam.—3, S bhi, P pi,
 B jâtâ, BPS nikkhisa, B 1. hd. santi, 2. hd. ponti, P sevanti ca, L poṭhiñ ca,
 S santi ca ghaṭî°.—4, C so pi ca, P atha tâlam tam.—5, C ponti, L poṭhiñ,
 BPS santi, C pallâñ, S mallakam, P suna, BP bhikkhañ.—6, S tato, BPS amma,
 C om. ca, L mam, CS ma, S fiñâti°, P "bhâna°.—7, B 1. hd., LP ki, C kin,
 P le ta, *edd.* kirati, B 1. hd. P idha ganam, S idha khanam, C khippapavan te
 kari°, S kari°.—8, P ganito, B 1. hd., S ganiko, B 1. hd., PS *on.* yadi, U aitthâ,
 B 1. hd. satto. PS satto alam, C ala.—9, B paccham eka° sâsâsvatthup; last
 word *corr.* 2. hd., P 1. hd. paccha, 2. hd. adds m, S pacceam, P "re sâsâsvatthum,
 S "re sâsâsvatthum, L "vatnum.—10, B 1. hd., P viyajjito, S virajjito, C vissa°,
 S aham, L "kini, B 1. hd., CP ekânikâ, S konikâ, C vicintesi.—11, CLS "tuna,
 P the same or "tunu, B "thuye, L "tûye, S parituye, L pabbajissam, P pabbaji-
 ssa, S pabbajissâ.—12, P "dathâ, C sâ gacchi gocarâmânâ.—13, C takula,
 B 1. hd. S viniyo°, C vinayatherâni, P "vari.—14, C "na ca amhâkaham,
 L uthâ ° yâsanam, P "yâsanam, LP sa, S sa, C "payisu. P "payimsu, but m
 added from 2. hd., S paññâyimuso.—15, P kha, BCPS adâsi.—16, S yam,
 C khajjena yam tattha, B samihitam.—17, BPS avaca, C avoca ayya, L "ajitum,
 P "ajitum.—18, P nam man, C nam, S tato, P idh' e suttakam.—19, P ammena
 sahanena, BPS tappai, C santappaya, S samana, L dvijâtî, BCPS "jâti.—
 20, C rodenti, PS "nti, L añjali, P añcali, CS añjali, S panâ°.—21, C 1. hd.,
 PS nijade°, B nisajjadesseñni.

atha mam bhaṇati tāto pâpuṇa bodhiñ ca aggadhammañ ca |
 nibbânañ ca labhassu yañ sacchikari dvipadaseṭṭho. ||432||
 mâtâpitû abhivâdayitvâ sabbañ ca ñâtigañavaggam |
 sattâham pabbajitâ tisso vijjâ aphassayim. ||433||
 jânâmi attano satta jâtiyo yassâ yañ phalam vipâko |
 tam tava ácikkhisam tam ekamanâ nisâmehi. ||434||
 nagaramhi Erakakacche suvaṇṇakâro aham bahutadhano |
 yobbanamadena matto so paradâram âsevi 'ham. ||435||
 so 'ham tato cavitvâ nirayamhi apaccisam ciram |
 pakko tato ca uṭṭhahitvâ makkañiyâ kucchim okkamim. ||436||
 sattâham jâtakammam mahâkapi yûthapo nillacchesi |
 tass' etam kammaphalam yathâ pi gantvâna paradâram.
 ||437||

so 'ham tato cavitvâ kâlam karitvâ Sindhavâraññe |
 kâñaya ca khañjaya ca elakiyâ kuchim okkamim. ||438||
 dvâdasavassâni aham nillacchito dârake parivahitvâ |
 kiminâ vat̄o akallo yathâ pi gantvâna paradâram. ||439||
 so 'ham tato cavitvâ govâñijakassa gâviyâ jâto |
 vaccho lâkhâtambo nillacchito dvâdase mâse. ||440||
 te puna naigalam aham sakatam ca dhârayâmi |
 andho vat̄o akallo yathâ pi gantvâna paradâram. ||441||
 so 'ham tato cavitvâ vîthiyâ dâsiyâ ghare jâto |
 n' eva mahilâ na puriso yathâ pi gantvâna paradâram. ||442||

1, C nam, S bhanati, S pâpuṇa bodhim, C bodhiyan phala ca, S "numam.—
 2, P labhâsu, C dîvî, 'karf drapada'.—3, cdd. 'pitu, C pitûhi vâdiyitvâ
 sabbam.—4, P sathâham, B 1. hd., S sathâyam, L 'jjita, B apassassi,
 C aphassayi, L apassayi, PS apassasi.—5, C om. attano, C phalavipâko.—6, P
 tathâ, C ácikkhiyam tvañ, O om. tam, C etamanañ, B 1. hd. niyameñi, P nisamâ-
 pehi.—7, C Ekakacche, S Rekakacche, B suvaṇṇi, P 'kayo, C ayam, S pâhû-
 dhano, C pahutano.—8, C yoppana, P 'padena, CP mattho, S asevi, cdd. tam.—
 9, B 1. hd. avicara, 2. hd. apacisom, C aviciyan, P avicieye, S aviciyan, CP ciram.—
 10, C tako, S makkiyâ, B maggatiyâ, BCPS okkami.—11, L 'kaman, P pâha',
 S 'kavi, BCLP yudhapo, S yuthapati, P nilâñcesi, B nilâñchesi, S nilâñcesi.—12, S
 hantvâna.—13, S katvâ.—14, P kâñaya, BPS khajjâya, S chalakiyâ, CPS 'ni,
 B 'mhi.—15, PS nillacrito, C nilaceito, B. 1. hd. LP dârakam, S dârakam,
 C purihitvâ.—16, O vatto, P gantvâ, S hantvâ, P pada'.—17, PVS vâñja-
 kassa (om go), C 'nijja', P bhâviyâ, B 1. hd. Dâsiyâ.—18, B 1. hd. 'dhammo,
 2. hd. 'tampo, L 'tampo, CPS 'ammo, B 1. hd. nillacrito, C nala', S nillajjito,
 L vâse (?).—19, C tena, B 1. hd., S pura, P saketam, CS sakata, C catthadâ-
 yaram pi, P va, L dhârayamhi, P thârayamhi, S mâyramhi.—20, PPS anto,
 LP gantvâ, BS gantvâ, C 'dâyam.—21, LP vîthiyâ, P yare, S jato.—22,
 P bahilâ, S mahila, B hilâ (sic), P suriyo, BLP gantvâ, S gantvâ.

tim̄sativassamhi mato sâkaṭikakulamhi dârikâ jâtâ |
 kapanamhi appabhoge dhanikapurisapâtabahulamhi. ||443||
 tam mam tato satthavâho ussannâya vipulâya vaddhiyâ |
 okadâhati vilapantim acchinditvâ kulagharassa. ||444||
 atha sołasame vase disvâna mam pattayobbanam |
 kaññam oruddha tassa putto Giridâso nâma nâmena. ||445||
 tassa pi aññâ bhariyâ silavatî gunavatî yasavatî ca |
 anurattâ bhattâram tassâham videsanam akâsim. ||446||
 tass' etam kammaphalam yam mam apakaritûna gacchanti |
 dâsi va upatthahantim tassa pi anto kato mayâ ti. ||447||

Isidâstî. ||

cattâlisani pâto samatto. ||

Mantâvatiyâ nagare rañño Koñcassa aggamaheسيّا |
 dhitâ âsi Sumedhâ pâsâdikâ sâsanakarehi. ||448||
 silavatî cittakathikâ bahussutâ buddhasâsane vinitâ |
 mâtâpitaro upagamma bhañati ubhayo nisâmetha. ||449||
 nibbânâbhîratâ ahâ assatam bhavagatam yadi pi dibbam |
 kim aṅga pana tu châkâmâ appassâdâ bahuvighâtâ. ||450||
 kâmâ kaṭukâ âsîvisupamâ yesu mucchitâ bâlâ |
 te dîgharattam niraye samappitâ haññante dukkhitâ. ||451||
 socanti pâpakammâ vinipâte pâpabuddhino |
 sadâ kâyena vâcâya ca manasâ ca asamvutâ bâlâ. ||452||
 bâlâ te duppaññâ acetanâ dukkhasamudayoruddhâ |
 desente ajânantâ na bujjhare ariyasaccâni. ||453||

1, BP tisati°, BPS sâkati°, P "kulami.—2, P kassanamhi, S kapañaddhi, BLPS dhamita°, C gandhi°, B "paris°.—3, C kam man, PS kam mam, LPS suttavâho, C vipulâya ca, B vuddhiyâ, LPS vuddhiyâ.—4, B vilapinti, CLPS vilapanti.—5, C dvîśâna, C pattâyoppanam.—7, C tassâ piyâ bharîyâ, L arîyâ, S tarîyâ, L sila°, BCPS °vati, BCP gunavatî °vati.—8, E anuruttâ, P sattâram, B 1. hd. vindepanam, 2. hd. videsanam, C visenam, P vinepanam, S vindepanam, odd. akâsi.—9, L "philam, add. apakiri°, S "tuna.—10, LP dâsi, BC 2. hd., S ca, BCCLP °hanti, S °hantî, L gato.—11, odd. °dâsi.—12, PS °nipâto.—13, B Mantavatiyâ, C om. agga.—14, BCCLP dhitâ, L âsi, BP asi, pâsâritâ.—15, P khîlavati, BC silavatî, BCPS °kathitâ, S bâ°, odd. vinitâ.—16, L °piñtaro, C upasatikamma, BPS missâ°, L °metâ.—17, C °ratâham, B, C 1. hd., PS apassatam, B bhagavatam.—18, BCCLP kimañgam, S thachâ, BLS appasâdâ, P sabbasadâ, P bahuvighâtâ.—19, B katukâsîvisupamâ, C âsîvisu°, PS âsi°, S vibhupamâ. S halâ.—20, L haññanti.—21, P °pâde, C °budhi°.—22, P saddhâ-kârâna, C vâcâya mana° (om. ca), C om. bâlâ.—23, B dupafâ, P assetanâ, P °dayâruddhâ.—24, PB desentam ajontâ, S adhâ°, P om. na.

saccâni amma buddhavaradesitâni te bahutarâ ajânantâ |
ye abhinandanti bhavagataṃ pihanti devesu upapattim.
||454||

devesu pi upapatti asassatâ bhavagate aniccamhi |
na ca santasanti bâlâ punappunam jâyitabbassa. ||455||
cattâro vinipâtâ dve ca gatiyo kathaici labbhanti |
na ca vinipâttagatânam pabbajjâ atthi nirayesu. ||456||
anujânâtha mamp ubhayo pabbajitum dasabalassa pâvacane |
apposukkâ ghaṭissam jâtimaraṇappahânâya. ||457||
kiñ bhavagatena abhinanditena kâyakalinâ asârena |
bhavatañhâya nirodhâ anujânâtha pabbajissâmi. ||458||
buddhânâm uppâdo vivajito akkhano khaṇo laddho |
sîlânî brahmacariyam yâvajivam na dûseyyam. ||459||
evam bhaṇati Sumedhâ mâtâpitaro na tâva âhâram |
âhariya gahaṭhâ marañavasam gatâ 'va hessâmi. ||460||
mâtâ dukkhitâ rodati pitâ ca assâ sabbaso samabhisâto |
ghaṭenti saññâpetum pâsâdatale chamâ patitan. ||461||
uṭṭhehi puttaka kiñ socitena dinnâ si Vâraṇavatimhi |
râjâ Anikaratto abhirûpo tassa tvam dinnâ. ||462||
aggamahesi bhavissasi Anikarattassa râjino bhariyâ |
sîlânî brahmacariyam pabbajjâ dukkarâ puttaka. ||463||
rajje âñâ dhanam issariyam bhogâ sukhâ daharikâ pi |
bhuñjâhi kâmabhoge vâreyyam hotu te puta. ||464||
atha ne bhaṇati Sumedhâ mâ edisakâni bhavagataṃ asâram |
pabbajjâ vâ hohiti marañam vâ tena c' eva vâreyyam. ||465||

1, BLP saccânt, S bahurâta, P ajântâ.—2, P anandani, C bhagavantam,
P "gatâ, B pi || hanti, L bihanti, BCLP upapatti, S uppatti, BPS
apassatâ, B 1. hd., S bhagavate, P aniccamhi.—4, P va.—5, P cattâro, S pinipâtâ,
S katañ, C kaitha ci labhanti.—6, BLP vinipâttagatâ, BP pabbajâ, P niyayesu.
—7, S âmu, B ubho, L pabbajitum.—8, BCLP apposu, P apposukkâ, C ghatiyam,
PS "marañappa, L "yapa, B 1. hd. "hânessa.—9, P ki, C bhagavatena, P bha-
vutena, S bhagavatena.—10, L pabbajjâ.—11, P buddhâ, B 1. hd., S buddhâni, S
akkhano.—12, S sîlânî, BLP "jivam, edd. du.—13, C bhaṇanti, P bâhâram, BS
âharam.—14, BCPS âhariyam, B 2. hd. âharissam, S gahaṭham, PS marañâ.—
15, P om. ca, B 1. hd., PS samangihato, C 2. hd. "bhilato.—16, BCP pâñ-
petum, S paññâpetum, L pâñdale S pasâda.—17, BCLP puttika, S puttikan,
BCPS ki, C dinnâ mhi Vâ.—18, C Ânika, L Anikarattâ, P Anikadattho, B
dinnam.—19, LS "mahesi, C bhavissati, P bhissasi, C Ânika, L ariyâ.—20,
C sîlâdi, L sîlânî, S caryam, P dukkhara.—21, PS âmu.—22, BP dhâreyyam,
CS dhâreyyam, S hetu, C 1. hd., L puttî.—23, B 1. hd., S athu, so bba, P ata
so bba, BCPS Sumedha, BLPS edisikâni, C edisikâ, BCPS "gatam, B 1. hd.,
S âsâram, P assâram.—24, C om. vâ, BP hohî, C hohisi, S gotâti, edd. om. vâ,
BC (L?) dhâreyyam, P dhâreyyam, S dhâreyyam.

kim iva pûtikâyam asuciñ savanagandham bhayânakam |
kuñapam abhisamviseyyam gattam sakipaggaritam asuci-
puñnam. ||466||

kim iva t' âham jânanti vikûlakam mamsasopitapalittam |
kimikulâlayam sakupabhattam kalevaram kissa diyyâti
ti. ||467||

nibbuyhati susânam aciram kâyo apetaviññâpo |
chuttho kalingaram viya jigucchamânehi ñâtîhi. ||468||
chadâdûna nañ susâne parabhattam nhâyanti jîguchantâ |
niyakâ mâtâpitaro kim pana sâdhârañâ janatâ. ||469||
ajjhositâ asâre kalevare atthinhârusamghâte |
khelässumucchâssavaparipunñe pûtikâyamhi. ||470||
yo nañ vinibbhujitvâ abbhantaram assa bâhiram kayirâ |
gandhassa asahamâna sakâ pi mâtâ jiguccheyya. ||471||
khandhadhâtuâyatanañ sañkhatañ jâtimûlakam |
dukkham yoniso aruciñ bhananti vâreyyam kissa icchey-
yam. ||472||

divase divase tî sattisatâni navanavâ pateyyum kâyamhi |
vassasatam pi ca ghâto seyyo dukkhassa c' eva khayo. ||473||
ajjhupagacche ghâtam yo viññû evam satthuno vacanam |
dîgo tesam samsâro punappunam haññamânânam. ||474||
devesu manusseu ca tirachchânayoniâ asurakâye |

1, BCLP putî°, edd. asuci, C sâsanagandhanam.—2, S kunapam, S abhiyasam°, BCLS °viseyya, B 1. P sântam, B 2. hd. bhastam (?), S santum, edd. sakim, P sañgharitam, S asclî°—3, edd. jânanti, BLPS vikulakam, C vikulakam, edd. mamsam, C yonita°, S sonitapalitam.—4, S sakuna°, S kalebaram, C °vara, B 1. hd. riyyati ti, C riyañ, P riyahiti, S riyyahiti.—5, C nibbû°, P nippu°, C aciram, S kâro.—6, S cuddho, CL kajikaram, B 1. hd. kalinkâ°, BC jikuecha°, P ñatihi, S jâtîhi.—7, BCL chatthuna, P chatthana, S chatthana, B 1. hd., C 1. hd., S parasañbhattam, C 2. hd. paresam bhattam, BC jiku°, B 1. hd., PS °echanta, L °echanta.—8, P ki, CL °rano jana°, B 1. hd., P °raññâ netâ, S °rana netâ.—9, P ahâre, S kalebare, P °ñârâ°, S °ñaru° BPS °panghâte.—10, B 1. hd., kheñmucchâ || sassavaparipunnaputikâyamhi, 2. hd., kheñsumucchâ || dhanassavaparipunnaputî°, L kheñsumucchâ || savaparipunñe putî°, but re *det.*, as it seems. C kheñsumucchâlassacaparipunñe putî°, P kheñpuchâ sassacaparipunnaputî° S kheñpuchâsassacaparipunnaputî°.—11, C vinibbhajitvâ, P vinibbhajitvâ, S assa, B âssâ, C mâ bâhiram, P karimaya.—12, P asaramâna || S °mâna, C 1. hd. sakka, 2. hd. sakkâram, B mânata, C °cheyyam.—13, C khandha°, S °ayatana, C °ayatana, BC samkhâtam, PS sankhâtam, S °mulakam.—14, S yotiso, BLPS aruci bha°, C anivigapanti, B 1. hd., LPS kareyya, B 2. hd. vâreyya, C 1. hd. vâreyya, BPS icchiya, L icchiya, C iccheyyam.—15, edd. ti, P navanuvâ (?), B 1. hd., PS sateyyum.—16, C sañghâto, B 2. hd. corr. dukkhassa ce khayo, P dukkhassa cetayo.—17, edd. ghâta, C eva.—18, C dîgo, edd. tesam sâro.—19, C manusseu, S tirachchina°, P °yonivo, B asûra°.

petesu ca nirayesu ca aparimitâ diyante ghâtâ. ||475||
 nirayesu bahû vinipâttagatassa kilissamânassa |
 devesu pi attânam nibbânasukhâ param n' atthi. ||476||
 pattâ te nibbânam ye yuttâ dasabalassa pâvacane |
 apposukkâ ghatenti jâtimarañappahânâyâ. ||477||
 aji' eva tâta abhinikkhamissam bhogehi kim asârehi |
 nibbiññâ me kâmâ vantasamâ tâlâvatthukatâ. ||478||
 sâ c' evam bhanati pitaram Anikaratto ca yassa dinnâ |
 upayâsi pîtarunâvuto vâreyyam upaññhite kâle. ||479||
 atha asitanicitamuduke kese khaggena chindiya |
 Sumedhâ pâsâdam pîdhatvâ pañhamajjhânam samâpajji.
 ||480||

sâ ca tâhim samâpannâ Anikaratto ca âgato nagaram |
 pâsâde 'va Sumedhâ aniccasâññâ su bhâveti. ||481||
 sâ ca manasikaroti Anikaratto ca âruhi turitam |
 manikanakabhûsitaingo katañjali yâcati Sumedham. ||482||
 raje ânâ dhanam issariyam bhogâ sukhâ daharikâ pi |
 bhuñjâhi kâmabhoge kâmasukhâ sudullabhâ loke. ||483||
 nisatâtham te rajjanam bhoge bhuñjassu dehi dânanî |
 mâ dummanâ ahosi mâtâpitaro te dukkhitâ. ||484||
 tan tam bhanati Sumedhâ kâmehi anaththikâ vigatamohâ |
 mâ kâme abhinandi kâmesv âdinavam passa. ||485||
 câtuddîpo râjâ Mandhâtâ âsi kâmabhoginam aggo |

1, B 1. hd., C aparimoto, P °mithe, S °mite, BCLP diyate, S dîghate, CS
 ghâto, P ghâtho.—2, L nirayesu, P niyaresu, BLPS bahu, C bahuni, S
 "pâtâgo", S kilissa.—3, B 1. hd., P attânam, B 2. hd., C atânam, L
 atânam, P "sukha, S nibbânakhâ.—4, BPS saññâ, C tassâ, B nibbâna, P
 dasaphalassa.—5, cdd. apposukkâ, BLS maranapahâ, P "maranapa".—6,
 PS evam, C tâta, L P 1. hd. ki, B 1. hd. ka, C pasârehi.—7, C nibbiññâ, S
 nibbiññâ, B 2. hd., L kâme, BL vanta [C vântam].—8, B 1. hd., CPS sa, P 1.
 hd., ceva, B ce, B Anikaratto, CP Anika°. C ca ssa sâ dî. —9, B 1. hd., PS
 upassâ, B 2. hd., CL ubhayâya, B 1. hd., pitarunâvatu, B 2. hd., LPS pitarunâ-
 vatâ, C pitarunavata, B 1. hd., CPS dhâreyya, L vâreyya, BP uparîthate,
 S uparîthate.—10, L athapitanîc°, B 1. hd., CPS apitani°, P "nivitha", S
 "nipita", C naggena, BS khaggen' acchimâya, S "gen' acchantiya.—11, B Sume-
 dham, S Sumedhi, C 1. hd., "dam câpikatvâ, B 1. hd. C 2. hd., S câpithatvâ,
 B 2. hd., câpivitvâ, P câpithatvâ, C pathamajjhâne, P pathamo.—12, P tahi,
 C sammâpa°, P samapa°, C Anika°.—13, B 2. hd., "de ca.—14, C va, P om. ca,
 BC manasikaroti, CP Anika°, S Anirato, B 1. hd., aruhi, L âruhi, LPS turita.
 —15, S "bhufi", LPS "rañge, B 1. hd., P katañcîali (corr. 2. hd. B), S kathafajâli,
 S yâcati, C Sumedhâ, P Sumedha.—16, S ânâ, P bhogi, B 2. hd., L bhogâ
 sudharikâ, P dahuyikâ.—17, B 1. hd., bhuñcehi, S yuddula°, P leke.—18, C
 nissa°, S om. te, BPS rajjate.—19, BP "ro pi ta, C "ro duve du".—20, S tam
 tam, P anaththâ, BPS vigatâ mohâ.—21, BPS kâmâ me, P abhinani, B 1. hd.,
 ânavam. B 2. hd., CLP âdi°, BP sassa.—22, BS catudipo, LP catudipo, BS râja,
 S Mandâtâ, L "bhoginam".

atitto kâlañkato na c' assa paripûritâ icchâ. ||486||
 satta ratanâni vasseyya vuñhimâ dasadisâ samantena |
 na c' atti titti kâmânam atittâ 'va maranti narâ. ||487||
 asisûlupamâ kâmâ kâmâ sappasiropamâ |
 ukkopamâ anudahanti atthikanâkâlasannibhâ. ||488||
 anicca addhuvâ kâmâ bahudukkhâ mahâvisâ |
 ayogulo va santatto aghamûlâ dukkhañphalâ. ||489||
 rukkhapphalûpamâ kâmâ mamsapesûpamâ dukhâ |
 supinopamâ vañcanyâ kâmâ yâcitakûpamâ. ||490||
 sattisûlupamâ kâmâ rogo gañdo agham nigham |
 añgârakâsusadisâ aghamûlâm bhayam vadho. ||491||
 evam bahudukkhâ kâmâ akkhâtâ antarâyikâ |
 gacchatha na me bhavagate viñsâso atti attano. ||492||
 kim mama paro karissati attano sisamhi ñayhamânamhi |
 anubandhe jarâmarañe tassa ghâtâya ghañitabbam. ||493||
 dvâram apâpuñitvâna 'yam mâtâpitaro Anikarattañ ca |
 disvâna chamap nisînne rodante idam avoca. ||494||
 dîgo bâlânam samsâro punappunam ca rodatam |
 anamatagge pitu marañe bhâtu vadhe attano ca vadhe. ||495||
 assu thaññam rudhiram samsâram anamataggato saratha |
 sattânam samsaritam sarâhi atthinañ ca sannicayam. ||496||
 sara caturo 'dadhi upanîte assuthaññarudhiramhi |
 sara ekakappam atthinam sañcayam Vipulena samam. ||497||

1, C kâmâtitho, P abhitto, S patitto, C na ca tassa, BCL "puritâ".—2, C sabba, P samante.—3, B na viti ti", P na viti titthi, S na vitthi titti.—4, C asisulu", S asittithisulupa", BCL, P 1. hd. sabba", P "siyo".—5, B 1. hd., PS ukkosamâ. BCLP "kaikalâ", S "kampâkâ".—6, S aticchâ, C 1. hd. adûrvâ, 2. hd. adhûrvâ.—7, L ayogulo, S "ruutto, S santuttho, B 1. hd. S aggâ, P aggâ", S "mûlâ, BLS dukkhañpalâ, P dukkhabelâ.—8, B 1. hd. rukkhaypalâ, B 2. hd. C rukkhaphalâ", PS rukkhapphalâ", CLPS "pesu", BCLP dukkha.—9, BS supinosamâ, C "niyâ mayâ, PS yâcikopamâ, B "kopamâ, C "kupamâ.—10, B satisulu", C "sulû", P satisusû, S sattisusû, S om. kâmâ.—12, P gacchata, P bhagavate, B 1. hd., S bhagavato, B 2. hd. bhavagato, BLS viñsâ, P viñsuso, C attano.—14, C 1. hd. ka, LP ki.—15, C "marapa, S tassâ, P gâtâya, B 1. hd., S ghâtâ, B 1. hd., S ganthitabham, P "tappam.—16, S dâram, add "tvânamham", BCP "Añika", P "rattha".—17, B chama, S chama, C rodente, L rodanti, P rodhante, P idham.—18, BCLP digho, S "ppunañ.—19, LP pitû, BPS vaddhe, P bhattano, P vadho.—20, B 1. hd., CP dhañnam, S dhamñnam, B 1. hd., LS samsaram, B 2. hd. sampâdám, C "ggato ca || atha.—21, P satthânam, B 2. hd. samsaratam, P parâhi, C athisinâ, P athisinam, P athonañ, C om. ca, P sandhiyan, C "ice".—22, BS para, C sara, P parama catuyo, B "dati, CLPS 'dadhi, BCLP upanite, B 1. hd., C, P "dhañnam", in P m 2. hd., as it seems, B 2. hd., "thañnam", S "dhaññisanam", B 1. hd., "rûcineamhi, 2. hd., "rûciramhi, L "rûdhi", S "rucinamhi.—23, C param, B athisinam, C athisinam, P eñhitam, S athisinam; B 1. hd., PS pañcayam.

anamatagge samsarato mahim Jambudipam upanîtam |
kolaṭṭhimattagulikâ mâtâpitusv eva na ppahonti. ||498||
sara tiṇakaṭṭham sâkhâpalâsam upanîtam anamataggato |
pitusu caturaṅgulikâ ghaṭikâ pitupitusv eva na ppahonti.

||499||

sara kâṇakacchapan̄ pubbe samudde aparato ca yu-
gacchidam̄ |
siram̄ tassa ca paṭimukkam̄ manussalâbhhamhi opammam̄.
||500||

sara rûpam̄ phenapiṇḍopamassa kâyakalino asârassa |
khandhe passa anicce sarâhi niraye bahuvighâte. ||501||
sara kaṭasim vadḍhente punappunam̄ tâsu tâsu jâtiṣu |
sara kumbhilabhayâni ca sarâhi cattâri saccâni. ||502||
amatamhi vijjamâne kin tava pañcakaṭukena pîtena |
sabbâ hi kâmaratiyo kaṭukatarâ pañcakaṭukena. ||503||
amatamhi vijjamâne kin tava kâmehi ye pariṭâḥâ |
sabbâ hi kâmaratiyo jalitâ kuthitâ kuptî santâpitâ. ||504||
asapattamhi samâne kin tava kâmehi ye bahusappâtâ |
râjaggicoraudakappiyehi sâdhâraṇâ kâmâ bahusappâtâ. ||505||
mokkhamhi vijjamâne kin tava kâmehi yesu vadhabandho |
kâmesu hi vadhabandho kâmakâmâ dukkhâni anubhonti.
||506||

1, B 1. hd., samsâdato 2. hd. °gârato, C samsârato, P samsâratho, S samsâ-
dato, *cdd.* mahi, BCP Jampû, S Rambu, LP °dipam, BL upanîtam, P upanî-
tam, C upanîtam, P °mattha°, C °mattâ gu°, S °sulikâ, L mâtâmâtusv.—2,
BLPS om. sara, BP °kaṭha, S °kaṭha, C °kathassa, C °sâkha°, P °phalâsam BCPL
upanîtam.—3, P caturaguli°, S caturangulikâ, C °kâ pi ghatikâ mâtâpitu yeva
na ppâ.—4, PS kâma°, B 1. hd., °kacechamyam, B 2. hd., C °kacchakam, L
pubbe, B °cehiddham, C °echinnam, L °echiddham or °echidnam, P °echindam,
S °cehindham.—5, P pirap, C om. ca, BP patîmoṭkam, C paripunnam, S pati-
mokkham, B 1. hd., P osamman, C upaman, S osapannam.—6, S ghara, B 1.
hd., PS pena°, B 2. hd., C phena°, BPS °ñomamassa, C °pingo || pamâya, P
kâra°.—7, C nandhe, S anise, O pharâhi, S râhi (*om. sa*), P bañu°, LS vighâte.
—8, B 1. hd., pura, B 2. hd., PS para, B 1. hd., S katasi, B 2. hd., OLP katasi,
B 1. hd., PS vadhente, B 2. hd., vadhente, C vadhante, L vadente, B 1. hd.,
LPS suppumam, B 2. hd., puppumam, C pukhappumam, PS jâtiṣu.—9, P para,
S cca, P sattâri.—10, S amatâni vija° kim, B °kâtu°, C mitena, BL pîtena, S
om. pîtena.—11, P kammâyatî, P kâṭakatarâ, B pañcakatu°.—12, BCS kim,
S pariṭâḥâ.—13, O sabbâ pi, BLPS kudhitâ, BPS kuppitâ, C kumpitâ, L *om.*
kupitâ, BCS santâpitâ, P kappitâ, B 1. hd., ayampattâ, CPS asumpattâ° S
samâne, P ki, BCS kin, S tâva, B kâme, C bahusamattâ.—14, B °udâkampi°,
P sâdhâyanâ.—15, B kim, PS ki *zdd.* yesu hi, B 1. hd., cadha°, BS °bandhe.
16, B 1. hd., kâmesu kâmâva || bandho dukkhâni anubhonti 2. hd., kâmesu hi
bhâskâmâ du° anubhonti, C kâmesu hi kâmâ vadhabandho || dukkhâni anu-
bhonti, || L kâmesu hi || asâkâmâ du° anu°, PS kâ° hi asukâmâvabandho du° anu°.

âdipitâ tiṇukkâ gaṇhantam dahanti n' eva muñcantam |
 ukkopamâ hi kâmâ dahanti ye te na muñcanti. ||507||
 mâ appakassa hetu kâmasukhassa vîpulam jahi sukham |
 mâ puthulomo va baṇisam gilitvâ pacchâ vihaññasi. ||508||
 kâmam kâmesu damassu tâva sunakho va saṅkhâlabaddho |
 khâhinti khu tam kâmâ châtâ sunakham va candâlâ. ||509||
 aparimitañ ca dukkham bahûni ca cittadomanassâni |
 anubhohisi kâmesu yutto patinissaja addhuve kâme. ||510||
 ajaramhi vijjamâne kin tava kâmehi ye sujarâ |
 maranabyâdhigahitâ sabbâ sabbattha jâtiyo. ||511||
 idam ajaram idam amaram idam ajarâmarapadam asokañ |
 asapattam asambâdhâ akhalitam abhayam nirupatâpan.
 ||512||

adhigatam idam bahûhi amatam ajjâpi ca labhanîyam
 idam |

yo yoniso payuñjati na ca sakkâ aghatamânena. ||513||
 evam bhañati Sumedhâ sañkhâragate ratim alabhamânâ |
 anunentî Anikarattam kese 'va chamam chupi Sumedhâ.
 ||514||

utthâya Anikaratto pañjaliko yâci tassâ pitaram so |
 vissajjetha Sumedham pabbajitum vimokkhasaccadassâ.
 ||515||

vissajjita mâtâpitûhi pabbaji sokabhayabhitâ |
 cha abhiññâ sacchikatâ aggaphalam sikkhamânaya. ||516||

1, add. âdipitâ, P tiṇukkâ, B puechantam, L muccantam, P muechantam, S muntam.—2, P ukkoyamâ, B 1. hd., PS hi kâmâ hi, P mucchanti.—3, S kâmâ, C jahi, B1 S suku.—4, B muthñ P phajî, S bali, CS gilitvâ, C vihaññapi.—5, BC ramassu, PS rapassu, BL sañkhânubandho, C sañkhânam || bandho, P sañkhânubandho, S sañkhânubandho.—6, BLPS kâhinti, C kâhanti, B 1. hd. su, C kâma, B 1. hd. chatâ, C candalo.—7, CLPS bahumi, B 1. hd., PS cittañdoma.—8, C anubo, P bhobipi, BCPS kâmayutto, B 1. hd., CLP patinissada, S patinassada, C andhave, P andhuve.—9, BPS arajjanîhi, BS kiñ, P ki, P tata.—10, C "bâdhî", BLPS "gahikâ, L sabatta.—11, B idam ajaram ida samânam, P idhajarañadasamânam, S idham ajarapidasamânam, C idam ajaram idam arañ idan tam ajarâmarapadaso (sic !), P idham ajarâmarapadaso.—12, B 1. hd., S assamattam, P apasattam, B 1. hd. sambâ, PS asambâ, C akkhalitam, B 1. hd., S "litama ayanî, P arâya.—13, C bahuti pi, S bahuti, P ajjasi, BCLP labhamiyam.—14, S om, yo, P romiso, B 1. hd. payuññati, C payuññati, S payuññati, P va, PLPS om, ca, B 2. hd. âgha, P âghâ.—15, C eva, P ganati, LP Sumodhâ, S samkhâra, P "gatema ruti, BCS rati, B 1. hd., L alamânâ.—16, C arunenti, BLPS "nenti, C Anika, B 1. hd. chusii, S om, chupi.—17, B upathâya, B Animñka, CS Anika, B 1. hd. añcaliko, B 2. hd., LPS añjaliko, C yâva, P yâca.—18, B 1. hd. S "jjeta, L visa, P viya, BL pabbajitum.

achchariyam abbhutan tam nibbânañ âsi râjakaññâya |
 pubbenivâsacaritam yathâ byâkari pacchime kâle. ||517||
 bhagavati Koñâgamane sañghârâmamhi navanivesamhi |
 sakhiyo tîni janiyo vihâradânâm adâsimhâ. ||518||
 dasakkhattum satakkhattum dasasatakkhattum satâni ca
 satakkhattum |
 devesu upapajjimhâ ko pana vâdo manussesu. ||519||
 devesu mahiddhikâ ahumhâ manussakamhi ko pana vâdo |
 sattaratanañ mahesî itthiratanam ahañ âsim. ||520||
 so hetu so pabhavo tam mûlam satthu sâsane khanti |
 tam pañhamasamodhânam tam dhammaratâya nibbânam.
 ||521||
 evam kathentî ye saddahanti vacanam anomapaññassa |
 nibbindanti bhavagate nibbinditvâ virajjantî ti. ||522||
 Sumedhâ. ||

mahânipâto samatto. ||

samattâ theriyâ gâthâyo. ||

3, L Koñâgamane, P °mapena sañghârî° naec, B 1. hd. °râmamhi on nive-
 samhi; corr. 2. hd., S °râmamhi vesamhi.—4, CLS tipi, C janiyo, P vihâri°,
 C °simha.—5, L dasatakkhattum, C om. ca.—6, S uppajjimhâ, C °imha.—7, B
 manussikamhi, C manussikamhi, BLPS om. pana.—8, ed4. mahesi, B itti°, P
 itthiyatanam, BCLP asi, S âsi.—9, B 1. hd. om. second so, S pabhedo, C mûlam
 sâvâsâsane.—10, BP pathama°, C pathamam, L om. patha, P °rathâya (?), L
 nibbâna.—11, B 2. hd., C evam karonti, S anopamâññassa.—12, P nibbindani,
 P bhagavate, S bhagavato, P nippiditvâ, P °ati.—14, L mahâpânto.—15, B
 theriyâ, P has instead of this: theripâlisuttam niñhitap | nibbânapaceayo hotu,
 S theripâli niñhitap, BLS add:

gâthâ satâni cattâri asiti (LS asiti) puna cuddasa |
 theriy' (L theriy') ekutarasatâ sabhâ tâ ñavakkhayâ ti ||

B adds: nibbânapaceayo hotu and then follows the date. S adds: || samattâ
 theriyâ gâthâyo || siddhir astu || me nibbânapaceayo hotu || At the end of the
 last leaf is written with small letters: Sumanârâmâyihârasthânasutakatheri-
 gâthâ ||

N O T E S.

1. athāparena samayena satthari Vesālim upanissāya kūtāgārasālāyam viharante Sudhodanamahārājā setacchattass' eva hethā 'va arahattam sacchikatvā parinibbāyi || atha Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā pabbajjāya cittam uppajji | tato Rohaninadītre Kalahavivādasuttantadesanāya pariyoṣāne nikkhāmitvā pabbajitānam pañcannam kumārasatānam pādāparicārikā ekajjhāsayā 'va hutvā Mahāpajāpatiyā santikam gantvā sabbā 'va satthu santike pabbajissāmā ti Mahāpajāpatim jetthikam katvā satthu santikam gantukāmā ahesum | ayañ ca Mahāpajāpati pubbe pi ekavāram satthāram pabbajjam yācitvā nālattha | tasmat kappakam pakkoṣāpetvā kese chindāpetvā kāsāyāni acchādetvā sabbā tā Sākiyāniyo ādāya Vesālim gantvā Ānandatherena dasabalam yācāpetvā atthagrudhammapatīggahañena pabbajjam upasampadañ ca alattha | itarā pana sabbā pi ekato upasampannā ahesum | ayam ettha sañkhepo | vithārato pan' ettha vatthum tattha tattha pāliyam āgatañeva || evam upasampannā pana Mahāpajāpati satthāram upasañkamitvā abhivādetvā ekamantam atthāsi | ath' assā satthā dhammam desesi | sā satthu santike kammatthānam gahetvā arahattam pāpuñi | sesā pañcasatā bhikkhuniyo Nandakovādapariyoṣāne arahattam pāpuñimsu | evam bhikkhunisaṅge suppatiṭṭhite puthubhûte tattha tattha gāmanigamajanapadarājadhāniṣu kulithiyo kulasuñhāyo kulakumāriyo buddhasubuddhatam dhammasudhammatam saṅghasuppatipattiñ ca sutvā sāsane abhippasannā samsāre ca jātasamvegā attano sāmike mātāpitaro nātake ca

1, cd. Vesāli.—4, cd. 1. hd. Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā, 2. hd. del. gotami.—6, cd. pabbajji.—13, cd. Vesāli, cd. dasaphalañ.—23, cd. Ṭājāthāniṣu.—24, cd. °sunhāyo.—26, cd. sāmikā.

anujânâpetvâ sâsane uram datvâ pabbajîmsu | pabbajitvâ ca silâcârasampannâ satthuno ca therânañ ca santike ovâdam labhitvâ ghatentiyo vâyamantiyo na cirass' eva arahattam sachchâkanisu | tâ hi udânâdivasena tattha tattha bhâsitâ gâthâ pacchâ saṅgîtikârakehi ekajjhâm katvâ ekanipâtâdi-vasena saṅgîtiim âropayîmsu | imâ theriyâ gâthânamâ hi. ||

1. katvâ colena pârutâ ti | pañsukûlakacolehi cîvaram katvâ acchâditasarirâ | tam nivatthâ c' eva pârutâ ca || . . . sukkhadâkañ râ ti | upasametabbassa kilesassa asârabhbâvanidassanam | kumbhiyan ti | tadâdhârassa aniccatuccchâdibhâvanidassanam. ||

11. udukkhale hi dhaññam pakkhipantiyâ parivattentiyâ musalena koṭtentiyâ piṭhî onâmetabbâ hoti ti khujjakâraṇa-hetutâya tad ubhayam khujjam ti vuttam | sâmiko pan' assâ khujjo eva. ||

12. avasâyi (sic) ti | avasâyo vuccati avasânam niññhânam | tam pi kâmesu appatibaddhacittatâya uddhamso tâ ti vakkhamânnattâ samanâkiccassa niññhânam veditabham yassa kassa ci || . . . avasâyi, though given by all the MSS. and the Commentary, cannot but be corrupt. The reading proposed in the text is, I think, the correct one.

19. 20. Nandâ: ayam kira Vipassissa bhagavato kâle Bandhumatinagare gahapatimahâsâlassa dhîtâ hutvâ satthu santike dhammam sutvâ saraneshu ca silesu ca patiññhitâ satthari parinibbute dhâtucetiyan ratanapatiñmanditenâ chaddena katvâ pûjanâ katvâ kâlam katvâ sagge nibbattivâ aparâparam sugatisu yeva samsarantî imasmim buddhuppâde Kapilavatthunagare Khemakassa Sakkassa aggamahesiyâ kuchismim nibbatti Nandâ ti 'ssâ nâmam ahosi. || . . .

21. 22. Jentâ (thus Commentary throughout): ayam pana Vesâliyam Licchavirâjakule nibbatti ti. ||

23. 24. sumuttikâ ti âdikâ Sumângalamâtâya theriyâ gâthâ || ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikârâ tattha tattha bhave kusalam upacinitvâ imasmim buddhuppâde Sâvatthi-

1, ed. pabbajîmsu | pabbajitvâ.—12, ed. pakkhiñtiyâ.—13, ed. kotentiyâ, ed. onâme^o hohi.—17, ed. appatibandha^o.—26, ed. chattena; om. first katvâ, ed. nippa^o.—29, ed. nippatti, ed. nâmâ.—31, ed. nippatti.

yam daļiddakule nibbattitvā vayappattā aññatarassa nałakārassa dinnā paṭhamagabbhe yeva pacchimabhavikam puttām labhitvā tassa Sumaṅgalo ti nāmañ ahosi | tato paṭṭhāya Sumaṅgalamātā ti paññāyitha | yasmā pan' assā nāmañ gottam na pākātam tasmā aññatarā bhikkhunī asaññātā ti pāliyam vuttam || . . . tattha sumuttike ti | sumuttā | kakāro padapūraṇamattam | suṭṭhu muttā vatā ti attho | sāsane attanā paṭiladdhasampattim disvā pasādavasena tassā vā pasāmsāvasena āmantetvā vuttam̄ sumuttike sumuttihā ti || yam pana gihikā visesato jicucchati tato vimuttim dassenti sādhu muttika mhi ādim̄ āha || tattha sādhu muttika mhi ti | sammad eva muttā vata amhi | musalassā ti | musalato | ayam kira daļiddabhāvena gihikākāle sayam̄ eva musalakamman̄ karoti | tasmā evam̄ āha | ahiriko me ti | mama sāmiko ahiriko nillajjo | so mama na ruccatī ti vacanaseso || pakatiyā 'va kāmesu virattacittatāya kāmādhimuttānam̄ pavattim̄ jicuchanti vadati chattakan̄ vāsi (sic) ti | jīvitahetukena kariyāmānam̄ chattakam̄ pi me na ruccatī ti attho | vāsaddo avutta-samuccayattho | tena peļācaigoṭakādi saṃgaṇhāti || veludāñḍādīni gahetvā divase divase chattādīnam̄ karapavasena dukkhajīvitam̄ jicuchanti vadati ahitako me tato ti | keci tato ti vatvā ahitako jarāvaho gihikākāle mama sarīrato vāyatī ti attham vadanti | apare pana ahitako paresam̄ duggandhataro mama sarīrato vāyatī ti attham vadanti | ukkhalikā me daļiddabhāvā ti (corr. 2. hd. to daddubhāvā ti) | me mama bhattapacanabhājanām̄ cirapārivāsikabhbāvena apari-suddhatāya udakasabbagandham̄ vāyatī || tato ayam̄ sādhu muttika mhi ti yojanā || . . . viharāmi vināsemi pajahāmī ti attho. ||

From the beginning of stanza 23 it is very probable that the name of therā Sumaṅgala's mother was Muttā or Sumuttā. cfr. st. 7. 11. Instead of *ahiriko me chattakan̄ vā pi* some seem to have read *ahitako me tato vāti*; but I am very doubtful on this. The interpretation *vināsemi, pajahāmī*

1, ed. dalidda° nippa°.—2, ed. pathama°.—4, ed. nāma.—10, ed. yā; ed. gihikā sessato jikucchati tato vimutti.—12, ed. vatā.—13, ed. gihikāle.—16, ed. pavatti || jigu°.—19, ed. "cañkoṭa°.—21, ed. jikuechanti vadasi.—22, ed. gihikāle.

apparently belongs to B's reading *vihānāmī* or to *vicchindantī viharāmī*, but not to *viharāmī* alone, as given by the MS.

25. . . . *taññ kateñ negamo aggham̄ agghe 'naggham̄ thapesi man ti | tam pañcasatamattam dhanam̄ aggham̄ katvā negamo nigamavāsijano itthiratanabhāvena anaggham̄ pi samānam̄ aghe agghanimittam̄ Addhakāsi ti samaññāvasena man̄ thapesi || tathā man̄ vohari ti attho.* ||

31. *tattha cātuddasī pañcaddasī ti | cuddasannam̄ pūrañi cātuddasī pañcadasannam̄ pūrañi pañcaddasī ti | cātuddasī pañcaddasī yā ca pakkhassā ti sambandho | accantasamyoge c' etam̄ upayogavacanam̄ | yā ca pakkhassa atthamī ti | yā cā ti yojanā pātiñhārikapakkhañ (sic) cā ti | parihāraṇapakkhañ ca cātuddasīpañcaddasīatthamīnam̄ yathākkamam̄ ādito antato vā pavesaniggamavasena uposathasilassa pariharitabbapakkhañ ca | teraspātipādasattamīnavamisu cā ti attho | atthāngasusamāgatan ti | pāññātipātā veramanāfādihi atthāhi aṅgehi sūṭhu samannāgatañ uposatham̄ | upagacchin ti upagamīñ upavasin ti attho. || . . . Afterwards Cy reads upāgacchīñ.—cfr. Dhammapadāñ p. 404. Cy gives the name of the therī as Mettā and Mittā, and states that she had sprung from the Sakyarājakula of Kapilavatthu.*

33. 34. *uddham̄ pādatalā ti ādikā Abhayamātāya theriyā gāthā | ayam̄ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanti Tissassa bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññūtañ patvā ekadivasañ satthāram̄ piñḍaya carantam̄ disvā pasannamānasā pattam̄ gahetvā kaṭacchumattam̄ bhikkham adāsi | sā tena puññakammenna devamanussesu samsarantī imasmīñ buddhuppāde tādisena kammanissandena Ujjeniyam Padumavatī nāma nagarasobhañi ahosi | rājā Bimbisāro tassā rūpasampattiādike guṇe sutvā purohitassa acikkhi | Ujjeniyam kira Padumavatī nāma gaṇikā ahosi (sic) | tam̄ aham̄ datthukāmo mhi ti | purohito sādhu devā ti mantabalena Kumbhiram̄ nāma yakkham̄ āvahetvā yakkhānubhāvena rājānam̄ tāvad eva Ujjenānagaram̄ nesi ||*

⁶, cd. *agghena agghamī*.—⁸, cd. *catu*.—⁹, cd. *catu*, cd. *pañcaddasī*.—¹¹, cd. *om. ti after atthamī*, cd. *yañ cā ti*.—¹⁴, cd. ². hd. *pavesanigama*.—¹⁸, cd. *upagacchi ti upagamī*.—²⁵, *nippatitvā*.

rājā tāya saddhim̄ ekarattim̄ samvāsam̄ kappesi | sā tena gabbham̄ gaṇhi rañño ca ārocesi | mama kucchiyan̄ gabbho patitthahī ti | tam sutvā rājā nam̄ sace putto bhaveyya vadḍhetvā mam̄ dassehī ti vatvā muddikam̄ datvā agamāsi | sā dasamāsaccayena puttam vijāityvā nāmagahaṇadivase Abhayo ti nāmam̄ akāsi | puttañ ca sattavassikakāle tava pitā Bimbisāramahārājo ti rañño santikam̄ pahini | rājā tam passitvā puttasingham̄ paṭilabhitvā kumārakaparihārena vadḍhesi | tassa saddhāpaṭilābho pabbajjāvisesādhhigamo ca hetthā ḡagato yeva | tassa mātā aparabhāge puttassa Abhayattherassa santike dhammam̄ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā bhi-kkhunisu pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammap̄ karonti na cirass' eva saha paṭisambhidhāi arahattam̄ pāpuni || . . . arahattam̄ pana patvā attano puttena Abhayattherena dhammam̄ kathentena ovādavasena tā gāthā bhāsītā udānavasena sayam̄ pi tā eva pacceudāharantū uddham̄ . . . nibbutā ti āha. ||

35. 36. Abhayattheri: . . . imasmim̄ buddhuppāde Ujjeniyam̄ kulagehe nibbattitvā viññūtam̄ pattā Abhayamātu sahāyikā hutvā tāya pabbajitāya sinehena sayam̄ pi pabbajitvā tāya saddhim̄ Rājagahe vasamānā ekadivasam̄ asubhadassanattham̄ Sītavanam̄ agamāsi | satthā gandhakuṭiyam̄ nisinno 'va tassānubhūtāpabbam̄ ārammanam̄ purato katvā tassā uddhumātakādibhāvam̄ pakāsesi | tam disvā samvegamānasā atthāsi | satthā obhāsam̄ pharitvā purato nisinnam̄ viya attānam̄ dassesi | Abhaye bhiduro etc.=st. 35. 36. . . . sāsanāti imā gāthā abhāsi | sā gāthāpariyosāne arahattam̄ pāpuni | . . . arahattam̄ pana patvā udānenītā eva gāthā parivattitvā abhāsi. ||

43. Paṭācārātherim̄ sandhāya vadati | sā bhikkhūnī (sic) upāgacchi (sic) yā (2. hd.) me saddhāyikāyi (sic) pi pāṭho. |

46. suññatasamāpatti� animittasamāpatti� ca aham̄ yad icchitam̄ lābhīnī. |

48. ogayha-m-uttiṇṇam̄ ti vā pāṭho | makāro padasandhikaro | . . . Candabhāgānadiyā tīre. ||

8, ed. passetvā puttasingham̄.—12, ed. pabbajitvā.—14, ed. 1. hd. Abhayatthe^o, 2. hd. "yathe".—15, ed. sā gāthā.—18, ed. nippa^o.—19, ed. simne^o.—23, ed. uddhumātakādibhāvam̄.—32, ed. icchakam̄.

50. *khalu* ti avadhâranatthe nipâto | *tato* hatthidassanato
pacchâ | *tâya* hatthino kiriyâya hetubhûtâya vanam araññam
gatâ cittam samâdhemi yeva. ||

The reading *khalu tâya*, though supported by the Commentator, is no doubt wrong. Perhaps *khalutâ* is a substantive derived from *khalu*, meaning “certainty,” “surety.” This at least would give a very good sense.

51-53. *amma Jivâ* ti âdikâ Ubbiriyâ theriyâ gâthâ | ayam
pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikârâ tattha tattha bhave vivaṭu-
panissayam kusalam upacinantî Padumuttarassa bhagavato
kâle Haṁsavatfnagare kulagehe nibbattitvâ viññûtam pâtâ
ekadivasam mâtâpitusu maṅgalam anubhavitum gehantara-
gatesu adutiyâ sayam gehe ohinâ upakaṭṭhâya velâya bhaga-
vato sâvakam ekam khîṇâsavatheram gehadvârasamîpena
gacchantam disvâ bhikkham dâtukâmâ bhante idha pavisathâ
ti vatvâ there geham pavitthe pañcapatiṭṭhitena theram
vanditvâ gonakâdhi âsanam paññâpetvâ adâsi | niśidi thero
paññiatte âsane | sâ pattam gahetvâ piṇḍapâtassa pûretvâ
therassa hatthe ṭhapesi | thero anumodanam katvâ pakkâmi |
sâ tena puññakammema tâvatimsesu nibbattitvâ tattha yâva-
tayukam uṭṭaradibbasampattim anubhavitvâ tato cutâ sugatisu
yeva samsaranî imasmim buddhuppâde Sâvathiyam gaha-
patimahâsâlakule nibbattitvâ Ubbirî ti nâmam abhirûpâ
dassanîyâ ahosi | sâ vayappatkâle Kosalarâñño attano
gehe nîtâ katipayasamvaccharâtikkamena ekam dhîtaram
labhi | tassâ Jivantî ti nâmam akarñsum | râjâ tassâ dhî-
taram disvâ tuṭṭhamânaso Ubbiriyâ abhisekam adâsi | dhîta
pan' assâ âdhâvitvâ paridhâvitvâ vicaraṇakâle kâlam akâsi |
mâtâ yatha tassâ sarîranikkhepo kato tam susânam gantvâ
divase divase paridevayi | ekadivasam satthu santikam
gantvâ vanditvâ thokam niśiditvâ gatâ | Aciravatfnadiyâ
tire ṭhatvâ dhîtaram ârabba paridevati | tam disvâ satthâ
gandhakutiyan yathânisinno 'va attânam dassetvâ kasmâ
vippalapasi ti pucchi | mama dhîtaram ârabba vippalapâmi
bhagavâ ti | imasmim susâne jhâpitâ tava dhîtaro caturâsi-

21, ed. sugatimsu.—23, Ubbira ti nâmâ.—25, ed. katipayam sam°.—31, ed.
gamî, ed. paridevasi.—34, ed. vippalapasi instead of °lapâmi.

tisahassamattā | tāsam̄ kataram sandhāya vippalapasi ti | tāsam̄ tam̄ tam̄ alāhanaṭhānam dassetvā amma Jivā ti . . .
=st. 51. *anusocasi* ti upaqd̄hagāthām̄ āha || tattha amma Jivā ti mātupacāranāmena dhītuyā alapanam̄ | idam̄ c' assā vippalapanākāradassanam || vanamhi kandasī ti | vanamajjhē paridevasi | . . . sabbā Jivasanāmikā ti | tā sabbā pi Jivantiyā samānanāmikā | . . . 53. *muniñ* ti | sabbaññubuddham̄. ||

54. 55. tattha kim̄ me katā Rājagaha manussā ti | ime Rājagahamanussā kim̄ katā kasmiñ nāma kicce byāvatā | madhupitā va acchare ti | yathā bhanḍam̄ gahetvā madhlum̄ pivanto visaññino hutvā sisam̄ ukkhipitum̄ na sakkonti evam̄ ime pi dhammasaññāya visaññino hutvā maññe sisam̄ ukkhipitum̄ na sakkonti | kevalam̄ acchanti yevā ti attho | . . . tañ ca appatīvāniyan ti | tañ ca pana dhammam̄ anivattita-bhāvāvaham̄ niyyānikam̄ abhikkantattāya thāsotujanasavāna-manoharabhāvena (sic) avasecaniyam̄ (sic) asecakam̄ (sic) anāsittakam̄ pakatiyā 'va mahārasam̄ tato eva ojavantam̄ | osadhan ti pi pāli | vatṭadukkhabyādhīhi kicchāya osadham̄ bhūtam̄ pivanti maññe. ||

57. *Selā* : ayam . . . imasmim̄ buddhuppāde Ālavirāṭhe Ālavikassa rañño dhītā hutvā nibbatti | Selā ti 'ssā nāmam̄ ahosi | Ālavikassa pana rañño dhītā ti katvā Ālavikā ti pi nam̄ voharanti | sā viññūtam̄ pattā satthari Ālavikam̄ damitvā tassa hatthe pattacivaram̄ disvā tena saddhim̄ Ālavīnagaram̄ upagate dārikā hutvā raññā saddhim̄ satthu santikam̄ upagantvā dhammam̄ sutvā pañiladdhasaddhā upāsikā ahosi | sā aparabhāge saññātasamvegā bhikkhunisu pabbajitvā kata-pubbakiccavipassanam̄ pañthapetvā sankhāre sammasantī upanissayasampannattā paripakkaññā na cirass' eva arahattam̄ pāpuṇi | . . . arahattam̄ pana patvā therī Sāvattihi-yam̄ viharati | ekadivasam̄ pacchābhattam̄ Sāvattito nikkhāmitvā divāvihāratthāya Andhavanam̄ pavisitvā aññatarasmiñ rukkhamūle nisidi | atha nam̄ Māro vivekato vicchinitukāmo aññātakarūpena upagantvā || n' atthi=st. 57. . . pacchānu-tāpiñ ti gātham̄ āha. ||

², ed. alahana°.—10, ed. om. gahetvā.—23, ed. Ālavakam.—25, ed. dārakā.—28, ed. °kicce°.—30, ed. theriyā Sā° viharanti (1. hd. vihanti).

60-63. *Somâ*: ayam . . . imasmim buddhuppâde Râja-gahe Bimbisârassa rañño purohitassa dhîtâ hutvâ nibbatti. || . . .

60. na tam dvaṅgulipaññâya itthiyâ pâpuṇitum sakkâ | itthiyo hi sataṭṭhavassakâlato paṭṭhâya sabbakâlam odanam pacantiyo pakkuthite udake taṇḍule pakkhipitvâ ettâvatâ odanam pakkan ti na jânanti | pakkuthiyamâne pana taṇḍule dabbiyâ uddharetvâ dvîhi aṅgulîhi pîlitvâ jânanti | tasmâ dvaṅgulisaññâyâ (sic) ti vuttâ. || (!) According to the Commentator st. 60 is spoken by Mâra.

67-71. *papñavatisati* sassâni ti âdikâ aññatarâya theriyâ gâthâ | ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikârâ tattha tattha bhave vivattpapanissayam kusalam upacinanti imasmim buddhuppâde Devadahanagare Mahâpajâpatigotamîdhâtî hutvâ Vaddhesi nâma | gottato pana apaññâtâ ahosi | sâ Mahâpajâpatigotamiyâ pabbajitakâle sayam pi pabbajitvâ pañcavîsati samvacharâni kâmarâgena upaddutâ accharâ-samghâtamattam pi kâlam cittekaggatam alabhantî bâhâ paggayha kandamâna Dhammadinnatheriyâ santike dhammanpi sutvâ kâmehi vinivattitamânasâ kammaṭṭhânam gahetvâ bhâvanañ anuyuñjantî na cirass' eva chaṭṭâbhîññâ hutvâ attano patipattim paccekkhithvâ udânavasena || *papñavatisati* . . . sâsanâni ti (st. 67-71) imâ gâthâ abhâsi || tattha *accha-râsanghâtamattam* pi ti | ghaṭikâmattam pi khanam aṅguliphothanamattam pi kâlan ti attho || *cittass' upasam'* ajjhagan ti | cittassa upasamam cittekaggam na ajjhagaman ti yojanâ. || . . . 69. sâ bhikkhunin ti | Dhammadinnatherim sandhâya vadati. |

72-76. mattâ vayyena rûpenâ ti âdikâ Vimalâya theriyâ gâthâ || ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikârâ tattha tattha bhave vivattpapanissayam kusalam upacinitvâ imasmim buddhuppâde Vesâliyam aññatarâya rûpûpajîviniyâ itthiyâ dhîtâ hutvâ nibbatti | Vimalâ ti 'ssâ nâmam ahosi | sâ vayappattâ tath' eva duccintitam kappentî ekadivasam âyasmatam Mahâmoggallânam Vesâliyam piñḍâya carantam disvâ

2, ed. nippatti.—5, ed. pakkudhite (correct?).—6, ed. pakkudiyamâne.—7, ed. pilitrâ.—15, ed. pabbajita?—16, ed. upadutâ.—26, ed. bhikkhûni.—32, ed. nippatti.—33, ed. 1. hd. ducitam, 2. hd. duccintitam.—34, ed. *moggalânam.

paṭibaddhacittā hutvā therassa vasanaṭṭhānam gantvā theram uddissa palobhanakammam kātum ārabhi | titthiyehi uyyojītā tathā āsi ti keci vadanti | thero tassā asubhavibhāvanā mukhena santajjanam katvā ovādam adāsi | tam heṭṭhā theragāthāya āgatam eva | tathā pana therena ovāde dinne sā samvegajātā hirottappam paccuppatṭhāpetvā sāsane paṭiladdhasaddhā upāsikā hutvā aparabhāge bhikkhunisu pabbajitvā ghaṭentī vāyamentī hetusampannatāya na cirass' eva arahattam patvā attano paṭipattim paccavekkhitvā udānava-sena || mattā vanṇena . . . nibbutā ti imā gāthā abhāsi. ||

72. aññā samatimaññi 'han ti | aññā itthiyo attano vanṇā-digunehi sabbathā pi atikkamitvā maññi aham || aññāsam vā itthinam vanṇādigune atimaññi | atikkamitvā aññāavamānam akāsim. ||

74. ujjhagghanti (sic; 1. hd. uccha^o) bahūn janan ti | yobbanamadamattam bahubälajanam vippalambhetum hasanti gandhamālāvatthābharaṇādhibi sarīrasabhāvapatičchādanena yāvavilāsbhāvākādhibi (sic) tehi ca vividham nā-nappakāram vañcanam akāsim. ||

82-86. Nandū : ayam . . . imasmiñ buddhuppāde Sākyarājakule nibbatti | Nandā ti 'ssā nāmam akamsu | aparabhāge rūpasampattiyyā sundari Nandā janapadakalyāñi ti ca paññā-yittha. || Cfr. Dhammapadam p. 313 ff. The stanzas quoted at p. 316 differ much from my text.

88. bahūvatasamādānā ti pañcātapatappanādibahuvidhavata-samādānā | gāthāsukhattham bahū ti dīghakaraṇam | addham (cd. om. m) sisassa olikhan (sic) ti | mayham pi sisassa addham eva mundemi | keci addham sisassa olikhan ti kesakalāpassa addham jaṭābandhanavasena bandhetvā addham vissajjesin ti attham vadanti || Cy has abhuñji as C, and^o explains it by: rattiyam bhojanam na bhuñji. ||

93. riñcītvā paramam atthan ti | jhānavipassanāmaggaphalādiuttamam attham jahitvā chadditvā || In Cy the therī is called Mittakālikā. ||

¹, cd. paṭibandha^o.—3, cd. asī, cd. °vibhāvana.—14, cd. akāsi.—17, cd. māla^o.—21, cd. nippatti.—25, cd. bahu^o.—32, cd. i. hd. ricchitvā.

99. *maggam añjusān* (sic) *ti | majjhama pati patti bhāvato*
añjusam (sic) *uparimaggam uppādenti. ||*

102-106. Soṇâ according to the Commentator was also called Bahuputtikâ (patikulamp gatâ dasa puttadhītaro labhitvâ Bahuputtikâ *ti paññayittha*). Cfr. Note on Dhammapada st. 115, which is also quoted in the Commentary.

105. *anantaravimokkhāsin* *ti | aggamaggassa anantarā*
uppannavimokkhā āśiṇ | rūpi rūpāni passati *ti* ādayo hi
attha pi vimokkhā anantaravimokkhā nāma na honti | maggā-
nantaram anuppattā *ti* phalavimokkhā pana samāpattikāle
pavattamānā pi pañhamamaggānantaram eva samuppattito
tam upādāya anantaravimokkho nāma | yathā maggasamādhī
anantarikasamādhī *ti* vuccati. ||

106. *tattha thi* (sic 2. hd.; 1. hd. *dhidha*) *tav' atthu Jane*
iampi (sic) *ti | aṅgānam* sithilabhbhāvakaraṇādhinā *jammi*
lāmake *jane tuyham dhi* (sic 2. hd.; 1. hd. *thita*, corr. to *thi*
and afterwards to dhi) *atthu* (1. hd. *ttha*) *tava dhitāro* (sic)
hotu. || If I am not mistaken, the Commentator's reading
(cfr. L) was: *dhi tav' atthu Jane jammi*, which is quite out of
place here. Compare v. v. l. l. on st. 343. I am not sure
whether I have hit the correct reading.

107-111. *lūnakesi* *ti* ādikā Bhaddāya Kunḍalakesāya
theriyā gāthā | ayam . . . imasmīn buddhuppāde Rājagahē
sethīkule nibbattiitvā Bhaddā *ti* 'ssā nāmam ahosi | sā mahatā
parivārena vadḍhamānā vayappattā tasmiṇ yeva nagare puro-
hitassa puttān Satthukam nāma coram sahodham gahetvā
rājāñāya nagaraguttikena māretum āghātanam nīyamānam
sīhapañjare olokentī disvā patibaddhacittā hutvā sacē tam
labhbāmi jīvissāmi no ce marissāmi *ti* sayane adhomukhā
nipajji | ath' assā pitā tam pavattim sutvā ekadhitāya bala-
vasineho sahassalañcam datvā upāyena coram vissajjāpetvā
gandhadakena nhāpetvā sabbābharanapati manditam kāretvā
pāsādam pesesi | Bhaddā pi paripūṇamanorathā atirekālañ-

10, ed. vimokkhāna.—11, ed. anupatto *ti* phalavikkhāpanasamāpattikāle.—
12, ed. pathama^o.—13, ed. yato.—25, ed. nippattiitvā.—28, ed. āghātanam.—
29, ed. sīhāñcēpāñicare, ed. pañibandha.—31, ed. nippajji.

kârena alaukaritvâ tam paricarati | Satthuko katipâham vîtinâmetvâ tassâ âbharâpesu uppannalobho Bhadde aham nagaraguttikena gahitamatto 'va corapapâte adhivatthâya devatâya sac' âham jîvitam labhâmi tuyham balikammam upasamharissâmî ti patthanam ayâcim | tasmâ balikammam sajjâpehî ti | sâ tassa manam pûrissâmî ti balikammam sajjâpetvâ sabbâbharañavibhûsitâ sâmikena saddhim ekam yânam abhiruya devatâya balikammam karissâmî ti corapâtam abhirûhitum âraddhâ | Satthuko cintesi | sabbesu abhirûhantesu imissâ karanam gahetum na sakkâmhî ti | parivârajanam tatth' eva thapetvâ tam eva balibhâjanam gâhâpetvâ pabbatam abhirûhanto tâya saddhim piyakatham na kathesi | sâ iingiten' eva tassâdhîppâyam aññâsi | Satthuko | Bhadde tava uttarisâtakam omuñcetvâ kâyârûjhapasâdhanam bhañdikam karohî ti | sâ pi | mayham ko aparâdho ti | kim nu bâle balikammatthañ âgato ti saññam karosi | balikammâ padesena pana tava âbharanum gahetum âgato ti | kassa pana ayya pasâdhanam kassa ahan ti | nâham etam vibhâgam jânâmî ti | hotu ayya, ekam pana me adhîppâyam pûrehi | alainkataniyâmen' eva âlingitum dehî ti | so sâdhû ti sampaticchi | sâ tena sampaticchitabhâvam ñatvâ purato âlingetvâ pacchato âlingantî viya pabbatapapâte pâtesi | so patitvâ cuññaviecuññam ahosi | tâya katam acchariyam disvâ pabbate adhivathâ devatâ kosallam vibhâventi imâ gâthâ abhâsi |

na so sabbesu thânesu puriso hoti pañdito |
itthi pi pañditâ hoti tattha tattha vicakkhanâ ||
na so sabbesu thânesu puriso hoti pañdito |
itthi pi pañditâ hoti muhuttam api cintaye ti ||

tato Bhaddâ cintesi | na sakkâ mayâ iminâ niyâmena geham gantum | ito gantvâ ekapabbajam pabbajissâmî ti niganthârâmam gantvâ niganthê pabbajjam yâci | atha nam te âhamsu | kena niyâmena pabbajâ hotû ti | yam tumhâkam

3, ed. nagararattikena, ed. gahitamatto ca, oz. adhivatthâya.—9, ed. abhiruyhamtum. —19, ed. jânâmî and om. ti.—24, ed. adhivattâ.—28, ed. mahuttam. In a quotation from the Apâdâna this verse runs thus: itthi pi pañditâ hoti lahup athavacintî |—30, ed. pabbajî, ed. 1. hd. nigantârâmam, 2. hd. nigandha°, ed. nigandhapabbajam.—32, ed. tena.

pabbajjâya uttamam̄ tad eva karothâ ti | te sâdhû ti tassâ tâlatthinâ kese luñcetvâ pabbâjesum | puna kesâ vadâhantâ kundalavatfâ hutvâ vadâhesun | tato pañthâya sâ Kuñdalakesâ nâmâ jâtâ | sâ tattha uggahetabbam samayam vâdamaggañ ca uggahetvâ ettakam̄ nâmâ ime jânanti ito uttarim viseso n' athi ti ñatvâ tato apakkamitvâ yattha yattha panñditâ atthi tattha tattha gantvâ tesam̄ jânanasippam uggahetvâ attanâ saddhim kathetum sapattam adisvâ yam yan gâmam vâ nigamam vâ visati tassa dvâre vâlikârâsim katvâ tasmim̄ jambusâkham thapetvâ yo mama vâdanâ ârope tum sakkoti so imam̄ sâkham maddatû ti samîpe thitadârakanam saññam datvâ vasanaññhanam gacchati | sattâham pi jambusâkhâya tath' eva thitâya tam gahetvâ pakkamati | tena ca samayena amhâkam bhagavâ loke uppajjivâ pavattavaradhammacakko anupubbena Sâvatthim upanissâya Jetavane viharati | Kuñdalakesâ pi vuttanayena gâmanigamarâjadhanîsu vicarantî Sâvatthim patvâ nagaradvâre vâlikârâsimhi jambusâkham thapetvâ dârakânam saññam datvâ Sâvatthim pâvisi | ath' âyasmâ dhammasenâpati ekako 'va nagaram pa-visanto tam sâkham disvâ tam dametukâmo dârake pucchi | kasmayam sâkhâ evam thapitâ ti | dârakâ tam attham ârocesum | therô | yadi evam, imam̄ sâkham maddathâ ti âha | dârakâ tam maddimsu | Kuñdalakesâ katabhattakicca nagarato nikkhmantî tam sâkham madditam disvâ ken' idam madditan ti pucchitvâ therena maddâpitabhâvam ñatvâ apakkhiko vâdo na sobhati ti Sâvatthim pavisitvâ vithito vithim vicarantî passeyyâtha samanehi Sakyaputtiyehi saddhim mayham vâdan ti ugghosetvâ mahâjanaparivutâ aññatarasmin rukkhamûle nisinnam dhammasenâpatim upasaikamitvâ pañisanthâram katvâ ekamantam thitâ kim tumhehi mama jambusâkhâ maddâpitâ ti âha | âma mayâ maddâpitâ ti | evam sante tumhehi saddhim mayham vâdo hotu ti | hotu bhadde | kassa pucchâ kassa vissajjanâ ti |

3, ed. kundalavatfâ.—5, ed. etthakam, ed. uttari.—9, ed. vâlika.—10, ed. tassa jampu.—11, ed. maddatu si.—12, ed. "rakânam dasafam.—13, ed. jampu.—15, ed. Sâvatthi.—16, ed. vihareti.—17, ed. "ñhanîsu, ed. Sâvatthi.—18, ed. vâlika" jampu, ed. Sâvatthi.—21, ed. sâkham.—26, ed. Sâvatthi, ed. pavisetvâ vithito vithi.—30, ed. pañisanthâram.—31, ed. jampu.—33, ed. 2. hd. visujjanâ.

pucchâ nâma amhâkam pattâ ti | tvam̄ yam attanâ jânakanakam̄
 pucchâ ti | sâ sabbam̄ eva attanâ jânana vâdam̄ pucchi | therô
 sabbam̄ vissajjesi | sâ uparipucchitabbañ ajânantî tuñhî
 ahosi | atha nam̄ therô âha | tayâ bahum̄ pucchitam̄ | aham̄
 pi tam̄ ekam̄ pañham̄ pucchissâmî ti | pucchatha bhante ti |
 therô ekam̄ nâma kin ti imam̄ pañham̄ pucchi | Kunḍalakesâ
 n' eva antam̄ na koñim passantî andhakâram paviñthâ va
 hutvâ na jânâmi bhante ti âha | tvam̄ ettakam̄ pi ajânantî
 aññam̄ kim jânissasi ti vatvâ dhamman̄ desesi | sâ therassa
 pâdesu patitvâ bhante tumhe saranam̄ gacchâmî ti âha | mâ
 mam̄ tvam̄ bhadde saranam̄ gaccha | sadevake loke agga-
 puggalam̄ bhagavantam̄ eva saranam̄ gacchâ ti | evam̄
 karissâmî bhante ti | sâ sâyûñhasamaye dhammadesanave-
 lâyâ satthu santikam̄ gantvâ pañcapatiñhitena vanditvâ
 ekamantam aññhâsi | satthâ tassâ ñâñapariñpâkam̄ ñatvâ |

sahassam api ce gâthâ anathapadasaññitâ |
 ekam gâthâpadam seyyo yam sutvâ upasammati ti ||¹

imam̄ gâtham âha | gâthâpariyosâne yathâñhitâ 'va saha
 pañsambhidâhi arahattam pâpuñi | . . .

112-116. nañgalehi kasam̄ khettan ti âdikâ Pañcârâya
 theriyâ gâthâ || ayam̄ hi Padumuttarassa bhagavato kâle
 Hamsavatinagare kulagehe nibbattitvâ viññûtam pattâ eka-
 divasam̄ satthu santike dhammam̄ suñantî satthâram̄ ekam̄
 bhikkhunîm vinayadharânam̄ aggañthâne ñhapentam disvâ
 adhikârakammam̄ katvâ tam ñhanantaram patthesi | sâ yâva-
 jivam̄ kusalam̄ katvâ devamanussesu samsarantî Kassapa-
 buddhakâle Kikissa Kâsikarañño gehe pañsandhim gahetvâ
 sattannam̄ bhaginînam abbhantarâ hutvâ vîsativassasahassâni
 brahmacariyam acari | bhikkhusañghassa pariveñam akâsi |
 sâ devaloke nibbattâ ekam̄ buddhantaram dibbasampattim
 anubhavitvâ imasmim buddhuppâde Sâvatthiyam setthigehe

¹ Dhammapadam st. 101. This does not agree with the Commentary on Dhpdl., in which this stanza is said to have been spoken to the thera Dârucirî, while st. 102, 103. are referred to Kundalakesî.

1, ed. om. ti.—4, ed. tassâ bahum.—7, ed. koñi, ed. paviñthâya hutvâ.—22, ed.
 nippatitvâ.—24, ed. bhikkhunî.

nibbattitvā vayappattā attano gehe ekena kammakárena saddhim kilesasanthavam akási | tam mātāpitaro samajáti-kassa kumárassa dātum divasam gānghāpesum | tam ūatvā sā hatthisáram gahetvā tena katasanthavena purisena saddhim aggadvárena nikkhmitvā ekasmin gāmake vasantī gabbhī ahosi | sā paripakke gabbhe kim idha anāthavásena | kulagehe gacchāma sāmī ti vatvā tasmin ajja gacchāma sve gacchāmā ti kālavikkhepam karonte nāyam bālo mām nessati ti tasmin bahi gate gehe patīsāmetabbaṃ patīsāmetvā kulagharam gatā ti mayham sāmikassa kathethā ti patīvissakaghara-vásinam acikkhitvā ekikā 'va kulagharam gamissāmī ti maggām patīpajji || so āgantvā gehe tam apassanto patīvissake puechitvā kulagharam gatā ti sutvā mām nissāya kuladhítā anāthā jätā ti padānupadām gantvā sampāpuṇi || tassā antarāmagge eva gabbhavutthānam ahosi | sā pasūtakālato patīthāya patīpassaddhā gamam anuyuttā sāmikamp gahetvā nivatti || dutiyaváram pi gabbhī ahosi ti ádi sabbam purimanayen' eva viithārettabbam | ayam pana viseso | yadā tassā antarāmagge kammajavatā calimṣu tadā mahākālamegho udapādi | samantato vijjulatāhi adittam viya meghadhanitehi bhijjamānam viya ca dhārānipātanirantaram nabham ahosi || sā tam disvā sāmī me anovassakam thānam jānāhi ti áha | so ito c' ito ca olokento ekam tīṇasāñchannam gumbam disvā tattha gantvā hatthagatāya vásiyā tasmin gumbe dāndake chinditukāmo tīnehi sañchāditavammikasante utthitarukkhadanda-kam chindi | tāvad eva ca nam tato vammikato nikkhmitvā ghoraviso ásīviso dāmsi | so tatth' eva patitvā kālam akāsi | sā mahādukkham anubhavantī tassa āgamanam olokentī dve pi dārake vātavutthim asahamāne viravante urantare katvā dvīhi jānukehi dvīhi hatthehi ca bhūmim uppilītvā yathāthitā 'va rattim vītināmetvā vibhātāya rattiyā mamsapesivannam ekam puttam pilotikācumbatāke nipajjāpetvā hatthehi urehi ca pariggahetvā itaram ehi tāta pitā te ito

2, ed. °sandhvam.—3, ed. ganha°.—4, ed. hatthasáram, ed. °sandhavena.—7, ed. ajja gacchāmā ti, 2, hd. adds sve gacchāmā after gacchā.—8, ed. nessasi.—10, ed. patīvissaka°.—11, ed. °garan.—12, ed. °visake.—15, ed. patīpassaddha.—21, ed. °nipātam nirantaram.—25, ed. sañcādita°, 2, hd. sañjādita°.—29, ed. °vutthi.—30, ed. jaṇu°, ed. bhūmi.—32, ed. pilotikacumbitāke nippa°.

gato ti vatvā sāmikena gatamaggena gacchantī tam vammī-kasamipe kālānkatā nisinnam disvā mam nissāya mama sāmiko mato ti rodantī paridevantī sakalarattī devena vutthattā jannukappamānam tanuppamānam udakam savantī antarāmagge nadim patvā attano mandabuddhitāya dubbalatāya ca dvīhi dārakehi saddhim udakam otaritum avisahantī jetthaputtam orimatīre thapetvā itaram ādāya paratīram gantvā sākhābhāngam atharitvā tattha pilotikā-cumbaṭake nipajjāpetvā itarassa santikam gamissāmī ti bālaputtakam pahātum asakkontī punappunam nivattitvā olokayamānā nadim otarati | ath' assā nadimajjhām gatakāle eko seno tam dārakam disvā māṃsapesi ti saññāya ākāsato gami | sā tam disvā ubho hatthe ukkhipitvā su sū ti tikkhattum mahāsaddam nichāresi | seno dūrabhāvena tam anādiyanto kumārakam gahetvā vehāsam uppati | orimatīre thito putto ubho hatthe ukkhipitvā mahāsaddam nichārayamānam disvā mam sandhāya vadatī ti saññāya vegena udake pati | iti bālaputto senena jetthaputto udakena hato | sā eko putto senena gahito eko udakena vūlho panthe me pati mato ti rodantī paridevantī gacchantī Sāvatthito āgamantaṇ ekam purisam disvā pucchi | kattha vāsi ko sī ti || Sāvatthi-vāsiko mhi ammā ti || Sāvatthiyam asukavīthiyam asukakulam nāma atthi | tam jānāsi tātā ti || jānāmi ammā ti | tam pana mā puccha aññam pucchā ti || aññiena me payojanam n' atthi | tad eva pucchāmi tātā ti || amma tvām attano ācikkhitum na desi | ajja te sabbarattī devo vassanto dittho ti || dittho me tāta | mayham eva so sabbarattī vuttho | tam kāraṇam pacchā kathessāmi | etasmīm tāva me setthighehe pavattīm kathehi ti || amma ajja rattiyam setthiñ ca bhariyāñ ca setthiputtañ ca tayo pi jane avatharamāne gehe patite ekacitakāyan jhāpenti | svāyam dhūmo paññāyati ammā ti || sā tasmin khaṇe nivatthavattham pi patamānam na sañjāni | sokummattakam nāma patvā || || jātarūpen' eva ubho puttā kālānkatā panthe mayham pati mato | mātā pitā ca bhātā ca

2, ed. vammikampamipe.—3, ed. °ratti.—4, ed. jappuka°, ed. savanti.—5, ed. nadī.—8, ed. pilotikacumbitake.—11, ed. olokiyamīnā, ed. atha sā nadī°.—16, ed. nichāriyamānam.—21, ed. vāsi.—26, ed. demī.—27, ed. °ratti.—28, ed. ekasmiñ.—29, ed. pavatti.—30, ed. °ramāmar geham.—31, ed. °takāya jhāyanti.

ekacitakasmim dayhare || || ti vilapanti paribbhamantî tato
 paṭṭhâya tassâ nivâsanamattena pi vatthena patitenâcârattâ
 Paṭâcârâ tv eva samaññâ ahosi | tam disvâ manussâ gaccha
 ummattike ti keci kacavaram matthake khipanti aññe pañsum
 okiranti apare ledḍû khipanti | Satthâ Jetavane mahâparisa-
 majhe nisiditvâ dhammam desento tam tathâ paribbhaman-
 tim disvâ nânâparipâkañ ca oloketvâ yathâ vihârabhimukhî
 âgacchatî tathâ akâsi | parisâ tam disvâ imissâ ummattikâya
 ito âgantum mâ datthâ ti âha | bhagavâ mâ nam vârayitthâ
 ti vatvâ avidûratthânampi âgatakâle satim patilabha bhaginî ti
 âha | sâ tâvad eva buddhânubhâvena satim labhitvâ nivattha-
 vatthassa patitabhâvam sallakkhetvâ hirottappam paccupatthâ-
 petvâ ukkuṭikampi nisidi | eko puriso uttarisâṭakamp khipi | sâ
 tam nivâsetvâ Satthâram upasaīkamitvâ pañcapatiñthitena
 vanditvâ bhante avassayo me hotha | ekamp me puttam seno
 gaṇhi eko udakena vûlho panthe pati mato mâtâpitaro bhâtâ
 ca gehena avatthâtâ matâ ekacitakasmim jhâyantî ti sâ soka-
 kâraṇamp âcikkhi || satthâ Paṭâcâre mâ cintayi | tava avassayo
 bhavitum samatthass' eva santikamp âgatâ si | yathâ hi tvam
 idâni puttâdinamp maraṇanimittam assûni pavattesi evam
 anamatagge saṃsâre puttâdinamp maraṇahetu pavattitam
 assu catunnamp mahâsamuddânam udakato bahutarân ti
 dassento ||

mahâsamuddesu jalâm parittakamp tato bahu assujalam
 anappakam |

dukkhena phuṭṭhassa narassa socato kiñkâraṇâ sokavasâ
 pamajjasî ti ||

gâtham abhâsi | evam satthari anamataggapariyâyakatham
 kathente tassâ soko tanutarakbhâvam agamâsi | atha nam
 tanubhûtasokamp niatvâ Paṭâcâre puttâdayo nâma paralokam
 gacechantassa tânam vâ lenam vâ saraṇam vâ bhavitum na

1, ed. dayhare ti. || || The words from jâto to da° are metrical.—2, ed.
 °mattena pi vatthena pi vatthena acarato patitâcârattâ.—5, ed. ledḍu.—6, ed. °nti.
 —9, ed. âgantu.—10, ed. sati patilabhi bhaginî ti.—11, ed. sati.—12, ed. paccu-
 patha° ukku° sampatinpajjaya nisidi.—19, ed. tam.—21, ed. pavattita.—24, ed.
 1. hd. catfus before mahâ°.—26, ed. socatâ.—28, ed. amanatagra°.—29, ed.
 1. hd. tanutaram ahanutaram, 2. hd. del. ahanutaram.—30, ed. Paṭâcâri.—
 31, ed. lepam.

sakkonti ti | vijjamānā pi te na santaye 'va | tasmā pāñditena
attano sīlam visodhetvā nibbānagāmī maggo yeva sādhetabbo
ti dassento || || na santi puttā tāṇāya . . . = Dhamma-
padam st. 288. 289 || || ti imāhi gāthāhi dhammām desesi |
desanāvasāne Paṭācārā sotāpattiphale patīṭhāpitā pabbajjam
yāci | satthā tam bhikkhunīnam santikam netvā pabbājesi |
sā laddhūpasampadā uparimaggatthāya vipassanāya kammam
karonti ekaṃ divasam ghaṭena udakam ādāya pāde dhovantī¹
udakam pi āsiñcitam thokam thānam gantvā pacchijji |
dutiyavāram āsittam tato dūram agamāsi | tatiyavāram
āsittam tato pi dūrataram agamāsi | sā tad eva ārammaṇam
gahetvā tayo vāre paricchinditvā mayā paṭhamam āsittam
udakam viya ime sattā paṭhamavayē pi maranti tato dūram
gataṃ dutiyavāram āsittam udakam viya majjhimavayē pi
tato dūrataram gataṃ tatiyavāram āsittam udakam viya
pacchimavayē pi maranti yevā ti cintesi | satthā gandhakuṭi-
yām nisinno 'va obhāsam pharitvā tassā sammukhena ṭhatvā
kathento viya | evam etam Paṭācāre | sabbe p'ime sattā mara-
ṇadhammā | tasmā pañcannam khandhānam udayabbayam
apassantassa vassasatam jīvato tam passantassa ekāham pi
ekakkhanam pi jīvitam seyyo ti imam attham dassento ||

yo ca vassasatam jīve . . . = Dhp. st. 113.

ti gāthām āha | gāthāpariyosāne Paṭācārā saha paṭisambhi-
dāhi arahattam pāpuṇi | . . . arahattam pana patvā sekkhā-
kāle attano paṭipattim paccavekkhītvā uparivisesassa nibbatti-
tākāram vibhāventī udānavasena || naṅgalehi . . . = st. 112-116
. . . ti imā gāthā abhāsi. ||

112. tattha *kasān* ti kasikammam karonto | puthutthe hi
idam ekavacanam | *pavapan* ti bijāni vapantā | *chamā* ti
chamāyam | bhummathe hi idam paccatthavacanam. || . . .

117. 118. According to the Commentator stanzas 117. 118
were first uttered by Paṭācārā, and afterwards repeated by
the theris together with their own gāthās 119-121.

1, ed. vijjamānāsitenasanti evam tasmā.—2, ed. maggā.—5, ed. patīṭhāpetvā.
—8, ed. ekantidivam.—10, ed. tatiyam vā°.—12, ed. paricchiditvā.—17, ed.
samukhena.—20, ed. *sata jīvanato.—21, ed. jīvitam sepeñti ti.—25, ed. °patti,
ed. nippattita°.—29, ed. ekam vacanam.

122. *bhattacolassa nâdhigam* ti | bhattassa colassa ca pâri-pûrim nâdhigacchim. |

127-132. ettha ca âdito catasso gâthâ Patâcârâya theriyâ sesânâm pañcamattânam itthisatânam sokavindanavasena vi-sum visum bhâsitâ | tassâ ovâde thatvâ pabbajitvâ adhigata-visesâhi tâhi pañcasatamattâhi bhikkhunihi cha pi gâthâ paccekam bhâsitâ ti datthabbâ | pañcasatâ Patâcârâ ti | Patâcârâya theriyâ santike laddhaovâdatâya Patâcârâya vuttam avedisun ti katvâ Patâcârâ ti laddhanâmâ pañcasatâ bhi-khuniyo. |

129. *ayâcito tato 'gacchi* ti | tato paralokato kena c' ito idha âgacchi | âgato ti pi pâli | so ev' attho âgato. |

133. tattha *aṭṭâ* ti additâ | *ayam eva vâ pâtho* | additâ pîlitâ ti attho. |

136. *sañ cittam paṭiladdhâna* ti | buddhânumbhâvena ummâdam pahâya attano pakaticittam paṭilabhitvâ. |

138. *etudantikâ* ti | etam idâni mayâ adhigatam arahattam antopariyosânâm etesan ti etadantikâ sokâ | na dâni tesam sambhavo atthi ti attho || *yato sokâna sambhavo* ti | yato antonijjhânalakkhaṇânam sokânam sambhavo tesam c' upâdânakkhandhasaṅkhâtâ vatthû adhitthânâni ñânatiraṇapahâna-pariññâhi pariññâtâ | tasmâ sokâ etadantikâ ti yojanâ. ||

139-144. . . . evam eva tattha tattha bhave âyatanañ gatam ulâram puññakammam katvâ sugatisu yeva samsaritvâ imasmin buddhuppâde Magadharatthe Sâgalanagare râjakule nibbatti | Khemâ ti 'ssâ nâmam ahosi | suvanñnavannâ kañca-nasannibhattâ vayappattâ Bimbisârarañño geham gata satthari Veļuvane viharante rûpamattâ hutvâ rûpe dosam dasseti ti satthu dassanâya na gacchatî || râjâ manussehi Veļuvanassa vanne pakasetvâ deviyâ vihâradassanâya cittam uppâdesi | atha devî vihâram passissâmî ti râjânâm paṭipucchi | râjâ vihâram gantvâ satthâram adisvâ gantum na labhissâti ti vatvâ purisânâm saññam adâsi | balakkârena pi devim dasabalam dassethâ ti | devî vihâram gantvâ divasabhâgam

2, ed. °pûri °gacchi.—4, ed. sesam.—5, ed. pabbajitvâ.—7, ed. °sata.—9, ed. avedisû ti.—13, ed. aṭṭâ (twice).—15, ed.° bhâve.—19, ed. sokana.—21, ed. ñâta°.—24, ed. samsaretvâ.—30, ed vediyâ.—33, ed. devî.

khepetvâ nivattentî satthâram adisvâ 'va gantum âraddhâ |
 atha nam râjapurisâ anicchantî pi satthu santike nayimsu |
 satthâ tam âgacchantî disvâ iddhiyâ devaccharâsadisañ
 itthim nimminitvâ tâlapaññam gahetvâ vijamânam akâsi |
 Khemâ devî disvâ cintesi | evarûpâ nâma devaccharâpañ-
 bhâgâ itthiyo bhagavato avidûre tiññanti | aham etâsan
 parivâritâ na ppahomi manam pi (?) nikkârañapâpacittassa
 vasena natthâ ti nimittam gahetvâ tam eva itthim olokaya-
 mânâ atthâsi | ath' assâ passantiyâ 'va satthu adhiññâhabalena
 sâ itthi paññamavayam atikkamma majjhimavayam pi
 atikkamma pacchimavayam patvâ khaññadantâ palitakesâ
 valitatacâ hutvâ saddhim tâlapaññena parivattitvâ pati |
 tato Khemâ katâdhikârattâ evam cintesi | evamvidham pi
 sarîram ïdisam vipattim pâpuñi | mayham pi sarîram evam-
 gatikam eva bhavissatî ti | ath' assâ cittâkâram ñatvâ
 satthâ || || ye râgarattânupatanti sotam | sayamkatam makk-
 tako va jâlam | etam pi chitvâna pparibbajanti | anapekkhino
 kâmasukham pahâyâ ti || (= Dhp. st. 347) gâtham âha |
 sâ gâthâpariyosâne saha paññambhidâhi arahattam pâpuñi ti
 atthakathâsu ãgatam | Apadâne pana imam gâtham sutvâ
 sotâpattipphale paññithitâ râjânam anujânâpetvâ pabbajitvâ
 arahattam pâpuñi ti ãgatam | tatthâyam Apadânapâli | . . .
 . . . tam ekadivasam aññatarasmiñ rukkhamûle divâvihâram
 nisinnam Mâro pâpimâ taruñarûpena upasañkamitvâ kâmehi
 palobhento || daharâ turam . . . = st. 139 . . . ti gâtham
 âha. ||

143. tattha *aggim paricaram vane* ti | tapovane aggihuttam
 paricaranto | *yathâbhuccam pajânantâ* (sic) ti | pattiyo (sic)
 yathâbhûtam aparijânantâ. cfr. st. 159. ||—*paricaram* for
 paricarantâ. Cfr. st. 112 *kasam* and *parapam*; Ten Jât.
 p. 117, 12. 21.: *obhâsayam*.

151. *dhitâ Majjhassa atrajâ* ti | Majjhânâmassa setthino
 orasâ dhitâ. |

159. *yathâbhuccam pajânantî* (sic) ti | pavattihetuâdi yathâ-
 bhûtam anavabojjhanti. |

2, ed. anicchanti.—3, ed. âgacchanti.—4, ed. itthi, ed. bijamânam.—9, ed.
 vassantiyâ.—10, ed. pathama^o.—15, ed. cittâkâram.—21, ed. pabbajitvâ.—27,
 ed. aggi, ed. om. vane ti.

163. *hetvâ (sic) puttam samupiyam (sic) ti | piyâyitabbam
ñâtiparivattabhogakkhandhañ ca hitvâ.* |

166. *oran̄ âgamantyânti ti râ pâli | so ev' attho || na-y-idam
punad (sic) ehisî ti | orambhâgîyanam saññojanânam pahânenâ
idam kâmañthânam kâmabhavam pañsandhivase na punar âga-
missasi | rakâro padasandhikaro | itthan ti râ pâli | ithatham
kâmabhavam icc eva attho | . . . gâthâpariyosâne theri saha
pañsambhidâhi arahattam patvâ udânavasena bhagavatâ bhâ-
sitaniyâmen' eva imâ gâthâ abhâsi | ten' etâ theriyâ gâthâ
nâma jâtâ. ||*

170. *tattha bhikkhunin ti | Khemâtherim sandhâya vadati. ||*

171. *uttamatthassa pattiyyâ ti | arahattassa nibbânass' eva
vâ pattiyyâ adhigamâya. ||*

178. *Pañcârûnasasanan ti pi pâtho. |*

182-188. Câlâ: *ayam . . . imasmîpi buddhuppâde Ma-
gadhesu Nâlakagâme Surûpasârîbrâhmapriyâ kucchimhi
nibbatti | tassâ nâmagañanâdivase Câlâ ti nâmam akâpsu |
tassâ kaniñthâya Upacâlâ ti atha tassâ kaniñthâya Sisûpacâlâ
ti | imâ tissô pi dhammasenâpatissa kaniñthabbaginiyo |
imâsam puttânam pi tîñnam idam eva nâmam | yâ sandhâya
theriyâ gâthâya Câlâ Upacâlâ Sisûpacâlâ ti âgatam. ||*

199. *sakkâyasmin ti khandhapâñcake | purakkhatô pura-
kkhârakârino | idam vuttam hoti | Mâra tayâ vuttâ tâvatim-
sâdayo devâ bhavato bhavam upagacchantâ aniccatâdianekâ-
dinavâ kule sakkâye patiñthitâ | tasmâ tasminp bhave upapatti-
kâle vemajjhakâle pariyosânakâle ti tasmin tasmin kâle
sakkâyam eva purakkhitvâ ñhitâ | tato eva avitivattâ sakkâ-
yam nissaranâbhîmukhâ ahutvâ sakkâyatîram eva anupari-
dhâvantâ jâtimarañasârino râgâdihi anugatattâ punappunam
jâtimarañam eva anusaranti | tato na vimuccantî ti ||—
Though supported by Cy the reading purakkhatô (=Skt.
*puraskṛtas nom. plur. of *puraskṛt) is certainly wrong.*

201. *pakampite ca loka kena ci pakampetum cåletum*

3, ed. om. vâ.—6, ed. 1. hd. yakâro.—11, ed. "theri.—12, ed. uttamattassa,
ed. arahatassa.—17, ed. nâmagañam.—18, ed. Sisupa.—19, ed. om. ti, ed.
dhammadesanâpî.—20, ed. ye.—21, ed. ye.—22, ed. sakkâya.—26, ed. pari-
vemajjhâ, ed. kâla.—27, ed. sakkâya.—28, ed. ppuunam.—33, ed. pikampetum.

asakkuneyyatāya akampiyam ||—This reading is perhaps preferable to that given in the text.

204–212. *mā su te Vaddha lokamhē ti ādikā Vaddhamātāya theriyā gāthā | ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhave vivattupanissayam kusalam upacinantī anukkamena sambhūtavimokkhasambhārā hutvā imasmim buddhuppāde Bhārukacchanagare kulagehe nibbattitvā vayappattā patikulam gatā ekaputtam vijāyi | tassa Vaddho ti nāmam ahosi | tato paṭṭhāya sā Vaddhamātā ti vohārittha. ||*

209. *appamattassa jhāyato ti | appamattāya jhāyantiyā | lingavipallāsena h' etam vuttam | . . . evam vuttam ovādam aikusam katvā sañjātasamvego thero [i.e. Vaddho] vihāram gantvā divāthāne nisinno vipassanam vaddhetvā arahattam patvā attano patipattim paccavekkhitvā sañjātasomanasso mātu santikam gantvā aññam byākaronto || ulāram vata etc. =st. 210–212. ti imā tisso gāthā abhāsi | atha therī attano vacanam aikusam katvā puttassa arahattuppattiyyā ārādhita-cittā tena bhāsitagāthā sayam paccanubhāsi | evan tā pi theriyā gāthā nāma jātā. ||*

213–223. *kalyāṇamittatā ti ādikā Kisāgotamiyā gāthā | ayam kira Padumuttarassa bhagavato kāle Hamsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā viññūtam pattā ekadivasam satthu santike dhammam suṇantī satthāram ekam bhikkhunim lūkhacivaraḍharānam aggatīthāne ṭhapentam disvā adhikārakammam kātvā tam thānantaram patthesi | sā kappasata-sahassam devamanussesu samsarantī imasmim buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyam duggatakule nibbatti | Gotamī ti 'ssā nāmam ahosi | kisasāfratāya pana Kisāgotamī ti vohariyittha | tam patikulam gatam duggatakulassa dhittā ti paribhavimsu | sā ekam puttam vijāyi | puttalābhena c' assā sammānam akāmu | so pan' assāutto ḍhāhvītvā paridhāhvītvā kilanakāle thito kālam agamāsi | ten' assā sokummādo uppajji | sā aham pubbe paribhavappattā hutvā puttassa jātakālato paṭṭhāya sakkāram pāpuṇim | ime mayham puttam bahi chāḍdetum pi*

14, *ed. samjāta.*—20, Since there is attached a particular interest to the legend of Kisāgotamī, I here give the commentary at full length. cfr. Thiessen, Die Legende von Kisāgotamī. Breslau 1880.—20, *ed. Kissā.*—23, *ed. bhikkhuni.*—27, *ed. duggatakule.*—28, *ed. kissā . . . Kissā.*—29, *ed. "bhavisu.*—32, *ed. agatasi, ed. mā.*—34, *ed. pāpuṇi, ed. chāḍdetum.*

vâyamantî ti sokummâdavasena matakalevaram aṅgenâdâya puttassa me bhesajjam dethâ ti gehadvârapatiपâtiyâ nagare vicarati | manussâ bhesajjam kuto ti paribhâsanti | sâ tesam katham na ganhâti | atha nam eko pañditapuriso ayam puttasonena cittavikkhepam pattâ etissâ bhesajjam dasabalo jânissatî ti cintetvâ amma tava puttassa bhesajjam sammâ-sambuddham upasaṅkamitvâ pucchâ ti âha | sâ satthu dhammadesanâvelâyam vihâram gantvâ puttassa me bhesajjam detha bhagavâ ti âha | satthâ tassâ upanissayaṁ disvâ gaccha nagaram pavisitvâ yasmim gehe ko ci matapubbo n' atthi tato siddhatthakam âharâ ti âha | sâ sâdhu bhante ti tuṭhamânasâ nagaram pavisitvâ paṭhamagehe yeva gantvâ mama puttassa bhesajjatthâya siddhatthakam âharâpemî ti sace etasmin gehe ko ci matapubbo n' atthi siddhatthakam me dethâ ti âha | ko idha mate gaṇetum sakkotî ti | kiñ tehi aham siddhatthakehi ti dutiyam tatiyam gham gantvâ buddhânuhâvena vigatummâdâ pakaticitte ṭhitâ cintesi | sakale nagare ayam eva niyâmo bhavissati | idam hitânu-kampinâ bhagavatâ diṭham bhavissati ti samvegam labhitvâ tato ca bahi nikkhâmitvâ âmakasusâne chaḍdetvâ imam gâtham âha ||

na gâmadhammo no nigamassa dhammo na câpi 'yam
ekakulassa dhammo |
sabbalokassa sadevakassa es' eva dhammo yad idam
aniccatâ ti. ||

evañ ca pana vatvâ satthu santikam agamâsi | atha nam satthâ laddho te Gotami siddhatthako ti âha | niṭhitam bhante siddhatthakena kammapam | patiṭṭhapanam me hothâ ti âha | ath' assâ satthâ |

tam puttapasusammattam . . . = Dhp. st. 287 . . .
gacchatî ti gâtham âha | gâthâpariyosâne yathâthitâ 'va sotâpattiphale patiṭṭhâya pabbajjam yâci | satthâ pabbajam anujânâsi | sâ satthâram tikkhattum padakkhiṇam katvâ

1, cd. °manti, om. ti.—3, cd. manusse.—4, cd. gaphati.—8, cd. °desann°.—12, cd. pavisitvâ pathama°.—13, cd. âharâpeti.—16, cd. siddhattha°.—20, cd. chaḍdetvâ.—29, cd. assa.—33, cd. anujânâmi.

vanditvā bhikkhunupassayam gantvā pabbajitvā upasampadām labhitvā na cirass' eva yonisomanasikārena kammam karontī vipassanam vadḍhesi ti | ath' assā satthā |

yo ca vassasatam . . . = Dhp. st. 114 . . . padan ti imam obhāsagāthām āha | sā gāthāpariyosāne arahattam pāpuṇitvā parikkhāravalāñje paramukkāṭhā hutvā tīhi lūkhehi samannāgatam cīvaraṁ pārupitvā vicari | atha nam satthā Jetavane nisinno bhikkhuniyo paṭipāṭiyā thānantare ṭhapento lūkhacivaraḍharānām aggatīṭhāne ṭhapesi | sā attano paṭipattim paccevekkhitvā satthāram nissāya mayā ayam viseso laddho ti kalyāṇamittatāpasamsāmukhena imā gāthā abhāsi | *kalyāṇa*^o=st. 218-223. ||

216. *dukkho itthibhāvo* ti ādikā dve gāthā aññatarāya yakkhiniyā itthibhāvam garahantiyā bhāsitā. ||

216. 217. *apekkaccā sakīm vijātāyo* ti | ekaccā itthiyo ekavāram eva vijātā paṭhamagabbhe vijāyanadukkham asa-hantiyo galale (sic) apakantanti attano givām chindanti | *sukhumāliniyo visāni khādantī* ti | sukhumālasarīrā attano sukhumālabhāvena khedam avisahantiyo visāni pi khādanti | *janamārakamajjhagatā* ti | janamārako vuccati mūlhagabbho mātugāmajanassa mārako | majjhagatajanamārakā kucchi-gatamūlhagabbhā ti attho | *ubho pi byasanāni anubhontī* ti | gabbho gabbihi cā ti dve pi janā maraṇamāraṇantikabyasa-nāni pāpuṇanti | apadassa na gaṇanti ti janamārakā nāma kilesā | tesam majjhagatā kilesasantānapatitā ubho pi jāyā-patikā idha kilesaparijāhavasena āyatim duggatiparikkilesa-vasena byasanāni pāpuṇanti ti | imā kira dve gāthā sā yakkhini purimattabhāve attano anubhūtadukkham anussaritvā āha | therī pana itthibhāve ādinavavibhāvanāya paccanubhāsanti avoca || *uparijaññā gacchanti* ti ādikā dve gāthā Paṭācārāya theriyā pavattim ārabbha bhāsitā || tattha *uparijaññā gacchanti* ti upagatavijāyanakāle maggam gacchanti | appattā sakam geham panthe vijāyitvā patim matam addasam

1. ed. pabbajitvā.—6. ed. "valafice.—7. ed. sampannāgatam, ed. pārūpīpetvā.—16. ed. pathamabbhe.—21. ed. "gatājana".—23. ed. gambhīri, ed. maraṇam māraṇantikam byāsanāni.—24. ed. apadasa, om. tī.—25. ed. jāyapatikā.—26. ed. "parilāhā".—29. ed. ādinavavibhā.—31. ed. pavatti.—33. ed. 1. hd. mante, 2. hd. pante, ed. pati.

ahan ti yojanâ | *kapañikâyâ* ti varâkâya | imâ kira dve gâthâ
 Pañcârâya tada sokummâdapattâya vuttâ 'va vuttakâra-
 anukarañavasena itthibhâve âdînavavibhâvanatham eva
 theriyâ vuttâ || ubhayam p' etam udâharanabhbâvena ânetvâ
 idâni attano anubhûtam dukkham pi bhâventi *khñakuline*
 ti âdinâ âha | tattha *khñakuline* ti bhogâdîhi pârijuñappatta-
 kule | *kapañe* ti | kapanam aññâtam patte | ubhayam c' etam
 attano eva âmantanavacanam. || . . . Cy also gives the story
 of Kisâgotamî as told in the Apadânam. Since this im-
 portant work is in course of publication, I forbear quoting
 the passage here.

224. *ubho mâtâ ca dhitâ ca mayam âsum sapattiyo ti* | mâtâ
 ca dhitâ câ ti ubho mayam aññamaññam sapattiyo ahumha |
 Sâvatthiyam kira aññatarassa vâñijassa bhariyâya pacchusave-
 lâya kucchiyam gabbho sañthâsi | sâ tam na aññâsi | vâñijo
 vibhâtâya rattiyâ sakatesu bhandam âropetvâ Râjagaham
 uddissa gato | tassa gacchantakâle gabbho vadâhetvâ 'va
 paripâkam agamâsi | atha nam sassu evam âha | mama putto
 cirappavuttho tvañ ca gabbhini | pâpakam tayâ katan ti | sâ
 tava puttato aññam purisam na jânâmî ti âha | tam sutvâ pi
 sassu asaddahanti tam gharato nikkadâhi | sâ sâmikam gave-
 santî anukkamena Râjagaham sampattâ | tâvad eva c' assâ
 kammajavâtesu calantesu maggasmîpe aññataram sâlam
 paviñthâya gabbhavuñthânam ahosi | sâ suvanñabimbasadi-
 sam puttam vijâyitvâ anâthasâlâya sayâpetvâ udakakiccam
 kâtum bahi nikkhantâ | ath' aññataro aputtako satthavâho
 tena maggena gacchanto asâmikâya dârako mama putto
 bhavissati ti tam dhâtiyâ hatthe adâsi | ath' assa mâtâ udaka-
 kiccam katvâ udakam gahetvâ patinivattitvâ puttam apassantî
 sokâbhîbhûtâ paridevitvâ Râjagaham apavisitvâ 'va patipajji |
 tam aññataro corajetthako antarâmagge disvâ patibaddhacitto
 attano pajâpatim akâsi | sâ tassa gehe vasantî ekam dhîtarâm
 vijâyî | atha sâ ekadivasam dhitarâm gahetvâ thitâ sâmikena

1, ed. pakanikâyâ.—2, ed. vuttâyavuttakârayanukarana°.—3, ed. âdîna-
 vanvibhâ.—5, ed. khñakuline.—7, ed. 1. hd. "ne ti | karamanâñtam, 2. hd.
 ne ti | kapanam aññatam.—12, ed. sapattiyo.—13, ed. sapattiyo ahumâ.—19, ed.
 1. hd. cirappavutto, 2. hd. cirappavutho.—21, ed. nikadâhi.—24, ed. "bimbi".—
 26, ed. om. kâtum.—31, ed. tum, ed. patibandha.—32, ed. "pati".

bhanḍitvā dhītaram mañcake khipitvā dārikāya sīsam̄ thokam bhindi | tato sāmikam bhāyitvā Rājagaham̄ eva paccāgantvā serivicārena vicarati | tassā putto pathamayobbane ḥito mātā ti ajānanto attano pajāpatim akāsi | aparabhāge tam̄ corajetṭhakadhītaram bhaginībhāvam̄ ajānanto vivāham̄ katvā attano geham̄ ānesi | evam̄ so attano mātarām bhaginiū ca pajāpati katvā vāsesi | tena tā ubho pi sapattivāsam̄ vasim̄su | ath' ekadivasam̄ mātā dhītu kesavat̄tim̄ mocetvā ūkam̄ oloketi sīse vanam̄ disvā app eva nāmāyam̄ mama dhītā bhaveyyā ti pucchitvā sam̄vegojātā hutvā Rājagahe bhikkhunīupassayam gantvā pabbajitvā katapubbakiccā vivekavāsam̄ vasanti attano ca pubbapaṭipattim̄ paccavekkhitvā ubho mātā ti ādikā gāthā abhāsi | tā pana tāya vuttagāthā 'va kāmesu ādinavadassana vasena paccanubhāsanti ayam theri ubho mātā ca dhītā cūti āha | tena vuttam̄ | sā jhānasukhena phalasukhena nibbāna sukhenā vītināmenti imā tisso gāthā abhāsi ti. |

236-251. Puṇṇā: ayam . . . imasmim buddhuppāde Anāthapindikassa setṭhino gharadāsiyā kucchimhi nibbatti. ||

240. ajānato, which is the reading of all the MSS. stands for ajānanto.

242. orabbhikā ti orabbaghāṭakā | sūkarikā ti sūkaraghāṭakā | macchikā ti kevaṭṭā | migavadhkā ti māgadhikā | vajjhaghāṭakā ti vajjhākamme niyuttā. |

248. upacca (sic) sañcicca | . . . upaccā (sic!) ti rā pāṭho | upatetvā (sic) ti attho. ||

250. 251. ettha ca brāhmaṇena vuttagāthā pi attanā vutta gāthā pi pacchā theriyā paccekabhāsítā ti sabbā theriyā gāthā eva jātā. ||

252-270. visatinipāte kālabhamaravarṇasadisā ti ādikā Ambapāliyā theriyā gāthā | ayam̄ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tathā tathā bhave vivat̄upanissayam kusalam̄ upacincantī Sikhissa bhagavato sāsane pabbajitvā upasampannā hutvā bhikkhunīsikkhāpadam samādāya viharantī ekadivasam̄ sambulūhi bhikkhunīhi saddhim̄ cetiyam vanditvā

1, ed. khipi.—2, ed. bhinti.—3, ed. pathama°.—4, ed. °pati.—6, ed. bhaginiū.—7, ed. pajāpati, ed. sapati°.—8, ed. °vatti, ed. 1. hd. ukkam, 2. hd. ukam.—12, ed. °gāthā ya kā°.—14, ed. paccānu°.—18, ed. nippatti.—23, ed. vajjhīghā° ti vajjhātakamme.—30, ed. °ādhikāra.—31, ed. pabbajitvā.

padakkiṇam karonti puretaram gacchantiyâ khinâsavatheriyâ khipantiyâ sahasâ khelapiṇḍam cetiyaṅgane pati | tam khinâsavatherim apassitvâ gantvâ sayam pacchato gacchanti tam khelapiṇḍam disvâ kâ nâma gaṇikâ imasmim thâne khelapiṇḍam pâtesi ti akkosi | sâ bhikkhunikâle sīlam rakkhanti gabbhavâsam jigucchitvâ upapâtikattabhbâve cittam thapesi | tena carimattabhbâve Vesâliyam râjauyyâne ambarukkhamûle opapâtikâ hutvâ nibbatti | tam disvâ uyyânapalo nagaram upanesi | ambarukkhamûle nibbattatâya sâ Ambapâli tv eva vohariyitha | atha nañ abhirûpañ dassanîyam pâsâdikam vilâsakantikâdiguṇavisesamuditam disvâ sambahulâ râjakumârâ attano attano pariggâhañ kâtukâmâ aññamaññam kalaham akamsu | tesam kalahavûpasamatthañ tassâ kamma-sañcoditâ vohârikâ sabbesam hotu ti gaṇikâthâne thapesum | sâ satthari patiladdhasaddhâ attano uyyâne vihâram katvâ buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa niyyâdetvâ pacchâ attano puttassa Vimalakonḍaññatherassa santike dhammam sutrâ vipassanâya kammam karonti attano sarîrassa jarâjîna-bhâvam nissâya samvegajâtâ saṅkhârânam aniccatam eva bhâventi | kâlakâ bhamaravaṇñamasadisâ etc.=st. 252-270. ti imâ gâthâyo abhâsi. ||—cfr. Mahâvagga VI, 30 (=Mahâparinibbânasuttañ p. 19, 8 ff.) VIII, 1 ff.

252. *vellitaggâ* ti kuñcitaggâ | mûlato patthâya yâva aggâ kuñcitâ vellitâ âdikâ (?) | *muddhajâ* ti kesâ | . . . sânavâk-sadisâ ti | sâṇasadisâ vâkasadisâ ca sâṇavâkasadisâ c' eva | makacivâkasadisâ (sic) câ ti pi attho. |

253. *vâsito* ca (sic) *surabhikaranyañdako* ti | *pupphagandhvâ-sacunñâdîhi* *vâsito* *vâsam* gâhâpito pasâdhanasamuggo viya sugandhi | *pupphapûrañ mama uttamaṅgabhûto* (sic) ti | campakasumanamallikâdipupphhehi pûrito pubbe mama kesa-kalâpo | nimmalo ti attho | *tan* ti uttamaṅgam | atha pacchâ | etârisalomagandhikanam pâkatikalomagandham eva jâtam | atha

3, ed. "theri.—6, ed. jikucchitvâ.—7, ed. râjâ°.—11, ed. "kantukâdi".—13, ed. te tam kalaham.—17, ed. santikam.—26, Probably bâkuvâkasadisâ is the correct reading.—29, ed. "pura, 2, hd. "pure. I have written uttamaṅgabhu and take this in the sense of "hair."—30, ed. camma", ed. pupphe mama.—32, ed. etarissa".

vā salomagandhikan ti matthalomehi samānagandham | elakalomalagandhan ti pi vadanti. ||

254–256. kānanam̄ ra sahitam̄ suropitam̄ ti | sut̄thu ropitam̄ sahitam̄ ghanasannivesam uddham̄ eva ut̄hitaujudighasākham̄ upavanam̄ viya | kocchasūcivicitaggasobhitam̄ ti | pubbe kochena suvanṇasūciyā ca kesajat̄vijatañanena vicitaggam̄ hutvā sobhitam̄ | ghanabhāvena vā kocchasadisam̄ hutvā phalādanta-sūcihi vicitaggañat̄yā sobhitam̄ | tan̄ ti uttamañgajap̄ | viralam̄ tahiñ takin̄ ti | tattha tattha virañlam̄ vilūnakesañ | kañha-gandhakasurañnamāñditan̄ ti | suvanṇavajirādīhi vibhūsitañ kañhakesapuñjakam̄ | ye pana pañhakanyūkasurañnamāndhitān̄ (sic!) ti pañhanti tesam sañhāhi suvaññasūcihi jat̄vijatañanena mañditan̄ ti attho | sobhate sureñhi 'lañkatan̄ ti | sundarehi rājarukkhaphalasadiñehi kesavenñhi alañkatañ hutvā pubbe virājate | tañ jarāya khalitam̄ siram̄ katan̄ ti | tam̄ tathā sobhitam̄ siram̄ idāni jarāya khalitam̄ khandākhañdikam̄ vilūnakesañ katan̄ | cittakārasukatā ra lekhitā ti | cittakāreñā sippinā nilāya vanṇadhatuyā sut̄thu katā lekhā viya | subhamukkā pure mamañ ti | sundarā bhamukā pubbe mama | sobhañe (sic) gatañ (sic) mama bhamukā | valihi palambitā ti | nalāntante uppānnāhi valihi palambantā ti. |

257. bhassarā ti pabbhassarā | surucirā ti sut̄thu rucirā | yathā mañi ti mañimuddikā viya | nettādhesun̄ ti sunettā ahe-
sum̄ | abhinilāmāyatā ti | abhinilā hutvā āyatā ca | te ti nettā | jarāy' abhihatā ti | jarāya abhihatā. |

258. sañhatuñgasadisi cā ti | sañhatungasesamukhāvaya-
vānam̄ anurūpā 'va | sobhate ti vattetvā thapitaharitālavatti
(sic) viya mama nāsikā | sobhate su abhiyobbanam̄ sati (sic) ti |
sundare abhinavayobbanakāle | sā nāsikā idāni jarāya nivā-
ritasobhatāya pañsedhikā viya ca jātā. |

259. kañkañam̄ ra sukatam̄ suniñthitan̄ ti | purimakappaka-
tam̄ suvanṇakaikañam̄ viya | vatthalabhbāvam̄ (sic) sandhāya

4, ed. ut̄hitā°.—6, ed. "jat̄ñivijñata".—7, ed. phalādantasucihi; phalā is corrupt.—8, ed. virañham̄ tahi.—10, ed. suvanṇavajirādīhi ed. kañha° (corr.?).—11, read: saphakhandākasuvanṇamāñditan̄ (?).—13, ed. suvenihī.—15, ed. virā-
jite, ed. khalitam̄ apparently corrupted from khalati.—16, ed. saram̄, ed. khandā-
tikam̄.—18, ed. sut̄ha.—20, ed. palampitā.—21, ed. palampantā.—24, ed. abhinilā-
māyathā ti abhinilā hutvā āyatā | om. ca.—28, ed. mama sikā, ed. "yoppanan̄.

vadati | sobhate ti sobhante | sobhante ti vâ pâtho | su iti
nipâtamattam | kannapâliyo ti kañnapantâ. | . . .

260. pattalimakulavâpasadisâ ti | kadalimakulasadisa-
vanâ | khanâdâ ti | khanâdanabhedanapatanehi khanâditâ
khanâdhâvam gatâ | pîtakâ ti | vanânbhedena pîtabhâvam
gatâ. |

262. santhakam mudâ (sic) ra suppamajjita ti | sutthu
pamajjita santhakam (sic) suvanânañkhâ viya. | . . .

263. vattapalighasadisopamâ ti | vattena parighadañdena
samasamâ | tâ ti | tâ ubho pi bâhâyo | yathâ pâtalippalitâ (sic)
ti | jajjarabhâvena phalitapâtalîsâkhâsadisâ. |

264. . . . yathâ mûlacakulhikâ (sic) ti | mûlakakañdâsadisâ. |

265. pinarâttapahituggatâ ti | pînâ vattâ aññamañnam
pahitâ 'va hutvâ uggañ uddhamukhâ | sobhate su thanakâ
pure maman ti | mama ubho pi thanâ yathâvuttarûpâ hutvâ
suvaññakalâpiyo viya sobhisum | puthutthe hi idam ekavaca-
nam | atitatthe ca vattamânavaçanam | theriti (sic) va lam-
pantanodakâ (sic) ti | te ubho pi me thanâ anudakâ galitajalâ
veñûdañdake ñhapitam udakabhasmâ (sic) viya lambanti |
I am unable to make out the correct reading.

267. nágabhoga sadisopamâ ti | hatthinâgassa hatthena sa-
masamâ | hatthi hi idha bhunijati etenâ ti bhogo ti vutto |
tâ ti | ûruyo | yathâ relunâliyo ti | idâni veñupabbasadisâ
ahesum. |

270. . . . so 'palepapatito ti | so ayam samussayo apalepa-
patito | abhisâñkhâralepaparikkhayena pâtâbhimukho ti attho |
so pi alepapatito ti vâ padaviggaho | so ev' attho | jarâgharo
ti | jinñaghara sadiso | jarâya vâ gharabhûto ahosi. |

271-278 are spoken by the father of Rohini.

278. puññâ sukhehi dhammehâ ti | ekantasukkehi ana-
vajjadhammehi paripuññâ. |

283. na te sam kotthe osenti ti | te samañâ sam attano
santakam sâpateyyam kotthe na osenti | na patisâmetvâ tha-
pentî | tâdisassa pariggahassa abhâvato | kumbhin ti | kum-
bhiyam | kalopiyam ti | pacchiyam. | . . .

2, ed. kannagandhâ.—3, ed. °sadisâvanâ.—4, ed. om. ti, ed. nâkhanâdâbibheda-
nacânehi.—10, ed. hi.—13, ed. pîta vattam.—14, ed. 2. hd. sahitâ.—16, ed.
sobhisu.—22, ed. hattho hi.—23, ed. om. ti.

285. *aññamaññam piyāyanti ti | aññamaññasmim mettim karonti | piyāyanti (sic) ti pi pātho | so ev' attho.* |

287. . . . *ethhā ti | etesu samaṇesu.* |

291–311. *latthihattho pure arasin ti ādikā Cāpāya theriyā gāthā | ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā taththa tattha bhave vivatṭupanissayaṁ kusalam upacinanti anukkamena upacitakusalamūlasaṁbhūtavimokkhasaṁbhārā hutvā imasmim buddhuppāde Vañkahārajanapade aññatarasmin migaluddakagāme jetṭhakamigaluddakassa dhītā hutvā nibbatti | Cāpā ti 'ssā nāmam ahosi | tena ca samayena Upako Ājivako bodhimandato dhammacakkam pavattetum Bārāṇasim uddissa gacchantena satthārā saha gato vippasanno paripuṇṇāni kho te āvuso indriyāni parisuddho chavivanno pariyoḍāto kam si tvam āvuso uddissa pabbajito ko vā te satthā kassa vā tvam dhammam rocesi ti pucchitvā |*

sabbābhībhū sabbavidū 'ham asmi sabbesu dhammesu anupalitto |

sabbañjaho taṇhakkhave vimutto sayam abhiññāya kam uddiseyyan ti ||

na me ācariyo atthi sadiso me na vijjati |

sadevakasmim lokasmim n' atthi me paṭipuggalo ||

dhammacakkam pavattetum gacchāmi Kāsinam puram | andhabhūtasmi lokasmim āhañhi amatadudrabhin ti ||

satthārā attano sabbañubuddhabhāve dhammacakkappa-vattane ca pavedite pasannacitto so hupeyya p' āvuso, arah' asi anantajino ti vatvā ummaggam gahetvā pakkanto Vañkahārajanapadam agamāsi | so taththa ekam migaluddakagāma-kam upanissāya vāsaṁ kappeti | tam taththa jetṭhakamigaluddako upaṭṭhāsi | so ekadivasam dūram migavaṁ gacchanto mayham arahante mā pamajjī ti attano dhītarām Cāpam āñāpetvā agamāsi saddhim puttabhātukehi | sā c' assa dhītā abhirūpā hoti dassanīyā | atha Upako Ājivako bhikkhācāravelāya migaluddakassa gharam gato parivisitum upagatam.

1, ed. aññamaññam pi smin ti metti.—7, ed. "sambharā.—9, ed. nippatti.—11, ed. Bārāṇasī. Cfr. Mahāvagga I, 6 ff. Rhys Davids, Buddhism, p. 42 f.—18, ed. sabbañjaho taṇhakkhave.—20, ed. om. na.—23, ed. lokamhi ahañci amatadudrabhi ti.—33, ed. pavisitum.

Câpam disvâ râgena abhibhûto bhuñjitum pi asakkonto bhâjanena bhattam âdâya vasanatthânam gantvâ bhattam eka-mante nikkipitvâ sacce Câpam labhissâmi jîvâmi no ce marissâmi ti nirâhâro nipajji | sattame divase migaluddako âgantvâ dhittaram puechi | kim mayham arahante appamajji ti | sâ ekadivasam eva âgantvâ puna nâgapubbo ti âha | migaluddako ca tâvad ev' assa vasanatthânam gantvâ kim bhante aphâsukan ti pâde parimajjanto puechi | Upako nitthunanto parivattati yeva | so vada bhante yam mayâ sakkâ kâtum sabbam tam karissâma ti âha | Upako ekena pariyâyena attano aijjhâsayam ârocesi | itaro jânâsi pana kiñci sippam ti | na jânâmi kiñci sippam ti | ajânantena sakkâ ghamarâ âvasitun ti | tumhâkam mamsahârako bhavissâmi mamsañ ca vikinissâmi ti | mágaviko ambâkam pi etad eva ruccati ti uttarisatâkan datvâ attano sahâyakassa gehe katipâham vasâpetvâ tâdise divase ghamarâ ânetvâ dhittaram adâsi | atha kâle gacchante tesam samvâsam anvâya putto nibbatti | Subhaddo ti 'ssa nâmam akamtu | Câpâ tassa rodanakâle Upakassautta âjîvakassautta mamsakârakassautta mâm rodî mâm rodî ti âdinâ vuttavasena gîtena Upakam ubbhañdeti | so mâm tvam Câpe mam anâthâ ti maññi | atthi me sahâyo anantajino nâmam | tassâham santikam gamissâmi ti âha | Câpâ evam ayam addiyati ti niatvâ punappunam tathâ kathesi | so ekadivasam tâya tathâ vutte kujjhitvâ gantum âraddho | tâya tam tam vatvâ anunîyamâno pi paññattim âgacchanto pacchimadisâbhîmukho pakkâmi | bhagavâ ca tena samayena Sâvatthiyam Jetavane viharonto bhikkhûnam âcikkhi | yo bhikkhave aijja kuhim anantajino ti idhâgantvâ pucchatî tam mama santikam pesethâ ti | Upako pi kuhim anantajino vasatî ti taththa tattha pucchanto anupubbenâ Sâvatthim gantvâ vihâram pavisitvâ vihâramajjhe ñhatvâ kuhim anantajino ti puechi | tam bhikkhû bhagavato santikam nayimsu | so bhagavantam disvâ jânâtha mam bhagavâ ti | âma jânâmi | kuhim pana tvam ettakam kâlam vasî ti |

6, ed. nâgapubbo.—9, ed. nitthunanto.—16, ed. 1. bd. vassa^o, 2. hd. vassâ^o.—17, ed. samvâsanvâya.—18, ed. nippatti.—20, ed. puttassa mâm.—21, ed. uppannâeti.—23, ed. atthiyati ti.—24, ed. yo so.—25, ed. paññatti.—31, ed. Sâvatthiyam.—34, ed. eththakam.

Vaïkahârajanapade bhante ti | Upaka idâni mahallako jâto pabbajitum sakkhisasi ti | pabbajissâmi bhante ti | satthâ aññataram bhikkhum ânâpesi | ehi tvam bhikkhu imam pabbâjehi ti | so tam pabbâjesi | so pabbajito satthu santike kammatthânam gahetvâ bhâvanam anuyuñjanto na cirass' eva anâgâmiphale patithâya kâlam katvâ avihesu nibbatto | nibbattakhañe yeva arahattam apâpumi | avihesu nibbattamattâ satta janâ arahattam pattâ | tesam ayam aññataro | vuttam h' etam |

aviham upapannâ 'me vimuttâ satta bhikkhavo |
râgadosaparikkhinâ tinnâ loke nibbattanam ||
Upako Salakanño ca Pakkusô ti ca te tayo |
Bhaddiyo Khañdadevo ca Bahunandi ca Piñghiyo |
te hitvâ mânusam deham dibbayogam upajjhagun ti ||

Upake pana pakkante nibbindahadayâ Câpâ dârakam ayyakassa niyyâdetvâ pubbe Upakena gatamaggam gacchanti Sâvatthim gantvâ bhikkhunînam santike pabbajitvâ vipassanâya kammañ karonti maggapañipatiyâ arahatte patiñthitâ attano patipattiñ paccavekkhitvâ pubbe Upakena attanâ ca kathitagâthâyo udânavañsenâ ekajjhâm katvâ | latthihattho . . . = st. 291-311 . . . imâ gâthâ abhâsi. ||

291. . . . ñsâyâ ti | tanhâya | ñsiyâ ti vâ pâtho | ajjhâsa-yahetû ti attho | palipâ ti | kâmapañkato ditthi pañkato ca | ghorâ ti | aviditavipulanathâ (sic) ca hatthâ (sic) dâruñato (sic) ghorâ | na sahkhim pâram etasse ti | tass' eva palipassa pârabhûtam nibbânam etum gantum na sahkhim na asakkuñin ti | attanânam eva sandhâya Upako vadati || etase cannot but be an infinitive of root *i* "to go." The C. apparently is wrong.

292. sumattam mam maññamândâ ti | attani sutthu mattam madappattam kâmagedhavasena laggam pamattam vâ ti katvâ mam sallakkhantî | Câpâ puttam atosayî ti | migaluddassa

⁷, ed. nippattu. —11, ed. loke vippattitam. I do not know what the correct reading may be.—12, ed. 1. hd. (2. hd.?) Salakanño, ed. Pakkusâ.—13, ed. Bahunanti va, ed. 1. hd. Siñ.—17, ed. pabbajitvâ.—18, ed. maggam pati. —19, ed. patipatti, ed. va.—25, ed. sakhi, ed. phalipassa.—26, ed. 2. hd. pâregu tam nibbâ, ed. etam, ed. sakhi, ed. na abhisambhûni ti.—30, ed. matta, om. ti.—32, ed. puttam matosassi, 2. hd. matopassi.

dhîtâ Câpâ âjîvakassa puttâ ti âdinâ mamp ghaṭṭentî puttam tosesi kelâpassasi (sic) | puttam mamp maññamânâ ti ca pathanti | subhatî (sic) ti mamp maññamânâ ti attho. |

293. . . . mahâcitra mahâmuni ti Upakam [Câpâ] âlapati | tam hi sâ pubbe pi pabbajito idâni pi pabbajitukâmo ti katvâ khantîm ca paccâsimântî ti mahâmuni ti âha. |

294. . . . Nâlâ ti Upakassa jâttagâmo | so ca Magadharatthe bodhimandassa âsannapadese. |

295. kâlavannatâya Kâla Upaka. |

297. puna Câpâ attani tassa âsattîm uppâdetukâmâ Kâlam-gitan (sic) ti âha | tattha Kâlâ ti tass' âlapanam | aṅginin ti | aṅgalatthiśampannam | va iti upamâya nipâto | takkârim pupphitaṇ girimuddhanî ti | pabbatamuddhani thitam supupphitadâlikalaṭṭhim viya | ukkâgârin (sic) ti ca keci pathanti | aṅgatthilaṭṭhi (sic) viyâ ti attho | girimuddhanî ti ca idam kenaci anupahatasobhatâdassanattham vuttam | keci kâliginin (sic) ti pâṭham vatrâ tassa kumbhaṇḍalatâsadanis ti attham vadanti | phulladâlimalaṭṭhim vâ ti | pupphitam bijapûralatam viya | antodipe ea pâṭalin ti | dipagabbhantare pupphitapâṭalirukkham viya | dipagahaṇaū c' etha sokapâṭihâriyadassanattham eva. |

302. bhûniyam̄ va nisambhîyan (sic) ti | pathaviyam pâtettvâ bâdhanavijjhânâdinâ vibâdhissâmi. | . . .

312-337. petâni bhoti puttâni ti âdikâ Sundariyâ theriyâ gâthâ | ayam . . . imasmim buddhuppâde Bârânasîyam Sujâtassa nâma brâhmaṇassa dhîtâ hutvâ nibbatti | tassâ rûpasampatti� Sundarî ti nâmam ahosi | vayappattakâle c' assâ kaniṭṭhabhâtâ kâlam akâsi | ath' assâ pitâ puttasonena abhibhûto tattha tattha vicaranto Vâsitthîtheriyâ samâgantvâ tam sokavinodanakâraṇam pucchanto petâni bhoti puttâni ti âdinâ dve gâthâ abhâsi | therî tam sokâbhîbhûtam ñatvâ sokavinodetukâmâ bahâni me puttatasânti ti âdinâ dve gâthâ vatvâ attano asokikabhâvam kathesi | tam sutvâ brâhmaṇo

1, ed. âjîvakassa.—2, ed. 1. hd. koṭasassasi; corr. 2. hd. as above.—3, ed. maññamâno.—6, ed. khantî ca paccâsimânti.—9, ed. kalava° Kâla paka.—10, ed. âsatti.—11, ed. aṅgini, ed. ca.—12, ed. takkâri.—14, ed. laṭṭhi, ed. pathanti.—18, ed. dâlimalaṭṭhi tan ti.—23, ed. bodhana°.—26, ed. brahma°.—29, ed. vicarante, ed. sama°.—30, ed. petâ nu bhoti.—31, ed. tassa.—33, ed. brahma°.

katham tvam ayye evam asokā jātā ti āha | tassa therī ratannattayagūṇam kathesi | brāhmaṇo kuhiṇ satthā ti pucchitvā idāni Mithilāyam viharatī ti sutvā tāvad eva ratham yojetvā rathena Mithilam gantvā satthāram upasaiukamitvā vanditvā sammodanīyam katham katvā ekamantam nisidi | tassa satthā dhammam desesi | so dhammam sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanam paṭṭhapetvā ghaṭento vāyamanto tatiyadivase arahattam pāpuṇi | atha sārathi ratham ādāya Bārāṇasim gantvā brāhmaṇiyā tam pavattim ārocesi | Sundarī attano pitu pabbajitabhāvam sutvā amma aham pi pabbajissāmī ti mātarām āpucchi | mātā yam imasmīm gehe bhoga-jātam sabban tam tuyham santakam | tvam imassa kulassa dāyādikā | paṭipajja imam sabbabhogam paribhuñja mā pajahī ti āha | sā na mayham bhoge hi attho | pabbajissām' evāham ammā ti mātarām anujānāpetvā mahatim sampattim khelapindam viya chaddetvā pabbaji | pabbajitvā 'va sikkhamānā yeva hutvā vipassanam paṭṭhapetvā ghaṭentī vāyamanti hetusampannatāya nānassa paripākam gatattā saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattam pāpuṇi | . . . arahattam pana patvā phalasukhena nibbānasukhena viharanti aparabhāge satthu purato sīhanādam nadissāmī ti upajjhāyam āpucchitvā Bārāṇasito nikkhāmitvā sambahulāhi bhikkhunīhi saddhiṇ anukkamena Sāvatthim gantvā satthu santikam upasaiukamitvā satthāram vanditvā ekamantam thitā satthārā katapaṭisanthārā satthu orasadhitubhāvādivibhāvanena aññam byākāsi | ath' assā mātarām ādim katvā sabbo nātigano parijano ca pabbaji | sā aparabhāge attano paṭipattim paccavekkhitvā pitārā vuttagātham ādim katvā udānavasena petāni bhoti . . . st. 312-337 . . . imā gāthā paccudāhāsi. ||

312. *puttāni* ti lingavipallāsena vuttam | pete putte ti attho | eko eva ca tassāutto mato | brāhmaṇo pana nacirakkālam ayam sokena attā hutvā vicari bahū maññe imissā puttā matā ti evamsaññī hutvā bahuvacanenāha | tathā ca

2, ed. brahma^o kuhi, ed. pucchetvā, ed. Midhilāyam.—3, ed. viharatī ti tam sutvā.—8, ed. Bārāṇasi.—9, ed. brahma^o.—10, ed. pabbajīta^o, ed. pabbajīⁱ.—11, ed. bhogam jātam.—12, ed. kusalassa.—14, ed. pajjahī, ed. pabbajīⁱ.—16, ed. chaddetvā pabbajī | pabbajīⁱ.—18, ed. hesampa^o.—22, ed. sampahu^o.—23, ed. Sāvatthi.—24, ed. sandhārā.—26, ed. ādi.—28, ed. ādi.—31, ed. brahma^o.—33, ed. tathā vā.

sâjja sabbâni khâdîtrâ satta puttânâ ti khâdamânâ ti lokavo-hâravasena khumsanavacanam etam | loke hi yassâ ithiyâ jâtajâtâ puttâ maran ti tam garahanti | puttakhâdanâ ti âdi vandanti. |

313. *sâjjâ ti | sâ ajja | sâ tvam etarahî ti attho | qijâ ti râ pâtho || kena vannendâ ti | kena kârañena. |*

315. *na câpi paritappatâ ti | na câpi upâyâs' âsi | aham upâyâsam na âpajjin ti attho. |*

318. *nirûpadhîn ti niddukkham. |*

327. *hatthi ti hathino | garassan ti gâvo ca asse ca | mani-kundalañ cå ti | mañi ca kundalâni ca. | . . .*

329. *uttiñhapiñdo ti | ghare ghare upatiñhitvâ laddhabbabhiñkhâpiñdo | uccho (sic) ti | tadañtham gharapañipatiyâ âhîdanânañ uttiñhânañ ca (cfr. st. 340) | elânâ ti | uttiñtha-pindâdîni. ||*

340. *dâsakammakarâni cå ti | dâse ca kammakâre ca | lingavipallâsenâ h' etam vuttam. |*

341. *yo jâtarûparajatum ñhpetrâ punar âgame ti | yo puggalo suvañnam aññam pi vâ kiñci dhanajâtam chadjetvâ puna gañheyâ so pañditânam antare katham sisam ukkhi-peyya. |*

344. Cy has aññamaññamhi | 347. Cy likewise *hiraññena suvaññena*, but *sapatâ. |*

349. *uttiñhapiñdo ti | vivañadvâre ghare ghare patiñhitvâ labhanakapiñdo | uccho (sic) ti | tadañtham ucchâ (sic) cariyâ | (ucchâcariyâ ?). I am not sure about the spelling and the meaning of this word. I have adopted L's reading uñcho 'gleaning.'*

350. *vantâ ti | chadditâ | mahesiñhi ti | buddhâdîhi mahesiñhi | khematiñhâne ti | kâmayogâdîhi anupaddavañhânabhûte nibbâne | te ti | mahesayo | acalañ sukhâ ti | nibbâna-sukham pattâ | yasmâ vantakâmâ buddhâdayo mahesayo nibbâna-sukham pattâ tasmâ tam patthentena kâmâ pariccajitatibâ ti adhippâyo || Cy's reading *mahesihi* (thus to be corrected) seems preferable.*

1, ed. sajja.—3, ed. "khâdâni.—7, ed. upâyâsi.—8, ed. âpajji.—10, ed. asso.—12, ed. "pindâ.—14, ed. 1. hd. âhidantâ, 2. hd. âhîntantâ.—19, ed. chatjetvâ.—20, ed. gañheyam.

357. *cittappamaddino ti rā pātho | so ev' attho | ye pana cittappamādino ti vadanti tesam citassa pamādāvahā ti attho. ||*

359. Cy throughout *pacchā*. 360. Cy: *sabbasamyojanakkhaye*.

362–364. imā kira tisso gāthā pabbajitvā aṭṭhamē divase arahattam patvā aññatarasmim rukkhamūle phalasamāpattim samāpajjivā nisinnam therim bhikkhūnam dassetvā pasam-santena bhagavatā vuttā | atha Sakko devānam indo tam pavattim dibbena cakkhunā disvā evam sattharā pasamsiyamānam ayam theri yasmā devehi ca payirupāsitabbā ti tāvad eva tāvatimsehi devehi saddhim upasaṅkamitvā abhivādetvā añjalim paggayha aṭṭhāsi | tam sandhāya samgītikārehi vuttam || *tam Sakko devasanghena upasaṅkamma iddhiyā | namassati bhūtapati Subham kammāradhītaran ti.* ||

366. tattha Jivakambanan ti Jivakassa Komārabhaccassa ambavanam | . . . ettha ca gacechantim bhikkhunim Subham abravi | *Subhā* ti ca attānam eva theri aññam viya katvā vadati | theriyā vuttakathānam sambandhadassananavasena samgītikārehi ayam gāthā vuttā. ||

370. *nikkhipā ti chaddehi | nikkhippā ti rā pātho | apānetvā ti attho. |*

371. *kusumarajena samutthitā dumā ti | ime rukkhā manda-vatena samutthahamānakusumareṇuvatena attano kusumaraje (sic) sayam samutthitā viya hutvā samantato surabhi vāyanti | pathamavasanto sukho utu ti | ayam paṭhamo vasantamāso sukhampphasso ca utu vattati ti attho. ||* Probably Cy's reading is meant for samutthaṭā.

374. *tapaniyakatā va dhīlikā ti | rattasuvannena viracitā dhītalikā viya sukusalena yantācariyena yantayogavasena vissajjītā suvanṇapatiṁ viya carati | . . . anupame ti | upamārahite tvam || *anupame* is instr. plur.*

375. Cy throughout *tassā* instead of *tayā*.

376. *yadi me vacanam karissasi sukhitā ehi agáram āvasā ti |*

1, ed. om. so.—2, ed. cittappamānino.—3, Cy's reading *sabba* seems preferable.—6, ed. "samāpatti.—7, ed. theri.—10, ed. "tabbā si.—12, ed. añjali.—17, ed. Subhā si.—18, ed. vuttakathānam.—20, ed. chattehi.—23, ed. samuṭṭhassamāno.—24, ed. samutthāta.—25, ed. pathama". 2. hd. "vasante.—26, ed. vassanti" sukhampampphasso.—28, ed. tapaniyatā.—33, ed. āvasan ti.

sace tvam mama vacanam karissasi ekâsanam ekaseyyam brahmacariyadukkham pahâya ehi kâmabhoge hi sukhitâ hutvâ agâram ajjhâvasa || sukhitâ hoti agâram âvasanti ti keci pañthanti | tesam sukhitâ bhavissati agâram ajjhâvasanti ti attho || pâsâdanivâtavâsinî ti | nivâtesu pâsâdesu vâsinî | pâsâdavimânavâsinî ti ca pâtho | vimânasadesu pâsâdesu vâsinî ti attho. |

377. abhirohehi ti | mañdanabhûsanavasena vâ sarîram âropaya alañkarohi ti attho | mâlavaññakan ti | mâlam c'eva gandhavilepanañ ca. |

378. sudhotarajapachadan ti | sudhotakâyapadhhitañ (sic) rajam uraechadamp | subhan ti | sobhañamp | gonakatulikopapatthan (sic) ti | dîghalomalakâlokojavena c'eva hamsalomâdipunñâya tulikâya ca pañthatam (sic; l. patthañamp?) | . . .

379. uppalam ca udakato ubbhatan ti | cakrâo nipâtamattam | udakato ubbhatañ utthitam accuggamaññithitam (sic) suphullam uppalam | yathâ yan amanussasevitân ti | tañ ca rakkhasapriggahitâya pokkharaniyâ jâtattâ nimmanussehi sevitam kena ci aparibhuttam eva bhaveyya | evam tuvam brahmâcârîti | evam eva tam suññhu phullam uppalam viya tuvam brahmâcârini sakesu añgesu attano sarirâvayavesu kenaci apari bhutesu yeva jaram gamissasi vuddhâ yeva jarâjinnâ bhavissasi. |

381. tattha akkhini ca turiyâ-r-ivâ ti | turî vuccati migî | casaddo nipâtamattam | migacchâpâya viya te akkhinî ti attho | koriyâ-r-ivâ ti vâ pâli | kuñacakârakukutiyâ ti vuttam hoti | kinnariyâ va pabbatantare ti | pabbatakucchiyam vicaramânyâ kinnaravaniyâ viya ca te akkhinî ti attho. || . . . Cy has udikkhiya, but afterwards dakkhiya.

383. na hi n' atthi tayâ piyatara nayanâ ti | tava nayanato añño koci mayham piyatara n' atthi | tayâ ti hi sâmiatthe eva karanavacanam. || The correct reading is that of the text. As to tayâ cfr. Göttingische gelehrte Anzeigen 1881, p. 1332.

3, ed. âvassanti keci pathanti.—11, ed. sunhotarajatam pacchadan ti.—13, ed. "punñaya.—14, ed. ca tulî.—15, ed. upalam.—16, ed. suphulla.—17, ed. upalam.—20, ed. evam evam.—22, ed. gamissâsi, ed. bhavissati.—24, ed. turi.—25, ed. migacchâpâ, cd. akkhinî attho.—26, ed. "kakkutiyâ.—27, ed. 2. hd. kinnari, ed. pabbakucchiyam.

386. *inghelakhuyā* (sic) ti | *aṅgārakāsuyā* | *ujjhito* ti | *vāta-khitto* viya yo koci dahaniyo | *indhanam* viyā ti attho | *visapatto-r-ivā* ti | *visagatabhājanam* viya | *aggato kato* ti | *aggato abhirato* (sic) *appaghanako* kato | *visassa lesam* pi asesetvā apanīto | *vināsito* ti attho. || . . . Cy has here as in st. 385 throughout *samūlato*. |

387. . . . *tvam* *tādisikam* *palobhassā* ti | *āvuso tvam* *tathā-rūpam* *aparimadditasaṅkhāram* *apaccavekkha* *katalokuttara-dhammam* kāmehi *palobhassa* *upacchandassa* | *jānantiṁ so imam* *vihaññasi* ti | *so tvam* *pavattim* *nivattiñ* ca *yāthāvato* *jānantiṁ paṭividdhasaccam* *imam* *Subham* *bhikkhunim* *āgamma* *vihaññasi* *sampati* *āyatim* ca *vighātadukkham* *āpajjasi*. |

390. *sucittitā* ti | *hatthapādamukhādiākārena* *suṭṭhu* *cittitā viracitā* | *sombhā* ti | *sombhakā* | *dārukacillakā narā* ti | *dāru-danḍādīhi* *uparacitarūpakāni* | *tantilī* ti | *nhārusuttakehi* | *khilakehi* ti | *hatthapādapitthikāṇṇakādiatthāya* *ṭhapitadaṇḍehi* | *vinibandhā* (sic) ti | *vividhenākārena* *bandhā* (sic) | *vivi-dhāp* *panaccitā* ti | *yantasuttādinam* *channavissajjanādinā* (?) *pathapitanaccitā* (sic!) | *panaccantānam* viya *diṭṭhā* ti *yojanā*. |

391. . . . *vikale* | *tahim* *tahim* *kipanena* | *paripakkate vikirite* | *avinde khaṇḍaso* *kate* ti | *potthakarūpassa* *avayave khaṇḍākhaṇḍite* *kate* *potthakarūpam* na *vindeyyam* na *upalabheyam*. | . . .

392. *tathūpaman* ti | *tam* *sadisam* | *tena* *potthakarūpena* *sadisam* | *kin* ti ce āha *dehakāni* ti ādi | *tattha dehakāni* ti | *hatthapādamukhādihehāvayavā* | *man* ti | *me* *paṭipattim* *upaṭṭhahanti* | *tehi dhammehi* ti | *tehi pathavīadicakkhādi-dhammehi* *vinā* na *ppavattanti* | *na hi tathā tassa sannivitthe* *pathavīadichamme* *muśicitvā* *deho nāma* | *santidhammehi* *vinā* *na vattanti* ti | *deho* viya *avayavehi* *avayavadhammehi* (sic) *vinā* *na vattanti* na *upalabbhanti*. | . . .

394. *supinante* *va suvannapādapan* ti | *supinam* *eva* *supi-*

2, ed. *indanam*.—7, ed. ^o*kap* *kapaloasā* ti.—8, ed. *kataŋ lo^o*.—9, ed. 1. hd. *uddhandassa*, 2. hd. *upajjhāndassa*, ed. *jānanti*, ed. *viññasi*.—10, ed. *pavatti*.—11, ed. *bhikkhūni*.—12, ed. *āyatī* ca *vighātam* *du^o*.—19, ed. *panacchitā*, ed. *chana^o*.—20, ed. *panaccantāna*.—23, ed. *vindeyya* na *upalabheyya*.—27, ed. ^o*mukhānidēhā^o*, ed. *matti*.—29, ed. ^o*dhamme*, ed. *vattati*.

nantam | tattha upatthitasuvaṇṇamayarukkham viya | upadhârasi andha rittakan ti | andha bâla | rittakam tucchakam antosârarahitam | idam attabhâvam evam mamâ ti sâravantam viya upagacchasi abhinivisasi | janamajjhe-r-iva rupparupakan ti | mâyâkârena mahâjanamajjhe dassisam rûpiyarûpasadisam sâram sâram (sic) upatthahantam (sic) asâran ti attho | vattani-r-ivâ ti | lâkhâya gulikâ viya | koṭar' ohitâ ti | koṭare rukkhasusire thapitâ | majjhepubbalhakâ (sic) ti | akkhidalamajjhe thitajalapubbalhasadisâ (sic) | saassukâ ti | assujalasabitâ | pilikolikâ ti | akkhigûthako | etha jâyatî ti | etasmîpi akkhi-mandale ubhosu koṭisu visagandham vâyanti nibbattati | pilikolikâ ti vâ akkhidalesu nibbattanakâ pilikâ vuccati. | . . .

396. . . . na ca pajjithâ ti | tasmiñ cakkhusmî saṅgan nâpajji | asaṅgamânâdâ ti katthaci pi ârammañe anâsattacitto. || Cfr. Kathâsarisâgara 28, 18 ff.

400-402. imâ tiso gâthâ samgîtikârehi thapitâ. |

403. pâsâdikâstî gâthâ Bodhittheriyâ pucchâvasena vuttâ | anuyorijamândâ ti gâthâ samgîtikâre' eva vuttâ | Ujjeniyâ ti âdikâ hi sabbâ pi Isidâsiyâ 'va vuttâ. |

406. Cy : bahutadhano.

411. kocchan ti | massûnam kesânañ ca ullikhanakoccham | pasâdan ti | kañhacunñâdimukhavilepanam | pasâdhanan ti pi pâtho | pasâdhanabhañdam | añjanan ti añjananâlim. |

418. na pi 'ham apârajjhan ti | nâpi aham tassa kifici apârajjhim | ayam eva vâ pâtho | na pi hiñsemî ti | nâbâdhemi | dubbacanan ti | duruttavacanam | kim sakka kâtum ayye ti | kim mayâ kâtum ayye sakka || . . . The correct reading is no doubt kâtuye, as given in the text. Cfr. st. 426 marituye and Oldenberg, Zeitschrift für vergleichende Sprachforschung 25, 323.

419. jinamhisi (sic) rûpini (sic) lacchin ti | jinâ amhase jinâ vat' amha rûpavatîm Sirim | manussavesena carantiyâ Sirî-devatâya parihinâ vatâ ti attho. |

1, ed. "mayâ", ed. uppathâvasi.—4, ed. abhinivisati.—8, ed. dakkhidâlo.—
10, ed. akkhigudhako.—11, ed. vâyanto, ed. nippattati,—12, ed. nippattanakâ.—17, ed. pâha ti gâthâ teadhitteriyâ.—18, ed. samgîti.—22, ed. kâpna°.
23, ed. "nâli".—25, ed. rajjhî, ed. hisemi.—26, ed. 1. hd. sakka kâtayye.—
32, ed. 1. hd. virasavatîm Siri.

422. *nikkhipa pontiñ ca ghatikāñ cā ti | tayā paridahitam pilotikākhaṇḍañ ca bhikkhākāpālañ ca chaddhehi.* |

434. *ekamanā ti | ekaggamanā | ayam eva rā pātho.* |

437. *nillacchesi ti | purisabhāvassa lacchanabhūtāni bijakāni nichasai (sic) nihari.* |

438. *elakiyā ti | ajiyā.* |

439. *dārake parivahitā ti | piṭhim āruyha kumārake vahitvā | kimiñā 'v' atto ti | abhijātaṭhāne kimiparamgato (sic) ca hutvā | atto addito | akallo ti | gilāno | ahosin ti vacanaseso || Cy's explanation of vatto=eva atto which is repeated in st. 441: *andho vatto ti | kāpo 'va hutvā | atto pilito* | is hardly correct. I take vatto in the sense of "crooked," "crippled."*

443. *dhanikapurisapātabahulamhi ti | iñāyikānam purisānam adhipatanabahule | bahūhi iñāyikehi abhibhavitabbe.* |

444. *vaddhiyā ti | iñavadvaddhiyā.* |

446. Cy throughout: *videsanam.* |

447. *yam mañ apakirityāna gacchanti ti | yam dāsī viya sakkaccam upatthahantim tattha patino apakirityāna chaddetvā anapekkhā apagacchanti.* |

456. *cattāro vinipātā ti | nirayatiracechānayonipetavisaya-asurayouñ ti ime cattāro 'sukhasamussayato vinipātagatiyo | manussadevūpapatissācītā pana dve ca gatiyo.* |

461. *ghatenti pi pātho* | so eva attho | *ghatenti*, however, is the reading of the Commentator himself. Hence *ghatanti* may have been the various reading.

462. *Anikaratto metr. c. for Antikaratto?* Cy generally has *Añikaratto.*

467. *kimikulāle sakunābhāttan ti pi pātho | kiminām avasittham sakunānañ ca bhāttabhūtan ti attho.* |

468. *chuttho ti | chaddito | kalinkaram (sic) viyā ti | niratthakakaṭṭhakhaṇḍasadiso.* |

1, cd. *tassa*.—2, cd. *pilotika*^o, cd. *bhikkha*^o ca *chattehi*.—4, cd. *nilacchesi*.—7, cd. *pithi*.—9, cd. *ahosi* ti.—14, cd. *dhamitapūrisa*^o.—16, cd. *adddhiyā* ti.—18, cd. *abhikiritum na ga*^o, cd. *upathahinti*.—19, cd. *patino assa kirityāna*.—21, cd. *pittivisaya*^o.—22, The correct reading may be *cattāro dukkhasamu*^o.—23, Read *sāññitā*?

472. *dhâreyyaṇ* (thus throughout) vivâham | *kissa* kena
kâraṇena icchissâmi. |

473. *dine* *dine* *tîpi* sattisatâni. |

479. Unfortunately there is no word of explanation of this stanza in Cy. The text of this much corrupted stanza is therefore very doubtful.

486. câtudîpo ti | Jambudîpâdinam catunnâm mahâdîpâ-
nam issaro | Mandhâtâ ti | evamnâmo râjâ | kâmabhoginam
aggo | aggabhbûto âsi | tenâha bhagavâ || || Râhu 'ggam
attabhâvînam Mandhâtâ kâmabhoginan ti || || Cfr. Jâtakam
vol. ii. p. 310 ff. Cy has: na c' assa papûritâ (ed. "pu")
icchâ. |

487. tenâha bhagavâ || || na kahâpañavassena titti kâ-
mesu vijjati ti. || == Dhp. st. 186.

497. tattha *sara* *caturo* 'dadhi ti | upanîte assuthaññe ca
rudhiramhi ti | imesam sattânâm anamatagge samsâre samsa-
rantânâm ekekassa pi atthimhi assumhi thaññe rudhiramhi
ca pamânatô upametabbe caturo 'dadhi cattâro mahâsamudde
upamâvasena buddhehi upanîte *sara* *sarâhi* | *ekakappe atthi-*
nam sañcayam *Vipulena saman* ti | ekassa puggalassa ekasim
kappe atthinam sañcayam Vepulapabbatena samam upani-
tam || vuttam pi c' etam ||

ekass' ekena kappena puggalass' atthisañcayo |
siyâ pabbatopamo râsi iti vuttam mahesinâ ||
so kho panâyam akkhâto Vepullo pabbato mahâ |
uttaro Gijjhakûtassa Magadhânâm Giribajan ti. ||

498, 499. *mahâJambudipam* upanîtam kolañhimattâ
gulikâ mâtâpitusv eva na ppahonti ti | Jambudîpo ti
sañkhâtam mahâpathavîm padaratîhite (sic) mattâ darañhike
(sic) katvâ tatth' ekekam ayam me mâtû ayam me mâtumâtû
ti evam vibhâjiyamâne tâ gulikâ mâtumâtusv eva na ppahonti
ti | mâtâmâtusu akhînâsv eva pariyantikâ gulikâ parikkha-
yam pariyâdânâm gaccheyyam na tv eva anamatagge samsâre

1, ed. vivâham sandassa kena kâ (read: sandhâya?).—7, ed. câtudîpo, ed. Jambû.—21, ed. saccayam.—24, ed. pabbatopamo.—27, ed. mahâJampûdipam unitam.—28, ed. Jampû.—29, ed. "pathavî. The sense of the next words apparently is: "having divided into small clods," but how they are to be restored, I am unable to say.—30, ed. ekam, om. mâtû ayam me.

samsarato sattassa mātumātarō ti | evam Jambudīpamahī-
samsārassa dīghabhāvena upamābhāvena upanītam | manasi-
kāro hī ti | tīnakaṭṭhasākhāpalāsan ti | tīnañ ca kaṭṭhañ ca
sākhāpalāsañ ca | upanītan ti | upamābhāvena upanītam |
anamataggato ti | samsārassa anamataggbhāvato | caturaṅgu-
likā pi ghaṭikā ti | caturaṅgulippamāṇāni khaṇḍāni | pitū-
pitusv eva na ppahonti ti | pitāmahesu eva tā ghaṭikā na
ppahonti | idam vuttam hoti | imasmīm loke sabbam tīnañ
ca kaṭṭhañ ca sākhāpalāsañ ca caturaṅgulikā caturaṅgulikā
katvā tatth' ekekam ayam me pitu ayam me pitāmahassā
ti bhājiyamāne tā ghaṭikā 'va parikkhayam pariyādānam
gaccheyyam na tv eva anamatagge samsāre samsarato sattassa
pitu pitāmahā ti | evam tīnakaṭṭhañ ca sākhāpalāsañ ca
samsārassa dīghabhāvena upanītam sarāhī ti. || . . .

500. sara kāṇakacchapan ti | ubhayakkhikāṇam kacchapam
anussara | pubbasamudde aparato ea yugacchinnav (sic) ti |
puratthimasamudde aparato ea pacchimuttaradakkhiṇasam-
udde vātavasena paribbhamantassa yugassa ekam chiddam |
siram tassa ea paṭimukkan ti | kāṇakacchapassa sisam tassa ca
vassatasassa accayena givam ukkipantassa sisassa yuga-
chidde pavesanañ ca | para (sic) manusse (sic) lābhīmhi (sic)
opamman ti | na-y-idam sabbam pi buddhuppādadhama-de-
sanādevamanussattalābhe opammam katvā paññāsārajjabha-
yassa pi avecca sabhāvattā | vuttam h' etam | seyyathā pi
bhikkhave puriso mahāsamudde ekacchinnam (sic) yuggam
(sic) khippeyyā ti adi. ||

502. katasim vadḍhante punappunam tāsu tāsu jātisū ti | apa-
rāparam uppattiyyā punappunam katasim susānam alāhanam
eva vadḍhante satte anussara | vadḍhanto ti rā pā.i | tvam
vadḍhento ti yojanā. ||

504. jaṭītā kuthikā (sic) kampitā santappitā ti | ekādasahi
aggīhi pajjalitā pakkuṭhitā (sic) ca hutvā tam samāṅgīnam
kampanattā santappanattā ea. |

1, cd. samsārato, cd. Jampū°.—2, cd. upamābhāvena twice.—7, cd. pitu pitā
ahesum; read: pitu pitāmahesu?—10, cd. pitāmassā.—13, cd. eva.—15, °cd.
°akkhikānam.—16, cd. anu pubba°, cd. va.—17, cd. purattima°.—18, cd.
chindam.—19, cd. patimokkan.—20, cd. yugga°.—23, cd. opamam, cd. °bhayassā.
—24, cd. avicca.—27, cd. katasim ve° ti puna°, cd. om. ti here.—28, cd. katasim, cd.
alāhanam.—33, cd. °natā °ppanatā.

506. *yesu radhabandho ti yesu kâmesu kâmanimittam marapothanâdiparikkileso | andubandhanâdibandho ca hotî ti attho | kâmesû ti âdi vuttass' ev' athassa pâkaṭakaraṇam | tattha h̄ti hetuatthe nipâto | yasmâ kâmesu kâmahetu ime sattâ vadhabandhanadukkhâni anubhavanti pâpuṇanti | tasmâ âha | kâmâkâmâ nâm' ete asanto ti | hînâ lâmakâ ti attho | ahakâmâ ti râ pâṭho | so ev' attho | ahâ ti hi lâmakapariyâyo | ahalokithiyo nâmâ ti âdisu viya.* || The text of this hopelessly corrupt verse is quite conjectural.

509. *sunakho va saṅkhâna baddho (sic) ti | yathâ saṅkhalena baddho sunakho garukabandhena baddho upanibaddho aññato gantum asakkonto tath' eva paribbhamat evam tvam kâma-tañhâya baddho | idâni kâmam yadi pi (?) kâmesu tâva damassu indriyâni damehi | kâhînti khu taṇi kâmâ châtâ sunakham̄ va caṇḍâlâ ti | khû ti nipâtamattam | te pana kâmâ tam tathâ karissanti yathâ châtajjhattâ sapâkâ sunakham̄ labhitvâ anayabyasanam̄ pâpentî ti attho.* || Instead of *kâhînti*, the reading proposed in the text is no doubt the correct one. Cfr. Hemacandra iv, 228.

510. Cy : kâmayutto.

511. *jarâmarâṇabyâdhigahitâ sabbattha jâtiyo ti | yasmâ hinâdibhedabhinnâ sabbattha bhavâdisu jâtiyo jarâmarâṇabyâdhinâ ca gahitâ tehi aparimuttâ tasmâ ajaramhi nibbâne vijjamâne jarâdhihi aparimuttehi kâmehi kiñ tava payojanan ti yojanâ.* || The Commentator seems to have read : *kin tava kâmehi yesu jarâmarâṇabyâddhi*.

518. Dhanañjânî Khemâ ahañ câ ti mayam̄ tisso sakhiyo ârâmam̄ saṅghassa vihâradânam̄ adamhâ. |

520. . . . tattha cakkaratânâdîni sattaratânâni etassa santî ti sattaratano cakkavatti | tassa sattaratanaassa chadosarahitâ pañcakalyâna atikkantamânussavannâ appattadibbavanâti evamâdîgunasampannâgamena itthisu ratanabhûtâ ahañ ahosiñ. ||

518-521. imâ pana catasso gâthâ theriyâ apadânassa vibhâvanavasena pavattattâ Apadânapâliyam̄ pi saṅgahañ âropitâ. ||

2, ed. marapam̄ potha° adubandhanâdibaddho. — 10, ed. yathâ gaddhulena bandho su° garulobandhena bandho upanibandho. — 13, ed. bandho. — 15, ed. nam̄. — 16, ed. sopâkâ. — 27, ed. sakhino. — 31, ed. appattâ°. — 33, ed. ahosi. — 35, ed. °yamhi.

INDEX.

I = Theragâthâ, II = Therigâthâ. The Arabic numbers refer to the last verse of each supposed author.

- | | |
|---|--|
| <p>Añgânikabhâradvâjo I, 221.
 Añgañiko = Añgânikabhâradvâjo I, p. 32.
 Añguli = Añgulimâlo I, p. 86.
 Añgulimâlo I, 891.
 Ajito I, 20.
 Ajino I, 130.
 Ajjuno I, 88.
 Añjanâvaniyo I, 55.
 Aññâkonñâñño I, 688.
 Aññhakâsi II, 26.
 Adhimutto I, 114. 725.
 Anuruddho I, 919.
 Anûpamo I, 214.
 Anopamâ II, 156.
 Abhayamâtâ II, 34.
 Abhayâ II, 36.
 Abhayo I, 26. 98.
 Abhibhûto I, 257.
 Ambapâli II, 270.</p> <p>Âtumo I, 72.
 Ânando I, 1050.
 Ârohaputto = Hatthâ° I, p. 12.
 Isidatto I, 120.
 Isidâsi II, 447.
 Isidinno I, 188.</p> | <p>Ukkhepakatavaccho I, 65.
 Uggó I, 80.
 Ujjayo I, 47.
 Uttamâ II, 44. 47.
 Uttarapâlo I, 254.
 Uttarâ I, 15. 181.
 Uttaro I, 122. 162.
 Uttiyo I, 30. 54. 99.
 Udâyi I, 704.
 Upacâlâ II, 195.
 Upatisso I, p. 93.
 Upavâno I, 186.
 Upasamâ II, 10.
 Upaseno Vangantaputto I,
 586.
 Upâli I, 251.
 Uppalavannâ II, 235.
 Ubbirî II, 53.
 Uruvelâkassapo I, 380.
 Usabho I, 110. 198.</p> <p>Ekadhammasavaniyo I, 67.
 Ekadhammiko = °dhammasavañyo I, p. 11.
 Ekavihâriyo I, 546 (°hâri I,
 p. 61).
 Ekuddâniyo I, 68.
 Erako I, 93.</p> |
|---|--|

- Kaṅkhārevato I, 3.
 Kaccāno = Sambulakaccāno I,
 p. 26.
 Kaṇhadinno I, 180.
 Kappaṭakuro I, 200.
 Kappino=Mahākappino I, p. 61.
 Kappo I, 576.
 Kassapo I, 82.
 Kassapo = Nadīkassapo I, p. 41.
 Kāludāyi I, 536.
 Kātiyāno I, 416.
 Kālo = Mahākālo I, p. 22.
 Kimbilo I, 118. 156.
 Kisāgotamī II, 223.
 Kuṭīvihārī I, 56. 57.
 Kuṇḍadāhāno I, 15.
 Kuṭo I, 19.
 Kumāputtasahāyako I, 37.
 Kumāputto I, 36.
 Kumārakassapo I, 202.
 Kullo I, 398.
 Koṭṭhiko=Mahākoṭṭhiko I, p. 3.
 Kosallavīhārī I, 59.
 Kosiyo I, 374.
 Khandasumano I, 96.
 Khadiravaniyo I, 42.
 Khitako I, 104. 192.
 Khujjasobhito I, 236.
 Khemā II, 144.
 Gaṅgātīriyo I, 128.
 Gayikassapo I, 349.
 Gavampati I, 38.
 Gahvaratīriyo I, 31.
 Girimānando I, 329.
 Guttā II, 168.
 Gotamo I, 138. 260. 596.
 Godatto I, 672.
 Godhiko I, 51.
 Gosālo I, 23.
- Cakkhupālo I, 95.
 Candano I, 302.
 Candā II, 126.
 Cāpā II, 311.
 Cālā II, 188.
 Cittako I, 22.
 Cittā II, 28.
 Cundo = Mahācundo I, p. 22.
 Cūlako I, 212.
 Cūlagavaccho I, 11. cf. p. 4.
 Cūpanthako I, 566.
- Channo I, 69.
- Jambuko I, 286.
 Jambugāmikaputto I, 28.
 Jentī II, 22.
 Jento I, 111.
 Jento purohitaputto I, 428.
 Jotidāso I, 144.
- Tālapuṭo I, 1145.
 Tissā II, 4. 5.
 Tisso I, 39. 97. 154.
 Tiryo = Gaṅgātīriyo I, p. 19.
 Tekicchakāni I, 386.
 Telakāni I, 768.
- Dantikā II, 50.
 Dabbo I, 5.
 Dāsako I, 17.
 Devasabho I, 89. 100.
- Dhaniyo I, 230.
 Dhammadinnā II, 12.
 Dhammapālo I, 204.
 Dhammasavapitā I, 108.
 Dhammasavo I, 107.
 Dhammā II, 17.
 Dhammiko I, 306.
 Dhirā II, 6. 7.

- Nadīkassapo I, 344. cfr. Kassapo.
 Nandako I, 174. 282.
 Nandâ II, 20. 86.
 Nandiyo I, 25.
 Nanduttarâ II, 91.
 Nando I, 158.
 Nâgasamâlo I, 270.
 Nâgito I, 86.
 Nigrodho I, 21.
 Nisabho I, 196.
 Nîto I, 84.
 Nhâtakamuni I, 440. cfr. p. 48.
 Pakkho I, 68.
 Pacceyo I, 224.
Pañcâliputto *vide* Visâkho.
 Pañcârâ II, 116. cfr. 121. 132.
 Paripunâko I, 91.
 Paviñño I, 87.
 Passiko I, 242.
 Pârâpariyo I, 116. 746. 948.
 Piñdolabhâradvâjo I, 124.
Piñdolo = *Piñdolabhâradvâjo* I,
 p. 19.
 Piyañjaho I, 76.
 Pilindavaccho I, 9.
 Punnamâso I, 10. 172.
 Punnâ II, 3.
 Punnikâ II, 251.
 Punnô I, 70.
 Punnô Mantâniputto I, 4.
Potiriya *putto* *vide* Sôno.
 Posiyo I, 34.
 Phusso I, 980.
 Bandhuro I, 103.
 Bâkulo I, 227.
 Belatâthakâni I, 101.
 Belatâthasiso I, 16.
 Belatâthi = Belatâthasiso I, p. 4.
 Brahmadatto I, 446.
 Brahmâli I, 206.
 Bhagu I, 274.
 Bhaddaji I, 164.
 Bhaddâ Kapilânti II, 66.
 Bhaddâ purâñaniganñhî II, 111.
 Bhaddiyo Kâlîgodhâya putto I,
 865.
 Bhaddo I, 479.
 Bhadrâ II, 9.
 Bharato I, 176.
 Bhalliyo I, 7.
 Bhâradvâjo I, 178.
 Bhûto I, 526.
 Mantâniputto *vide* Punnô.
 Malitavambho I, 105.
 Mahâkaccâyano I, 501.
 Mahâkappino I, 556. cfr.
 Kappino.
 Mahâkassapo I, 1090.
 Mahâkâlô I, 152. cfr. Kâlô.
 Mahâkotthiko I, 2. cfr. Kotthiko.
 Mahâgavaccho I, 12. cfr. p. 4.
 Mahâcundo I, 142. cfr. Cundo.
 Mahânâgo I, 392.
 Mahânâmo I, 115.
 Mahâpajâpati Gotami II, 162.
 Mahâpanthako I, 517.
 Mahâmoggallâno I, 1208. cfr.
 Moggallâno.
 Mânavo I, 73.
 Mâtaingaputto I, 233.
 Mâlunkayaputto I, 404. 817.
 Mâluto (?) I, p. 48.
 Migajâlo I, 422.
 Migasiro I, 182.
 Mittakâli II, 96.
 Mittâ II, 8. 32.
 Muttâ II, 11.

- Muditô I, 314.
 Meghiyo I, 66.
 Menâsiro I, 78.
 Melajino I, 132.
 Mettaji I, 94.
 Mettikâ II, 30.
 Moggallâno = Mohâmoggallâno I,
 p. 108.
 Mogharâjâ I, 208.

 Yasadatto I, 364.
 Yaso I, 117.
 Yasojo I, 245.

 Rakkhitô I, 79.
 Raññhapâlo I, 793.
 Ramanîyakutîko I, 58.
 Ramanîyavihâri I, 45.
 Râjadatto I, 319.
 Râdho I, 134.
 Râmaneyyako I, 49.
 Râhulo I, 298.
 Revato I, 658. cfr. I, p. 8.
 Rohinî II, 290.

 Lakunṭako I, 472.
 Lomasakaṅgiyo I, 27.

 Vakkali I, 354.
 Vaṅgiso I, 1279.
 Vacchagotto I, 112.
 Vacchapâlo I, 71.
 Vajjito I, 216.
 Vajjiputto I, 62. 119.
 Vâddhamâtâ II, 212.
 Vâddhamâno I, 40.
 Vâddho I, 339.
 Vanavaccho I, 13. 113.
 Vappo I, 61.
 Valliyo I, 53. 126. 168.
 Vasabho I, 140.

 Vâraṇo I, 239.
 Vâsittî II, 138.
 Vijayâ II, 174.
 Vijayo I, 92.
 Vijitaseno I, 359.
 Vijo = Vijitaseno I, p. 41.
 Vimâlakonḍâñño I, 64.
 Vimâlâ II, 76.
 Vimalo I, 50. 266.
 Visâkhâ II, 18.
 Visâkho Pañcâliputto I, 210.
 Vitasoko I, 170.
 Viro I, 8.

 Sakulâ II, 101.
 Sampicco I, 607.
 Sangharakkhitô I, 109.
 Sañghâ II, 18.
 Sañjayo I, 48.
 Sandhito I, 218.
 Sappako I, 310.
 Sappadâso I, 410.
 Subbakâmo I, 458.
 Sabbamitto I, 150.
 Sabhiyo I, 278.
 Samitigutto I, 81.
 Samiddhi I, 46.
 Sambulakacâno I, 190.
 Sambhûto I, 294.
 Sarabhaṅgo I, 493.
 Sâtimattiyo I, 248.
 Sânú I, 44.
 Sâmaññakâni I, 35.
 Sâmâ II, 38. 41.
 Sâmidatto I, 90.
 Sâriputto I, 1017.
 Siṅgâlapitâ I, 18.
 Siṅgâlapitiko = Siṅgâlapitâ I,
 p. 4.
 Sirimando I, 452.
 Sirimâ I, 160.

- | | |
|--------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| Sirimitto I, 509. | Sumanâ vuḍḍhapabbajitâ II, 16. |
| Sirivaḍḍho I, 41. | Sumano I, 334. 434. |
| Sivako I, 184. | Sumedhâ II, 522. |
| Sitavaniyo I, 6. | Suyâmano I, 74. |
| Silavâ I, 619. | Surâdho I, 136. |
| Sivako I, 14. | Susârado I, 75. |
| Sivali I, 60. | Suhemanto I, 106. |
| Sisûpacâlâ II, 203. | Setuccho I, 102. |
| Sihâ II, 81. | Senako I, 290. |
| Sihô I, 83. | Selâ II, 59. |
| Sukkâ II, 56. | Selo I, 841. |
| Sugandho I, 24. | Sonâ II, 106. |
| Sujâtâ II, 150. | Sono Kuṭikanno I, 369. |
| Sunâgo I, 85. | Sono Koṭiviso I, 644. |
| Sunito I, 631. | Sono Potiriyaputto I, 194. |
| Sundarasarumudo I, 465. | Sopâko I, 33. 486. |
| Sundari II, 337. | Sobhito=Khujjasobhito I, p. 32. |
| Suppiyo I, 32. | Sobhito I, 166. |
| Subâhu I, 52. | Somamitto I, 148. |
| Subhâ kammâradhitâ II, 365. | Somâ II, 62. |
| Subhâ Jîvakambavanikâ II, 399. | Hatthârohapatto I, 77. |
| Subhûti I, 1. | Hârito I, 29. 263. |
| Subhûto I, 324. | Heraññakâni I, 146. |
| Sumângalo I, 43. | |
| Sumanâ II, 14. | |

CORRECTION.

p. 194, 21 *read*: theriyagâthâya Câle Upacâle Sisûpacâle ti
 āgatam and compare Theragâthâ v. 42.

HERTFORD:

STEPHEN AUSTIN AND SONS, PRINTERS.

